

M. L.

Gc
974.702
W36a
1312035

750

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

✓

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01178 2692

GENEALOGY
974.702
W36A

HISTORY OF WAVERLY, N.Y. AND VICINITY

by
Capt. Charles L. Albertson



Waverly Sun
Waverly
1943

THE PUBLIC LIBRARY
OF
FORT WAYNE
AND
ALLEN CO., IND.

1312035

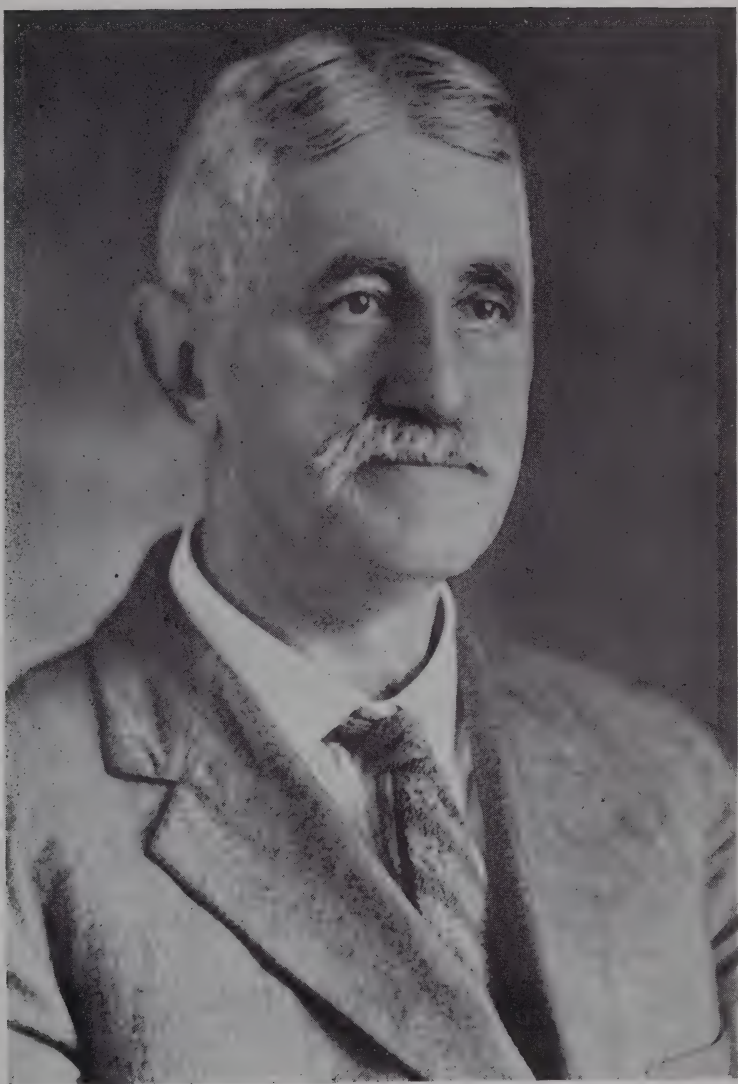
PREFACE

*Excluded \$750
7-19-65*

The following pages are a labor of love. The material from which we have gleaned the most of the contents was gathered here and there during more than a busy lifetime. We claim for our offspring no literary merit. The little education we have acquired has been obtained in the class of adversity, in the school of hard knocks. At times we have used author's own language, rather than change the meaning by changing the wording, using quotation marks where possible. Our object has been to place within the reach of those who desire to know, many facts that might otherwise be lost forever.

The family histories have required much labor. Should anyone doubt it, I assure them it was a long and tedious job.

—Captain Charles L. Albertson.



CAPT. CHARLES L. ALBERTSON

INTRODUCTION

"The man who feels no sentiment of veneration for the memory of his forefathers, or has no natural regard for his ancestors or his kindred, is himself unworthy of kindred, regard or remembrance."

DANIEL WEBSTER.

* * * * *

As a youth, Captain Charles L. Albertson, author of this book, resided on a farm a few miles from Waverly. However, he attended the "Old Waverly Institute," thus becoming acquainted with many Waverly families.

While located in New York City, he kept in touch with his Waverly friends and began this book. Upon retiring he made Waverly his home, and several years were devoted to the work. No expense or time were spared which would add to its worth. Books were purchased, various libraries visited, and many letters written to former residents. Elderly people, including my father, were visited to obtain information, and if there are any errors, it is through no fault of his, but due to misinformation. Had Captain Albertson not started research at an early date, much valuable information would have been lost, as many who were consulted died soon afterwards.

Many local histories contain genealogies of only those who purchase books, but that was not Captain Albertson's plan, for he obtained the history of many early families who have no descendants residing in Waverly, whose addresses were not known.

The history was first published weekly in the Waverly Sun-Recorder, for it was Captain Albertson's wish that it would reach as many people as possible. He died in Orlando, Florida, before it was published in book form, but funds were left for its publication by his wife, Lillian Barnum Albertson.

Since the book was written, Waverly has continued to make history, and new families have located here. Younger people are carrying on, and it is hoped someone will continue this work.

MARY E. FINCH.

Waverly, New York
October, 1942



MRS. CHARLES L. ALBERTSON

CHAPTER I.

THE MOUND BUILDERS

Whence came this people called Mound Builders? How long did they remain? What was the cause of their disappearance, or degeneration to the American Indian,—if such be the case,—found here upon the arrival of the white man? Many theories have been advanced, with more or less logical arguments. Mr. J. D. Baldwin, the noted authority upon ancient America, accepts as the best of the many theories, the one advanced by M. L'Abbe Brasseur de Bourbourg and others, called the Atlantis theory. This hypothesis is thus stated by Mr. Baldwin. "The Atlantis theory of the old American civilization, is that it was organized on this continent, but on a portion of the continent, which is now below the waters of the Atlantic Ocean. It supposes the continent extended, anciently from New Grenada, Central America, and Mexico in a long, irregular peninsula, so far across the Atlantic Ocean that the Canary, Maderia and Azores or Western Islands, may be remains of this portion of the continent. High mountains stood where we now find the West India Islands. Beyond them, towards Africa and Europe, was a great extent of fertile and beautiful land, and here arose the first civilization of mankind which flourished many ages, until at length, this extensive portion of the continent was engulfed by a tremendous convulsion of Nature, or by a succession of such convulsions, which made the ruin complete."

In further support of this theory, which it must be confessed, is remarkably corroborated by the sea-soundings of L'eat. Maury, of the United States Navy, which trace a ridge along the bottom of the Atlantic Ocean, exactly where the island of Atlantis is said to have been located.

The mound builders have left no written history, and all that is known concerning them is gathered from the so-called mounds, inclosures, implements, etc., which they have left behind. These remains have been carefully examined, and after long and patient investigations, the archaeologists have arrived at certain definite conclusions, and so apparently accurate are they, that we may safely say we are very well acquainted with this lost race. By what name they were known during their existence is past finding out. They have been called the mound builders on account of the innumerable mounds which they erected, and which remained until the advent of the white man, and many until the present day. Their works are traced through a great extent of territory. From the Rocky Mountains on the West, to the Eastern New York, Pennsylvania and the Atlantic Ocean on the East, Lake Superior on the north to the Gulf of Mexico on the South. In choosing this vast region the mound builders exercised great foresight and wisdom. Their works are very irregularly distributed, being found principally along the river valleys. They are seldom met within the hilly or broken country, and when thus found, are always of smaller size or extent. Their number is very great; in Ohio alone there were not less than thirteen thousand, including both mounds and inclosures. Within a radius of fifty miles from the mouth of the Illinois River, in the State of Illinois, there are about five thousand mounds.

The ancient remains, composed of works of earth and stone, naturally divide themselves into two general classes, viz; inclosures and mounds; and these again embrace a variety of works diverse in form, and designed for different purposes. The first is characterized by being bounded by embankments, or walls, and include fortifications or strongholds, sacred enclosures and numerous miscellaneous works, mostly symmetrical in structure. Under the second head, we have the true mound building, which constitutes one general or single system of works, and includes what has been specially designated as sacrificial, temple, sepulchral and symbolical rites or ceremonies.

The inclosures form the most interesting class of these remains. They are massive, and sometimes of great dimensions, and required great labor in their construction, usually composed of clay, seldom of stone, the walls having a height ranging from three to thirty feet, and inclosing from one to four hundred acres. The size of inclosures is however not always an indication, of the amount of labor required to erect the same.

A large number of the inclosures are regular in outline, constructed in the form of squares, circles, parallelograms, ellipses, and polygons. The regularly formed works appear on the level river terraces, and the works of

defense, made to conform to the brows of the hills upon which they are constructed. The square and circle frequently appear in combinations, and are either directly connected with each other, or else by avenues enclosed by parallel walls. In volume 13, Magazine of American History, page 184, published Feb. 1885, the following appears in part: "The burying-ground of an ancient race has just been discovered in south-west Virginia. The skeletons are, for the most part, crumbled to dust; yet they can be counted in astounding numbers over the areas of the plantations, showing it to be the cemetery of a nation. x x x Their burial reveals two customs, which alone must place them in historical date, and in enlightenment, far beyond any nation of America as yet brought to public attention. First, they are buried in rectangles, two hundred of them side by side, are lying east and west, one hundred of them north and south; thus giving the vast majority their resting-places toward the east. x x x Whereas, the skull does not class them as red men. They are buried with hands folded across their breasts, as no pagans are. They are clearly older than Nahnas, Aztecs, Toltecs, Cliff-dwellers, or mound-builders. Signed, G. P. Watson, Roanoke, Va."

Mr. John D. Baldwin, above quoted, states: "that the mound-builders and their works belong to a distant period in the past is evident; but, of course, we have no means of determining their antiquity with any approach to accuracy, no scheme of chronology by which their distance from us in time can be measured. Nevertheless, some things observed in their remains make it certain that the works are very ancient."

"One fact showing this is pointed out by those who have examined them carefully as follows: None of these works, mounds and inclosures are on the lowest formed of the river terraces, which mark the subsidence of the western streams; and as there is no good reason why their builders should have avoided erecting them on that terrace, while they raised them promiscuously on all the others, it follows, not unreasonably, that this terrace has been formed since the works were erected, it is apparent also, that in some cases the works were long ago partly destroyed by streams, which have since receded more than half a mile, and at present could not reach them under any circumstances. Those streams generally show four successive terraces, which mark four distinct eras of their subsidence since they began to flow in their present course. The fourth terrace, on which none of the works are found, marks the last and longest of these periods; and it marks also the time since the mound builders ceased to occupy the river valleys, where it was found. The period marked by this fourth terrace must be the longest, because the excavating power of such streams diminishes as their channels grow deeper. This geological change, which has taken place since the latest of the mounds and inclosures were constructed, shows that the works are very old; no one can tell how old. To count the years is impossible; but we can see that the date, if found, would take us back to a remote period in the past."

Great antiquity is indicated by the skeletons taken from the mounds. Every skeleton of a mound-builder is found in a condition of extreme decay. It sometimes appears that the surface of the mound has been used by the wild Indians for interments; but their skeletons, which are always found well preserved, can be really distinguished by their positions in the mound, as well as by other peculiarities. The decayed bones of mound-builders, are invariably found within the mounds, never near the surface, usually at the bottom of the structure, and nearly always in such a state of decay as to render all attempts to restore the skull, or, indeed, any part of the skeleton, entirely hopeless. Not more than one or two skeletons of that people have been recovered in a condition suitable for intelligent examination. It is stated in the works of Squier and Davis that the only skull belonging uncontestedly to an individual of the mound-building race, which has been preserved entire, was taken from a mound situated on a knoll, itself artificial apparently, on the summit of a hill, in the Scioto Valley, four miles below Chillicothe.

What, save time itself, can have brought these skeletons to a condition in which they fall to pieces when touched, and are ready to dissolve and become dust? All the circumstances attending their burial were favorable for their preservation. The earth around them has invariably been found wonderfully compact and dry, and yet when exhumed, they are in such a decomposed and crumbling condition that to restore them is impossible. Sound and well-preserved skeletons, known to be nearly two thousand years old, have been taken from burial places in England, and other European countries less favorable for preserving them. The condition of an ancient skeleton can not be used as an accurate measure of time, but it is sufficiently accurate to show the difference between the ancient and the modern, and

in this case it allows us to assume that these extremely decayed skeletons of the mound-builders are more than two thousand years old.

The great age of the mounds and inclosures is shown by their relation to the primeval forests in which most of them were discovered. I say primeval forests, because they seemed primeval to the first white men who explored them. Of course, there were no unbroken forests at such points as the Ohio Valley, while they were occupied by the mound-builders, who were a settled, agricultural people, whose civilized industry is attested by their remains. If they found forests in the valleys they occupied, these were cleared away to make room for their towns, inclosures, mounds, and cultivated fields; and when, after many ages of such occupation they finally left or were driven away, a long period must have elapsed before the trees began to grow freely in and around their abandoned works. Moreover, observation shows that the trees which first make their appearance in such deserted places are not regular forest trees. The beginning of such growth as will cover them with great forests comes later, when other preliminary growths have appeared and gone to decay.

When the Ohio Valley was first visited by Europeans it was covered by an unbroken forest, most of the trees being of great age and size; and it was manifest that several generations of great forest trees had preceded those standing in the soil. The mounds and inclosures were discovered in this forest, with great trees growing in them. Eight hundred rings of annual growth were counted in the trunk of a tree mentioned by Sir Charles Lyell and others, which was found growing on a mound at Marietta. In the same way, successive generations of forest trees have grown over their extensive mining works near Lake Superior, and many of those works are still hidden in what seems to be primeval forests.

There are many indications to warrant the conclusion that the mound-builders occupied their principal seats in the Ohio and the Mississippi valleys during a very long period. If they came from the South, as appears evident, their settlement must have extended up the valley gradually. After their first communities were established in the Gulf regions, considerable time must have elapsed before their advancing settlements were extended northward through the intervening region, into the valley of the Ohio. On this stream and in the valleys of its tributaries their settlements were very numerous, and evidently populous. The surprising abundance of their works in this region, which have been traced in our time shows that they dwelt here in great numbers, and were very industrious.

This region seems to have been one of the principal centers from which their settlements were advanced into the Western parts of Virginia; into Michigan, Wisconsin, Iowa, Illinois, Indiana and Missouri. The spread of their settlements was necessarily gradual, and a long period must have been required to extend them over all the country where remains of their works are known to exist. If their civilization was chiefly developed after their arrival in the country, which is unlikely, many years must have elapsed before colonies went forth, to any great extent, from the original seat of its development. In any case, time was required to make their chief settlements sufficiently old and populous to send forth colonies. It is manifest in their remains that the communities of this ancient people most remote from the populous centers on the Ohio, east, north, and west, were like all border settlements, the rudest and least populous. The remains at these points do not indicate either as much wealth or as many workers, and the places where these borderers settled must have been the latest occupied and the earliest abandoned. One diligent investigator, who believes they came originally from Mexico, speaks of the time of their stay, as follows: "When we consider the time required to people the whole extent of the territory where their remains are found, and bring that people into a condition to construct such monuments, and when we reflect on the interval that must have passed after their construction until the epoch of their abandonment, we are constrained to accord them a very high antiquity." He points out that they were sun worshipers, like the Mexicans and Peruvians, and calls attention to the disks dug from their mounds, which appear to have been designed as representation of the sun and moon.

Their long occupation of the country is suggested by the great extent of their mining works. All who have examined these works agree with Col. Whittlesey that they worked the Lake Superior copper mines, for a great length of time. How long they had dwelt in the Ohio Valley when this mining began can not be told, but a very considerable period must have elapsed after their arrival at that point before the mines were discovered. We can not suppose the first settlers, who came up from the Gulf region to the Ohio Valley went on immediately, through the wilderness a thousand

miles, to hunt for copper mines on Lake Superior; and even after they began to explore that region, some time must have passed before the copper was found.

The Natchez Indians, found settled on the lower Mississippi, may have been a degenerate remnant of the mound-builders. They differed in language, customs, and condition from all other Indians in the country; and their own traditions connected them with Mexico. Like the Mexicans, they had temples or sacred buildings in which the perpetual fire was maintained. Each of their villages was furnished with a sacred building of this kind. They had also peculiarities of social and political organization, different from those of other tribes. They were sun-worshippers, and claimed that their chief derived his descent from the sun. The Natchez were more settled and civilized than the other Indians, and in most respects, seemed like another race. One learned investigator classes them with the Toltec race, thinks they came from Mexico, and finds that, like the ancient people of Pannco and Colhuacan, they had the placid ceremonies among their religious observances. Their history can not be given, and there is little or nothing but conjecture to connect them with the mound-builders. The Natchez were exterminated in 1730 by the French, whom they had treated with great kindness. Of the few who escaped death, some were received among the Chickasaws and Muscogees, but more were sent to Santo Domingo and sold as slaves.

No view that can be taken of the relics left by the mound builders will permit us to believe their stay in the country was short. Any hypothesis, based on the shortest possible estimate of time must count the years by centuries.

Some inquirers, not always without hesitation, suggest that the Indians inhabiting the United States two hundred years ago were degenerate descendants of the mound-builders. The history of the world shows that civilized communities may lose their enlightenment, and sink to a condition of barbarism; but the degraded descendants of a civilized people usually retain traditional recollections of their ancestors, or some traces of the lost civilization, perceptible in their customs and their legendary lore.

The barbarism of the wild Indians of North America had nothing of this kind. It was original barbarism. There was nothing to indicate that either the Indians inhabiting our part of the continent, or their ancestors near or remote, had ever been civilized, even to the extent of becoming capable of settled life and organized industry. And, besides, the constant tradition of these Indians, supported by concurring circumstantial evidence, appears to warrant the belief that they came to this part of the continent, originally from the west and northwest, at a period too late to connect them in any way with the mound-builders.

In the autumn of 1848 E. G. Squier, the noted archaeologist, under the joint auspices of the New York Historical Society, and the Smithsonian Institute, of Washington, D. C., investigated the mounds within the state of New York. His observations extended from the county of St. Lawrence on the north to Chautauqua on the south, embracing the counties of Jefferson, Oswego, Onondaga, Oneida, Cayuga, Seneca, Ontario, Wayne, Monroe, Livingston, Orleans, Niagara, Erie, Genesee and Wyoming. Throughout this entire region he found ancient remains in considerable abundance. He also found ancient remains in the counties adjoining the above named, upon the principal tributaries of the Delaware, Susquehanna and Alleghany. They were known to exist down the Susquehanna, as far as the valley of the Wyoming. He observed that they were most numerous in sections remarkable for their fertility of soil, their proximity to favorable hunting and fishing; in short, in locations possessing the greatest number of requisites for subsistence. They were particularly numerous in Jefferson county, in the vicinity of the central lakes, in the southern part of Monroe, Livingston, Genesee and Erie counties.

In respect to the number of these remains, some estimate may be formed from the fact that in Jefferson county alone, fifteen inclosures were found, sufficiently well preserved to admit of being traced throughout. It was safe to estimate the whole number that originally existed there, at between thirty and forty. Erie County probably contained nearly as many. From the facts that fell under his notice, he felt warranted in estimating the number originally existing in the state at from two hundred to two hundred and fifty. They were, however, for the most part, comparatively small, varying from one to four acres.

He found an entire uniformity in the indication of occupancy, and in the character of the remains of art discovered within these inclosures, throughout the whole range of their occurrence. The first feature which attracted

notice, upon entering them, was a number of pits or excavations in the earth, usually at the points which were most elevated and dry. These pits were of considerable size, usually from 3 to 4, but sometimes from 6 to eight feet deep, and of proportionate size at top, but were undoubtedly of much greater dimensions when used ages before. Their purpose became evident upon excavation. They were caches in which the owners had deposited their stores. Parched corn, completely carbonized by long exposure, was found in considerable quantities in many of them, in some instances several bushels. Traces of barks and thin slips of wood, by which the deposits were surrounded, were also frequently found.

In many of these inclosures, the sights of ancient lodges, or cabins were still to be traced, also considerable accumulations of decomposed and carbonaceous matter,—stones much burned, charcoal and ashes mingled with bones of animals with numerous fragments of pottery, broken pipes and occasionally rude ornaments, such as beads, of stone, bone, and shell. The pottery was of very good material, and worked and ornamented with considerable skill. The material in common with all aboriginal pottery of the north, was composed of clay, mixed or tempered with pounded quartz and shells, or with fine sand, so as to prevent shrinkage, and resist the action of the fire. They were generally of very good material, well burned, but none exhibited any evidence of having been glazed.

Mr. Squires, in his "Antiquities of the State of New York," page 53, in describing the earthworks in Chemung county, states; "There is a work in this county, which possesses peculiar interest, from the circumstance that the embankments still retain unmistakable traces of the palisades with which it was crowned; thus demonstrating the correctness of the conjecture already indulged in, as to the probable construction of the entire system of earthworks of western New York." The following descriptions are from the note-book of Prof. E. N. Horsford, of Howard University, who visited this work in company with other gentlemen connected with the State Geological Survey, at the time that enterprise was in progress. "This work is situated about two and a half miles west of Elmira, upon the summit of an eminence, the base of which upon one side, is washed by the Chemung River, and upon the other by the waters of a deep and almost impassable ravine. It is, in fact a bold headland. The approach is by a narrow path, which in some places will admit of the passage of a single person only, and which traverses the abrupt crown of the ridge. Towards the top, the ascent is more gradual, and the ground continues to ascend slightly until we reach the defenses. The site chosen exhibits the strongest proof of design, being such as to command a most extensive view along the course of the river, and being, except from behind, accessible only by the difficult pathway already mentioned."

"The artificial defenses consist of an embankment, with an outer ditch which extends, from the steep bank towards the river, to the brow of the ravine upon the other side. This embankment is about two hundred feet long, fourteen feet broad at the base, and about three and a half feet high. The rotting stump of an old pine tree, three feet in diameter, and a yellow pine tree nine feet in circumference, are standing upon the wall, and indicate its high antiquity."

"What appeared to be a furrow was observed extending along the summit of the embankment throughout its entire length. Upon examination it was found that this appearance was produced by a succession of holes, about a foot in depth. Just within this chain of holes is another parallel chain, not quite so distinct as the first. Still further inward, and extending but part of the way across the area of the work, are several parallel furrows, without accompanying ridges, the design of which is hardly apparent.

"It will be seen that this work corresponds entirely in position with most of the earth-works of the state, was chosen with reference to the same principles, and was defended in precisely the same manner. It is peculiar in still retaining the holes left by the decay of the palisades, which shows that it was strengthened by a double line. It is rational to conclude, upon general principles, that all the works of the state were protected in like manner; although, except in this instance, all traces of the wooden superstructure have disappeared. As already observed, this work, for the positive light which it throws upon the original character of these ancient defenses, is probably the most interesting in the state."

A map accompanying the "Twelfth Annual Report of the Bureau of Ethnology," to the Smithsonian Institution, by J. W. Powell, Director, shows:

Spanish Hill near the village of Waverly, as a mound of the mound-builders. The hill in question is a unique, natural formation composed entirely of sedimentary material, and glacial drift and was evidently at one

time occupied by that prehistoric race, as the earliest white visitors report an earthwork extending entirely around the brow of the hill, such as constructed by the mound-builders, and seldom, if ever, done by the Indians to any great extent. The places described near Elmira and Spanish Hill are the only remains of that lost race known in this vicinity.

CHAPTER II.

THE MASTODON

The massive monsters known as Mastodons consisting of many species with unpronounceable names occupied this valley in considerable numbers at one time as shown by the many skeletons, or parts of same found at different times in this vicinity. Miles C. Baldwin informed the writer that when excavating for the Chemung Valley Canal a short distance below the Erie Railroad depot at Chemung, where the canal entered the channel of the river they unearthed a large number of skeletons in a fair state of preservation, but when exposed to air and sunshine they rapidly disintegrated. The cause of such a large number of skeletons being discovered at this particular place was evidently due to this being where they came to drink or possibly cross the stream, and became mired, or fast in the clay.

About 1870 there was found on the north bank of the Chemung river midway between Chemung and Lowman, part of the skeleton of one of these monsters, which was buried several feet below the surface of the land, and washed out by the current of the stream. Some idea of its enormous size may be estimated from the fact that one of its teeth weighed nine pounds; that some of them had tusks similar to the elephant is very evident from the fact that the name Che-mung signifies Big-horn in the Indian language. Whether they were contemporary with the moundbuilders or not we are unable to decide.

CHAPTER III.

INDIANS

At the time of the arrival of the white man in this part of the present United States, which was soon after the year 1600, two rather distinct Indian peoples occupied all of the territory south of the great lakes and the St. Lawrence river and as far down as central Tennessee and Virginia, and from the Mississippi river to the Atlantic Ocean, and probably as far west as the Rocky Mountains. They were known as the Algonquins and the Iroquois Confederacy. The Algonquins occupied all of the space mentioned above, except that space in the central part of what was later the colony of New York, occupied by the five tribes or nations known as the Iroquois.

Indian tradition informs us that the original ancestors of these natives came originally from the Northwest and the traditions of primitive peoples, are as a rule quite reliable. There is much to cause us to believe that all or nearly all of the Indian tribes within the present limits of the United States in 1600, came from one parent stock; space will not permit us to enumerate all of the reasons that force us to that belief, but it is far more than conjecture, it has developed during a long space of time devoted to a careful study of the subject.

Mr. Lewis H. Morgan, who made a life long study of the American Indian and especially of the Algonquin and Iroquois nations, believed that they came across the Continent, and estimated that not less than a thousand years must have passed between the departure of the various groups of the Algonquin family from a common center in the Northwest and the condition in which they were found by the white explorers, at which they had become divided into many branches, each of which had a modified form of common language, and in turn various dialects had developed. A long period was required to effect so great a change; but, whatever estimate of the time may be accepted, it seems to be a fact, that the Algonquins came to the Mississippi Valley long after the mound builders left it, or disappeared. There is good reason to suppose that the Iroquois preceded the Algonquin to this region.

CHAPTER IV.

ANDASTES

There is nothing in the writing and understanding of history that has caused so much trouble as the confusion of Indian names. The tribes were frequently dividing, then subdividing; in one place today and moved, conquered or annihilated tomorrow. Many of them had the custom of adopting what remained of the conquered, unto their own tribe and family. The Dutch, English and French all arrived on this side of the great pond about the same time, and as soon as they came in contact with the different tribes gave each a name, and why they gave them the names they did, it was and is to this day difficult, or impossible to tell. As an illustration the tribe located on Spanish hill was known in history by several different names. Champlain called them the Carantouans, sometimes spelled Carantonanas. The Jesuits called them the Andastes, and by this name they were best known. The Dutch called them the Minquas, while the English called them the Susquehannocks, some times spelled in several different ways, and from this came the name of our beautiful river of nearly the same name, or possibly the tribe was named after the river upon which they were located. These same Indians were also mentioned in history as the Lenape, by other writers as the Leni Lenape. The Andastes were a numerous and warlike tribe, and soon after the year 1600 they were able to muster more than one thousand warriors, and occupied all of the Susquehanna valley within the State of Pennsylvania, and at times extending up the river much farther, that depending upon their success in strife with the Iroquois, with whom they were continually, or frequently at war. They had three important villages in this vicinity; their headquarters being on and about Spanish Hill, Oo-Non-Tioga another of considerable extent at "mound hill" two and one half miles beyond Elmira, on the banks of the Chemung river, and the third at the mouth of Towanda Creek near the present city of Towanda.

The Andastes also had numerous villages and stockades as far south as the Chesapeake Bay, where Captain John Smith mentions in his "General History" having met them; and describes them as being giants. This statement has been in doubt until recent years, when several skeletons of this departed race have been discovered, which tend to prove the truth of Smith's statement. When excavating for the Spalding Memorial Building at Athens they exhumed a skeleton about eight feet in height, which can be seen in the collection immediately over where he had been buried several hundred years before.

The Broadhead expedition in the summer of 1916 secured the skeletons of several of this people on Queen Esthers Flats, near the public highway leading to Towanda about one-half mile west of the Chemung river bridge at Athens; many or all of these remains indicated that they were about seven feet in height.

Smith also stated in his book quoted above that the Andastes, were known as Cannibals, eating the flesh of their victims boiled. They also had a custom of leaving one of their war clubs near the victim they had slain, so that no innocent party might be accused of the deed. He also states that the Andastes had powerful voices in proportion to their bodies.

To the student of history who wishes to go deeply into the history of the Andaste Indians we would recommend that they consult "Annals of the Susquehannock and other Lancaster County Pa. Indians, 1500-1763" by H. Frank Eshelman, pub. Lancaster, Pa., 1908. It contains a valuable fund of information. Most of the history of the Andastes is from copies of original documents contained in this work. The Andastes and Mohawks were the bitterest of foes and undoubtedly had many wars, but there seems to be some confusion about a war between these tribes about the year 1600. We believe there were two different wars one just before 1600, and another lasting from 1607 to 1620, at the expiration of which the Mohawks were nearly exterminated.

In 1655 the Cayugas one of the League were forced across Lake Ontario by the Andastes and took refuge in Canada but the Andastes must have been hard pressed by the League previous to this date, for in 1652 they enter into an Alliance with the Commonwealth of Maryland to assist them to overcome the League. In 1662 the League penetrated to Southern Pa. with a large force and attacked the Andastes at their principal stockade stronghold, but were unable to capture the place by force, and attempted to do so by stratagem. Making overtures for a parley, they requested permission for twenty-five of their parley to enter the stockade ostensibly to treat for

peace, and obtain provisions to return home, but intending, evidently, to assist in some manner to open a way for their forces to overcome the garrison. As soon as they were admitted inside, they were placed on platforms so as to be seen by their friends from the outside, and burned to death. After this the League returned to their homes. The following year (1663) the League again penetrated to Southern Pa. 1600 strong and pressed the Andastes so hard that Maryland came to their assistance with powder and lead. In 1664 the Andastes and Maryland troops assailed the Senecas in their own country in western New York, as Maryland feared the power of the League if the Andastes were overpowered. The war continued with varying success. In 1669 the League was in great fear of the Andastes. In 1672 the League was seeking allies to fight the Andastes. In 1673, the Marylanders who had declared war against the Andastes, defeated them near the Susquehanna river, and soon after what remained were nearly exterminated by the League, and from this time on they ceased to be a power, and Maryland acknowledged their subjugation by the League. Part of those remaining, located in Maryland with a small tribe called the Piscataways whom a short time previous they had looked upon with contempt. This remnant of a once powerful tribe were later treated with great injustice by the people of that colony. About one hundred of the Andastes were adopted into the several tribes of the League, and these were the only ones who ever again after 1774 traveled this beautiful valley which they had possessed for ages.

CHAPTER V.

LEAGUE OF THE IROQUOIS

The five Indian tribes or nations known as the "League of the Iroquois," the Indian name of which was Ho-de-no-sau-nee, being translated into English, signifies "The People of the Long House," acquired a greater degree of influence on the western continent than any of the natives except those of Peru and Mexico, and were never fully subjugated by the whites as all the other natives were, but were gradually forced from their original possessions by the fatal encroachment of the restless and persistent white settlers, and their greater enemy the white man's rum and vices brought about by the use of this poison.

When the French, English and Dutch arrived soon after the year 1600 the league occupied the greater part of the present state of New York and were surrounded by the following Indian tribes; upon the north by the Hurons and Adirondacks; upon the west, the Eries, Neuters, Miamis, Ottawas, and Illinois; upon the south the Shawnees, Cherokees, Catawbias, Andastes, and Delawares; on the east, the Minsi and New England tribes.

Tradition and Ethnology inform us that the ancestors of this Nation, originally in the far distant past, were located north of the St. Lawrence river, near the present city of Montreal, and were probably kindred of the Hurons as their language would denote. They were subjugated, and nearly annihilated by the Adirondacks and compelled to cross into New York state, but few in numbers. There is much uncertainty as to where they first located, and I will not attempt to say, but after long ages separated into five distinct tribes. The time occupied in this development must have been of great length, as the language of the different tribes varied greatly; each one having distinctly different names for the most common objects, and it takes centuries for this to be brought about among primitive peoples. The different tribes were frequently at war with each other.

The five tribes constituting the League were located as follows, giving the names they were later best known by in history but none of them being their Indian name. The Mohawks were located farthest east upon the river of the same name. In the vicinity of Oneida Lake the Oneidas were located. The Onondagas were next on the west in the vicinity of the beautiful lake to which they gave their name. The Senecas, the most numerous of the several tribes, were first located east of the Genesee river but later conquered the Eries and Neuters and occupied the entire western part of the state.

The traditions of the League give minutely the circumstances and location where the several nations assembled to form the League, but as regards the date there seems to be much uncertainty, but certainly ages before the arrival of the white man.

At the formation of their compact the Chiefs of the several nations assembled on the north shore of the Onondaga Lake, not as a united people,

but representatives of former warring tribes, to try and devise some method by which they might live in peace and by their united strength protect themselves from their enemies. Tradition has preserved the originator or Solon of this people as Da-ga-no-we-da, a member of the Onondaga tribe.

The League was organized upon the same principles that governed the tribe and in a great measure was very similar to our form of state and national government. The several tribes elected their chiefs, and from these chiefs, fifty sachems were elected or selected, and each given an appropriate name, and in these sachems the supreme power of the confederacy vested. After the original formation of the confederacy the succession to the sachemship was in a peculiar way hereditary, but in order to become a sachem the aspirant must receive the unanimous vote of all the sachems, a majority, or two thirds vote was not sufficient, and this applied to all cases, where the Indians decided a question by vote. But it appears that they had the referendum and recall for they might be deposed, for cause. The distribution of the sachemships among the several tribes were as follows, nine to the Mohawks, nine to the Oneidas, fourteen to the Onondagas, ten to the Cayugas, and eight to the Senecas, and may have been in proportion to their population at the time of formation. Their seat of government, or "Long House," was at Onondaga they being the central nation. The Onondagas were the keepers or custodians of the Council Brand, and of the Wampum, in which the structure and principles of their government and their laws and treaties were recorded.

From time to time the sachems met in council at the Long House, usually in Autumn,—but in emergencies they were called together at any time—when all matters of importance to the League were discussed and passed upon. Among these duties, was the filling of vacant sachemships, declaring war, making of peace treaties, receiving embassies, regulating the affairs of subjugated nations, and etc.

The individuals next in importance to the sachems in the tribe were the chiefs, of which there were several, frequently many, who were selected for their superior qualities and wisdom, and were of two kinds at heart, those selected to guide, advise and direct in times of peace, and others or war chiefs for their cunning and bravery in war. Sachems never went to war in their official capacities, but might and undoubtedly did as individuals.

There was a right, custom, practice or privilege the women of the League possessed, which was that of voting, for at one of the last councils held between the Indians and the Whites—we believe the one at Bath, N. Y.—after several meetings, and much discussion, they were unable to agree and the Indians had quitted the council and were about to depart for their several homes. The women assembled in council and voted that their husbands should resume their council with the Whites and accept the proposition as submitted to them, which was complied with. This came very near being woman suffrage.

In each nation there were eight tribes or clans, which were arranged in two divisions, and named as follows: Wolf, Bear, Beaver and Turtle; Deer, Snipe, Heron and Hawk. The first four being brothers could not intermarry. The second four being brothers also, could not intermarry, but any one of the first divisions could marry any one of the second division. Whether this was devised at the formation of the League or at some other time, it was a wise custom, which is now being considered by the most advanced thinkers, and is known as the science of eugenics.

The League was of great benefit to the several nations who joined it in many ways, for the adage, strength in unity certainly applied here, for when the whites arrived they were rapidly subjugating the adjoining tribes and compelling them to live at peace with their neighbors, and for this purpose caused some members of their own people to live among them to advise and watch them.

CHAPTER VI.

INDIANS RELIGION OF THE LEAGUE

The faith and worship of the League should be mentioned. They discovered the presence of Divinity, called by them the Great Spirit everywhere, at all times, in every object in nature, in the sea, the mountains, the hills, the plains, the roaring cataract, the bubbling brook, the hurricane, the gentlest breeze, in the sunshine, the moonlight, and in the solitude of the woodland. Their Great Spirit ever present, ruled everywhere and at all times. He created not only the animal and vegetable world, but also adapt-

ed the elements, and the whole visible universe to the wants of man. The Iroquois name for the Great Good Spirit was Ha-Wen-ne-yu. They also believed in an evil spirit, which they called Ha-ne-go-ate-geh. The Great Good Spirit delighted in virtue, and the happiness of his creatures. The other spirit was committed to deeds of evil. Over the evil minded the Great Spirit exerted no influence although able to do so. Each ruled independently. The Indian was free to follow whichever he pleased. A life of trust and confidence in the Great Spirit, and obedience to his commands, brought its reward. Whatever may have caused this belief, it came very near to revealed religion. They believed in the immortality of the soul. The happy home beyond the setting sun, cheered the heart of the dying Indian, as it does that of the orthodox christian believer. They also believed in the punishment of the bad Indian in the hereafter.

The League revered and cared for the aged which was not the custom of many of the tribes, and it is believed this custom was brought about by Da-ga-no-we-da, their law giver. They also had great respect for their dead, at one time burying the deceased in a sitting posture facing the east, skeletons having been found in this position, with a rifle barrel resting against the shoulder. Their conception of the soul when it left the body, on its journey to the dwelling place of Ha-wen-ne-yu, was that it must be fed as in life; and for this purpose they placed food, pipe and tobacco, and bow and arrow or rifle near the remains, and a fire built upon the grave at night, that the food might be properly prepared. They had peculiar burial customs, and unless they be properly carried out, the spirit of the departed would wander on the earth for a time in a wretched condition.

The League held at stated times religious festivals or thanksgivings to the Great Spirit, at the arrival of Spring, the close of the harvest time, and the ripening of the fruits and etc. This custom had come down for ages and continues to this time. They recognized no priesthood, but some of their select men, who were elected by the wise men and matrons—had charge of their religious festivals and were called Ho-num-de-out, which in English signifies "Keeper of the Faith," and at times called evil doers before them, and exposed them as a warning to others. Some of their festivals were beautiful in sentiment especially the one in the early spring, sometimes called the "Maple Dance," to return thanks to the maple itself, and the Great Spirit that supplied them with it for so doing. It lasted but one day, and was opened by one of the keepers of the faith, who urged upon all present the importance of confessing their sins. He took in his hand a string of white wampum, and confessed to his wrong-doings, and pledged himself to try and do better in the future, after which he was followed by others. This festival was not held at one particular place by the entire League, as some were, but in every village or camp. They also had a planting festival called A-yent-wa-ta, this was to thank the Great Spirit for the privilege of again planting, and to invoke his blessing upon the seed planted.

The Indians had no Sabbath, no day of rest, no revealed religion, but there was something beautiful in their thoughtfulness, and thankfulness to the giver of all good. They also had a berry festival, a green corn festival, this lasted for three days, the next was the harvest festival, at the end of that event, which lasted four days. In midwinter, about the first of Feb. they held their New Year's Jubilee, which continued for seven days, at which they burned a white dog on the fifth day.

About the year eighteen hundred, a new religious teacher appeared among the League. A Seneca sachem, Ga-ne-o-di-yo, "Handsome Lake" born near Avon, N. Y., about 1735 died at Onondaga 1815. He was half-brother to the noted Chief Cornplanter, both by the same father. He spent the greater part of his life in idleness and dissipation. Reforming late in life, he used his best efforts during the remainder of his days to reform the League who had for one hundred years been debauched with the white man's rum, which seemed then to threaten the immediate destruction of his race. That he might receive a more ready hearing he claimed to have received a communication or revelation from the Great Spirit directing him to travel among his people and warn them of their impending doom if they did not reform. He visited the several tribes, except the Oneidas, who had been converted to christianity and preached the new doctrine with wonderful effect, vast numbers abandoned their evil ways and became sober and moral men. The new teaching did not in any manner change or interfere with their former religious belief or customs.

Members of the League enjoyed greatly the practice of dancing and engaged in this pastime at all or most of their festivals and believed it pleased the Great Spirit for them to do so. In fact it was a part of their re-

ligious belief. They had thirty-two different dances, fourteen for both sexes, seven for females and eleven for males alone.

They had several national games, for which they showed great enthusiasm. They consisted of ball games, games of javelins, games of deer buttons, snow snake game, archery and peach stone games. These games were played at all of their festivals, and on special occasions, or days set apart for the purpose. They took particular pains to become expert in each game. Challenges were sent from one tribe to another, when their most expert players were selected, and great enthusiasm was shown, contestants and spectators frequently going long distances to take part or observe the contests. Betting upon the results of these games was indulged in, and usually consisted of ornaments; these articles were deposited with the managers of the game, and delivered to the winner at the close of the contest.

Among the athletic games was that of running or foot-racing, in which they took great interest and for which they spent much time in training altho as a rule they were in excellent condition, due to their mode of living and following the chase. The members of the league were very different from many of the other tribes on this continent as they lived in permanent villages. Sometimes a village was surrounded by a double or even a triple row of stockades, which consisted of large poles being set on end firmly in the ground and surrounded with a ditch. Inside this inclosure consisting of several acres, they built their bark houses and the surrounding tillable land was allotted to the several families, an uncultivated narrow space, denoting the boundaries. These villages were located near a bountiful spring, lake or stream of pure water and near fertile land, as they subsisted largely on the products of the soil. Unn-da-wa-o, at the head of Canandaigua Lake, one of the oldest Seneca villages was surrounded by a stockade, also Skahasi-ga-o, on the site of Lima. Later as they became powerful and had less danger of being besieged they discontinued building the stockade.

In ancient times they built what might be called community houses, as long as one hundred and thirty feet, and about sixteen feet wide, which were divided into apartments. Sometimes one house would accommodate as many as twenty families. At a later period they were built to house one family only.

Their marriage customs in modern times were as follows: When the mother decided that her son had arrived at a proper age to care for a wife, she selected the bride from the clan he was permitted to marry into and entered into negotiation with the girl's mother, and if agreeable to the two, the day was set for the wedding and then the bride and groom were notified. Perhaps they had never met, but they never objected, as they were taught strict obedience to their parents wishes. On the day following the announcement, the prospective bride was conducted by her mother, in company with several female friends, to the home of her intended husband, carrying in her hand several cakes of unleavened corn bread, which she presented to her mother-in-law on entering the house. In return a present of venison, or other proceeds to the chase was given to the mother of the bride. This completed the ceremony; they were husband and wife.

Polygamy was forbidden among the League. Divorce was easily obtained; either party might refuse to live with the other, and either or both might marry again, but this seldom occurred.

Property in amount and kind was limited. No member of the League could hold title to land, as that was owned by all the people jointly. One great peculiarity of the red man was that he did not possess that insatiate desire for gain; he was not selfish, and for this reason avoided many causes of ill feeling that desire brings about. Their hospitality knew no limits. Their houses were open to each other, and to the wayfarer at all times, and the best food they had was placed before their guests, frequently the last in their possession.

They had no written laws, no criminal code, and no word in their vocabulary to express or describe some of the white man's crimes. Violation of their unwritten code seldom occurred. Adultery was punished by a public whipping, after conviction by the council. This punishment was inflicted upon the women alone, who could be the only offender. Such transgressions were very rare.

Murder was their greatest crime and was punishable by death and unless the family was appeased, they might slay the offender when found.

Theft was almost unknown, and was considered the most despicable of crimes. No locks, bolts or fastenings of any kind were required. The lash of public indignation, the most severe punishment known to the Indian was the greatest protection. They were loving and faithful husbands, fath-

ers, sons, brothers, and loyal friends. Their word was their bond. There have been cases in modern times in the Indian Territory where the red men had committed murder, been tried, convicted, sentenced to be executed and the day set for the execution, and the Court then paroled the condemned to go and settled up their business and bid their friends good bye, and at the expiration of the parole they returned as directed. We know of no case where it has been tried with the white man.

There has been more history written relative to the League than any other Indian tribe or nation, and very properly so, as the student of government has much to learn from the history of this wonderful people, and we would recommend the reading and careful studying of Lewis H. Morgan's "League of the Ho-de-no-sau-ree, or Iroquois." We have followed this grand work very closely, sometimes using his exact language where possible and regret that space does not permit the use of more. There is but one thing that we disagree with him about and that is that he frequently calls their government an oligarchy. This we believe to be an error, as their government was nearer to being a pure democracy than any the wisdom of man has produced. It is perhaps the only League of Nations ever instituted among men which can point to three centuries of uninterrupted domestic unity and peace. The North American Indians loved liberty as much as any people described in history, and under the League came very near to obtaining their ideal.

The League as first organized, and until the year 1715, consisted of five nations or tribes, but at that time a southern tribe known as the Tuscaroras came and settled on the Susquehanna river, first between the Unadilla and Chenango rivers. Later their villages extended down as far as Tioga Point at least, probably farther, upon land at one time occupied by the Andastes. After 1715 the League was known as the six nations. The number of sachems was not increased, and we find no record of any having been credited to this nation, therefore they had no vote. The Tuscaroras claimed kinship with the League. Tradition and their historian, Elias Johnson, a native Tuscarora chief, inform us that when the parent stock of the League was subjugated and driven away from their home near Montreal by the Adirondacks, one portion migrated westward as far as the Mississippi river, looking for a suitable place to locate, and eventually after many hardships settled in what is now western North Carolina, and became a powerful tribe, being able to muster 1200 warriors, and had a population of about 5,000, located in six villages or towns on the Roanoke, Neuse, Taw and Pamlico rivers, where they remained until 1712 when in consequence of having trouble with their neighbors, both white and Indians, many were killed and a large number captured and sold into slavery. They made peace with the colony and were granted land in Bertie County, N. C. Their troubles with their neighbors continued here, and in 1715, most of the remnant of this powerful tribe migrated to this valley as previously described.

The Dutch upon their arrival at Fort Orange, now Albany, tried to cultivate the friendship of the League, and succeeded fairly well in so doing. It was otherwise however with the French, for as early as 1609 Champlain, having ascended through the lake which now bears his name into Lake George, accompanied by the Adirondacks, came in contact with a war party of about two hundred Mohawks, and an engagement immediately ensued between them, on the western shore of the lake. This was the first battle between the League and Europeans, and the first time they had ever heard the sound of fire-arms, by the marvelous power of which they were easily overcome. The French having allied themselves with the Adirondacks and Hurons, supplied them with, and taught them the use of fire-arms, thereby causing the League to become their most bitter enemies, and this hatred continued to burn, until the subjugation of Canada by the English in 1760, when this vast domain was lost to them forever, the enmity of the League having been an important factor in bringing about this result.

INDIAN CUSTOMS

The student of Indian history will find much information relative to their home life in the writings of John Heckewelder, a Moravian Missionary, who visited this valley very early, and lived among and with them in their villages and wigwams, before they became debauched or corrupted with the white man's vices.

"It is a striking fact, that the Indians in their uncivilized state, should so behave towards each other as though they were a civilized people. I have

in numerous instances witnessed their meeting together, their doing business and conversing with each other for hours, and their hunting and fishing in bodies or parties, I have seen them divide their game, venison, bears' meat, fish, etc., among themselves, when they sometimes had many shares to make, and can not recollect a single instance of their falling into a dispute or finding fault with the distribution, as being unequal, or otherwise objectionable. On the contrary, on such occasions they even received what was allotted to them with thanks; they say "anischi," I am thankful, as if it was a present given to them."

"The men show a reverence for each other which is visible on all occasions; they often meet for the purpose of conversation and their sociability appears to be a recreation to them, a renewal of good-fellowship. Their general principle that good and bad cannot mingle together in one heart and therefore, must not come into contact, seems to be their guide on all occasions. So, likewise, when traveling, whether they are few or many, they are cheerful, and resigned to the accidents which may befall them; never impatient, quarrelsome or charging anyone, or one another, with being in fault, or the occasion of what had happened; even though one should lose his all by the neglect or carelessness of the other, yet they will not fly into a passion, but patiently bear with the loss, thinking within themselves that such a one feels sorry enough already, and, therefore, it would be unreasonable to add to this pain. They judge with calmness on all occasions, and decide with precision, or endeavor to do so, between an accident and a wilful act;—the first, they say, they are all liable to commit, and, therefore, it ought not to be noticed or punished;—the second, being a wilful or premeditated act, committed with a bad design, ought, on the contrary, to receive due punishment. I do not believe there exists a people more attentive to paying common civilities to each other than the Indian; but this, from a want of understanding their language as well as their customs and manners, generally escapes the notice of travelers, although some of them, better observers than the rest, have touched upon this subject. In more than one hundred instances, I have with astonishment and delight witnessed the attention paid to a person entering the house of another, where, in the first instance, he is desired to seat himself, with the words, "Sit down, my friend," if he is a stranger or no relation; but, if a relation, the proper title is added. A person is never standing, there are seats for all; and if a dozen should follow each other in succession, all provided with seats, and the stranger, if a white person, with the best. The tobacco pouch is next handed; it is the first treat, as with us a glass of wine or brandy. Without a single word passing between the man and his wife, she will go about preparing some victuals for the company, and having served the visitors, will retire to a neighbors house, to inform the family of the visit with which her husband is honored, never grumbling on account of their eating up the provisions, even if it were what she had cooked for her own family, considering the friendly visit well worth this small trouble and expense."

There are many persons who believe, from the labor that they see the Indian women perform, that they are in a manner, treated as slaves. These labors, indeed, are hard, compared with the tasks that are imposed upon females in civilized society; but they are no more than their fair share, under every consideration and due allowance, of the hardships attendant upon savage life. Therefore, they are not only voluntarily, but cheerfully submitted to; and as women are not obliged to live with their husbands any longer than suits their pleasure or convenience, it can not be supposed that they would submit to be loaded with unjust or unequal burdens."

Marriage among the Indians is not, as with us, contracted for life; it is understood on both sides that the parties are not to live any longer than they shall be pleased with each other. The husband may put away his wife whenever he pleases, and the woman may do likewise. Therefore, the connection is not attended with any vows, promises or ceremonies of any kind. An Indian takes a wife, as it were, on trial, determined, however, in his own mind not to forsake her if she behaves well, and particularly, if he have children by her. The woman, sensible of this, does on her part everything in her power to please her husband, particularly, if he is a good hunter or trapper, capable of maintaining her by his skill and industry, and protecting her by his strength and courage.

"When a marriage takes place, the duties and labors incumbent upon each party are well known to both. It is understood that the husband is to build a house for them to dwell in, to find the necessary implements of husbandry, as axes, hoes, etc., to provide a canoe, and also, dishes, bowls

and other necessary vessels for house-keeping. The woman generally has a kettle or two, and some articles of kitchen furniture, which she brings with her. The husband, as master of the family, considers, himself bound to support it by his bodily exertions, as hunting, trapping, etc., the woman as his help-mate, takes upon herself the labor of the field, and is far from considering them as more important than those to which her husband is subjected, being well satisfied that with his gun and traps, he can maintain a family where game is to be found; nor do they think it any hardship imposed upon them; for they themselves say, that while their field labors employ them at most six weeks in the year, that of the men continues the whole year round."

"Within doors their labor is very trifling; there is seldom more than one pot or kettle to attend to, there is no scrubbing of the house, and little to wash, and that not often. Their principal occupations are to cut and fetch in the fire-wood, till the ground, sow and reap the grain, pound the corn in mortars for their pottage, and to make bread which they bake in the ashes."

"There is no nation in the world which pays greater respect to old age than the American Indian. From their infancy they are taught to be kind and attentive to aged persons, and never to let them suffer for want of necessities or comforts."

"It is a sacred principle among the Indians, and one of the most moral and religious truths, which they have always before their eyes, that the Great Spirit, who created them, and provided them so abundantly, with the means of subsistence, made it the duty of parents to maintain and take care of their children until they should be able to provide for themselves, and that having while weak and helpless received the benefits of maintenance, education and protection, they are bound to repay them by a similar care of those who are laboring under the infirmities of old age, and are no longer able to supply their own wants."

"Those who believe that no faith is to be placed in the friendship of an Indian are very much mistaken, and know very little of the true character of those men of Nature. They are, it is true, revengeful to their enemies, to those who wilfully do them an injury, who insult, abuse, or treat them with contempt. It may be said, indeed, that the passion of revenge is so strong in them that it knows no bounds. This does not, however, proceed from a bad or malicious disposition, but from the violence of natural feelings unchecked by social institutions, and unsubdued by the force of revealed religion. The tender and generous passions operate no less powerfully on them than those of an opposite character, and they are as warm and sincere in their friendship, as vindictive in their enmities. Nay, I will venture to assert that there are those among them, who in an emergency would lay down their lives for a friend; I could fill many pages with examples of Indian friendship and fidelity, not only to each other, but to men of other nations and of a different color than themselves. How often, when wars were impending between them and the whites, have they not forewarned those among our frontier settlers, whom they thought well disposed towards them, that dangerous times were at hand, and advised them to provide for their own safety, regardless of the jealousy which their own conduct might excite among their own people! Often did they even guard and escort them through the most dangerous places until they had reached a secure spot. Often did they find means to keep an enemy from striking a stroke, as they call it, that is to say, from proceeding to the sudden indiscriminate murder of the frontier whites, until their friends or those whom they considered as such, were out of danger."

"The most that can be said of them is, that the passion of revenge is so strong in their minds, that it carries them beyond all bounds. But set this all aside, and their character is noble and great. They have no written laws, but they have usages founded upon the most strict principles of equity and justice. Murder with them is punished with death. It is true, that as was the case not many centuries ago among the most civilized nations of Europe, the death of a man may be compounded for with his surviving relatives, if however, they do not choose to accept of the terms offered, any one of them may become the executioner of the murderer."

It is a matter of fact, says Dr. Boudinot, proved by most historical accounts, that the Indians, at our first acquaintance with them, generally manifested themselves kind, hospitable and generous to the Europeans, so long as they were treated with justice and humanity. But they were, from a thirst of gain, overreached on many occasions, their friends and relations treacherously entrapped and carried away to be sold for slaves, themselves

injuriously oppressed, deceived and driven away from their lawful and native possessions; what ought to have been expected, but inveterate enmity, hereditary animosity and a spirit of perpetual revenge? To whom should be attributed the evil passions, cruel practices and vicious habits with which they are now charged, but to them who first set them the example, laid the foundation and then furnished the continual means for propagating and supporting the evil?

Such was the original character of the Indians, stamped, as it were, upon them by nature; but fifty or sixty years back, whole communities of them bore the stamp of this character, difficult to be found within the precincts of any part of their territory bordering on the settlement of the white people."

Land titles, so-called, to nearly all the land in the thirteen colonies, were of a very questionable character. The sovereigns of Europe parceled out the land, in the form of grants to their favorites, when, as a matter of fact, they had no more right to do so than the devil on the Mount had a right to give away certain property. They frequently got their geography mixed in such a manner, that it eventually led to much confusion, hatred, litigation and bloodshed. Of all the absurd propositions imaginable, none could be more so than that of one of the European nations claiming ownership to a large part of a continent, simply because some of their subjects, had sailed along the coast and landing, placed their feet on the soil going through the ceremony of stealing it for their sovereign, previous to some other nation having gone through the same ceremony.

Later on, from time to time, a semblance of justice was resorted to by so-called Indian treaties with the rightful owners and occupants, when as a rule all sorts of questionable methods were used to obtain their consent to the sale of their possessions. In many cases the white man's fire-water was passed about freely until the Indians were in an unfit condition to do business. A history of the "walking purchase" is interesting reading; also, the peculiar wording of some of the treaties, describing the territory ceded, wherein the description is indefinite, and taking all the evidence into consideration, evidently with intent to deceive, often obtaining a grant from a few chiefs of a nation, knowing that it was not legal or right, as all of the tribe or their representatives should have been present or given their consent.

In 1682 William Penn, who had obtained from his sovereign a grant covering the limits of the present state of Pennsylvania, came to America and located at Philadelphia, and entered into a treaty with the Indians, which is notable in many ways. It was the only treaty that was made between the whites and Indians that was never broken. The Indians were always treated with kindness and consideration by the Quakers. I know of no case where one of them was intentionally murdered by the Indians, who had the utmost confidence in them, to the extent that many years later, when they were urged to enter into a new treaty, refused to do so, unless there might be present several of this sect to protect their interests. William Penn was given the name of "Miquon" by the Delawares, and "Onas" by the Iroquois, both names meaning in their respective languages, the quill, the pen.

Much trouble was caused by the claims of Connecticut, to a large tract of Pennsylvania territory due to the conflicting wording in the different land grants, which was settled after long years of litigation, and a vast amount of injustice, hardship and bloodshed on the part of the early settlers. This was known as the Pennamite War, which is a large subject and has been ably described in Louise Wells Murray's "History of Old Tioga Point and Early Athens." Miner's "History of Wyoming," Miss Blackman's "History of Susquehanna County, Pennsylvania," and many other works, and the subject is well worth the perusal of students of history.

The first, or one of the first Indian treaties affecting this immediate vicinity was held at Albany, July 9th, 1754, when the noted deed of pre-emption was obtained, from several of the Iroquois chiefs, which was the cause of a vast amount of dissension or complaint upon the part of many of the Indians of the League, they alleging that the chiefs who signed the deed had no right to do so without the consent of all.

Another important treaty, affecting this locality, was held with the chiefs of the Confederacy at Fort Stanwix—now Rome, New York, November 5th, 1768, and appears to have been the most important of all, a copy of which can be found in E. B. O'Callahan's "Documentary History of New York," "Vol. 1," page 587.

In October, 1784, another and the last treaty was made at Fort Stanwix with the Indians of the Six Nations. It was immediately following the

close of the Revolutionary War, and it is difficult to conceive how the whites or the Indians could have entered into a conference of any kind, with their stored-up hatred, each for the other; however, the commissioners at this treaty, purchased from the Indians all the land in this vicinity, not conveyed by previous purchase.

Thus, the red man after centuries of ownership and control, gave up all claim upon this territory, where he had hunted and fought so far back that history and tradition became a blank, and beyond that the vanished race known as the Mound Builders, had left the traces of their occupancy over a large portion of this land.

What the red man had relinquished had been acquired by might, perhaps, instead of right, and the Andastes who occupied the land when the white man arrived on the scene, had been overcome and destroyed, as undoubtedly many occupants had before their time.

After the Revolutionary War and previous to 1790, there were many alleged causes for complaint upon the part of the Indian. The Senecas were very much displeased with the Fort Stanwix treaty in 1768 and at about this time two Seneca warriors had been murdered by Pennsylvanians, which came very near causing an outbreak upon the part of that tribe. A conference of the Six Nations was invited to meet at Tioga. This meeting took place in November, 1790. Col. Pickering was present, to represent the federal government and there were also present many noted Indian chiefs, among them Red Jacket, Farmer's Brother, Little Billy, Hendrix, and Fish Carrier. After a long conference, during which the Indians held a dance, and while crazed with rum, which the whites freely supplied them, there came very near being an open rupture between the Senecas and the Oneidas, which was averted by the wisdom and energy of the able chief, Fish Carrier, highly respected member of the Cayuga tribe. I have been able to find a copy of this treaty, and it appears it was never ratified by the U. S. Senate. Whatever the circumstances were, it seems to have disappeared.

THE EARLIEST WHITES IN THE VALLEY

The earliest authentic record we have of the white man having visited this immediate vicinity, was in 1615, when Champlain, with a force of French, Adirondacks and Hurons made a descent by way of Lake Ontario, upon the castles of the Onondagas. The invaders had an offer of assistance from the Andastes, of five hundred of their warriors, and when Champlain was ready, he dispatched messengers to inform that tribe that he had begun his march, so that they might meet at the same time before the enemy's stronghold. The party consisted of twelve of the most resolute Indians, and a French interpreter, named Stephen Brule. They reached the Andastes village of Oo-non-Tioga, (which signifies in the Andastes dialect, Village on the hill between the waters) which was on what is now known as Spanish Hill. The Andastes gave them a warm greeting, entertaining them with feasting and dancing, as was their custom; but so much time was wasted, that the reinforcements did not reach the fort until two days after Champlain had abandoned the siege. The party, therefore, returned to Oo-non-Tioga, accompanied by Brule, who spent the winter with them, visiting neighboring tribes, and during this time he descended the Susquehanna to the sea or bay, returning again to his new-made friends, the Andastes; and of all which he gave Champlain a full account. He described the castle at Oo-non-Tioga as situated in a beautiful and rich country, in a commanding position, well fortified by earthworks, and palisades, after the manner of the Hurons.

Some historians believe and allege that three Dutch traders were the first white men to visit this immediate vicinity. J. Romeyn Broadhead was one of the ablest and most painstaking historians that had written on New Amsterdam, and the one who had the best facilities for obtaining information on the subject, having been sent to Holland, France and England to copy all records possible, by the State of New York and was absent on that mission from 1841 to 1844. Soon after his return, the result of his research was published by the state in fourteen large quarto volumes, closely printed. He also wrote a two volume history of the state of New York, Vol. 1 having been published in 1853. On page 78 of this volume can be found the following statement, under date of 1616: "Anxious to explore the unknown regions, of which only a vague idea had been gathered from the imperfect explanation of the Mohawks, three traders in the service of the New Netherlands Company, seem to have adventurously set out from Fort Nassau (now Albany) on an expedition into the interior and downward along the New River (Delaware River) to the Ogehagi, or the Minquas, the enemies of the

northern tribes. The route of the party is not accurately defined, but they perhaps, followed the trail of the Esopus Indians to the sources of the Delaware, the waters of which they descended to the Schuylkill. At this point of their progress, they appear to have been taken prisoners by the Minquas; and the news reaching the Dutch on the Mauritius River (Hudson or North River), arrangements were promptly made to ransom the captives, as well as undertake a more thorough examination of the country where they were detained."

"Accordingly, the yacht *Restless*, which Block on his return to Holland, had left in charge of Cornelius Hendricksen, was dispatched from Manhattan southward, along the coast of New Jersey, to explore the New River (Delaware), from its mouth to its upper waters. The voyage was entirely successful. Sailing into the bay which Hudson had first discovered seven years before, Hendricksen explored the adjoining coasts x x x x proceeding up the channel of the main river, beyond the confluence of the Schuylkill. Hendricksen opened a friendly intercourse with the Minquas who inhabited its banks, and ransomed from these savages his three captive countrymen, giving in exchange for them, kettles, beads and other merchandise."

Broadhead states that Hendricksen was the first to explore Delaware Bay and River and probably ransomed the three Dutch captives at the point where Philadelphia was settled sixty-six years later. This locates the date, as Philadelphia was settled in 1682.

On the return of Hendricksen to Manhattan, he sailed for Holland to obtain a separate and exclusive charter to trade in the newly discovered territory from the States General. At this time it is believed, Hendricksen presented to the States General, at the Hague a crude map of the newly explored territory, part of which he had sailed over in the *Restless*, also using information given him by the three Dutch traders, whom he had ransomed at the mouth of the Schuylkill, one of them being named Kluynties. The history of this map can be found in Broadhead's volume mentioned above, page 755, note G and page 757, note I. A copy of this map is a fairly accurate map of the Delaware, at that time named the New River. It was also later known as the South River, and the Mauritius or Hudson River as the North River, by which name is it known to this day, all docks being designated by their No. N. R.

On page 98 "Lancaster County Indians" by H. Frank Eshelman, published Lancaster, Pa., 1908, the date of the capture of the three Dutchmen is given as 1616; therefore whether the three Dutch traders were here or not—and we are unable to obtain any evidence that they were—it was one year after the arrival of the great explorer Stephen Brule.

It is but proper that Brule the interpreter and explorer, the first white man as far as known to visit any part of the state of Pennsylvania and this part of New York State should receive special mention. Brule came from France to America with Champlain in 1608, when he was 16 or 18 years of age. His name was Etienne Brulay, Stephen Brule, for short. He was placed in charge of Chief Iroquet of the Huron tribe to learn their language. From 1611 to 1615 we know very little of Brule, but it is safe to conjecture that with his restless spirit he was active. In 1615 Brule was sent to obtain the assistance of the Andastes as mentioned heretofore. The exact route followed by Brule and his dusky companion is not known but they, without doubt, crossed the western part of New York State. Frank Severance in "Old Trails on the Niagara Frontier" page 5, states, "There are plausible grounds for belief, but no proof, that Etienne Brule was the first white man who ever saw Niagara Falls." It is quite reasonable to believe that statement, for when Brule left Champlain in Sept. 1615 at the outlet of Lake Simcoe, to pass thru the western part of the present state of New York, they would naturally go around the west end of Lake Ontario as it would be very dangerous to attempt to cross this large body of water in their frail canoes, and knowing the danger of passing thru the territory of the League, would avoid it if possible. Therefore they would follow up the Niagara, and avoid their dangerous enemies as much as possible and after many hardships arrive at the Indian village on Spanish Hill, called by Champlain, Carantouan.

In 1616 Brule attempted to return to the French in Canada, probably in the spring or early summer, accompanied by his dusky escort, across the country of the League and while so doing was assailed by a number of Senecas, became separated from his companions and wandered alone for several days in a famished condition, until he met three strange Indians who took him to their village, where his arrival created great excitement. They asked him many questions, and especially if he were one of the hated

French, their enemies, but he denied the fact, and failing to convince them, they assaulted him, pulling out his beard and finger nails, and burned him severely with live coals, producing deep scars. They evidently intended to burn him at the stake, this against the protest of their chief. Brule was a Catholic and wore about his neck, and on his breast an *Agnus Dei*; this they attempted to take from him but he resisted and explained to them that if they interfered with this emblem they would be annihilated. At about this time a severe thunder storm appeared and the mob dispersed, and the friendly chief unbound him from the stake. After this the tribe became quite friendly and he remained with them several months. When he decided to return to his people he promised to try and bring about kindly relations between the League and the French.

Upon his arrival among the Hurons he was kindly received but learned that Champlain had returned to Quebec, leaving instructions for him to continue his explorations. He remained with the Hurons until the summer of 1618 when he accompanied the tribe on their annual trading trip to the French settlements, meeting Champlain at Three Rivers July 8, after an absence of nearly three years. The information he gave his chief was of great assistance in producing one of his early maps.

Later Brule made an extensive exploring trip to the west looking for the western passage to India and China, going as far as Lake Superior, returning to Quebec in 1623. He continued his exploration until 1629, when the English took possession of Canada, then he had the choice of living at peace with them or going to England a prisoner. He remained with them being one of the thirteen to do so.

Next to Champlain, Brule was the most important figure that had developed, and much of his employer's success was due to his masterly effort. For this he received the sum of about two hundred dollars per year. In 1632, Canada was again ceded to France and the French took possession, and Brule was in bad repute for having remained with the English. By this time he was as much at home in the forest with the savage as in the settlement where he had spent but little time for the past 18 years. He took up his abode with the Hurons at a place where he had remained much of his time while with this tribe. Here he remained until he was about 40 years of age, when he was clubbed to death by members of the tribe he lived with (the Hurons) and this is not all, they boiled and feasted on his remains. History does not record the cause of this deed. It may have been due to the intrigue of his French enemies, or possibly during some drunken orgy, probably the latter.

The Bradford County Historical Society placed upon the eastern brow of Spanish Hill, a beautiful granite marker which has this inscription:

"Site of Indian town Carantouan visited by Stephen Brule, French explorer in 1615. Erected by Bradford County Historical Society, 1915."

This marker was dedicated Oct| 15, 1915, 300 years after the arrival at this place of the man in whose honor it was erected. A full history of the proceedings can be found in number nine annual report of the society that erected it.

It is quite probable that the next white men to visit this vicinity were the Jesuit missionaries, who, soon after the arrival of the French in Canada, spread over the entire country amongst the Indians, and suffered great privations and hardships, and even death at the hands of those whom they were trying to benefit. The traders, especially the Dutch, also arrived on the scene at about this time, bringing to the unfortunate Indians a few gaudy trinkets, some implements of warfare, to be used against their neighbors, and the worst kind of rum to destroy their race.

Many white prisoners were brought to or through this valley from time to time. A list or history of the recorded cases would fill a volume, and their sufferings could not be described. Many of the present residents of Waverly and vicinity are very familiar with what is still known as the Old Indian Trail up Cayuta Creek, which was so well worn as to be distinct, even to the present day. Those who desire a record of many of these cases of suffering will find it in Halsey's "Old New York Frontier," a most admirable work on the subject, Wm. L. Stone's "Border Wars," and Wm. W. Campbell's "Annals of Tryon County, N. Y."

The first white woman known to have been in this valley was Susanna Nitchman, a young Moravian girl, who was wounded and taken prisoner by Indians in the valley of Mahoning, in November, 1754, and brought to Tioga, where she remained in captivity until May, 1756, when she died.

Early in the spring of 1779 an Irishman named Sawyer and a Scotchman named Cowley, were taken prisoners by a prowling band of Indians, near

Harpersfield, in what is now Delaware county, New York, and while on their way to Fort Niagara, in custody of four of their captors, camped for the night at the Tuscarora Indian village of Mactowauck, on the banks of the Susquehanna, midway between Tioga Center and Owego, and by previous arrangement, when their captors were sleeping, removed the priming from the Indians' guns, secured two tomahawks, with which they brained two of their captors, fatally injured a third and seriously injured the fourth, who escaped.

The route taken by the savages with their prisoners from the Eastern settlement which was Unadilla, (then the nearest Indian village to the white settlements in the eastern part of the state) down the Susquehanna to Oquaga, (now Windsor, Broome County, New York,) thence westward over the hills to Binghamton, thereby avoiding the great bend, thence along the Susquehanna, sometimes proceeding to Tioga, at other times crossing over the hill, and down the Indian trail mentioned above, thence westward to Painted Post, thence up the Cohocton to its source, thence over and down a small stream that flows into Ironduquoit Bay, near the mouth of the Genesee River, thence westward to Niagara.

The old Indian trails were found to be the most desirable routes to and from the many different points and have in many cases proven to have been the ones selected by their white successors, for their highways, canals and railroads.

The Moravian Missionaries visited this valley early and labored among the Indians, who received them cordially, many of them embracing that faith.

Conrad Weiser, a Palatine, was born at Alfsteadt, in Herrenberg, near Wurtemberg, Germany, in 1696. When thirteen years of age he came with his father to America, and assisted his people for three years in a vain effort to make tar, and raise hemp on the Livingston Manor in the colony of New York, with many other Palatines, who came with them from their unfortunate land. After three years of hardship these suffering people revolted and moved to the Mohawk Valley. The Weisers spent the winter of 1713-14 with a chief of the Iroquois at Schenectady. Here, doubtless young Weiser secured his first lessons in the Iroquois tongue. He followed his father, in the spring to Schoharie, and suffered want and privation to the verge of starvation, among his people for a year. When he was seventeen years old, he went to live with Quagnant, a prominent Indian chief, where he remained for eight months, acting as interpreter between the Dutch and their dusky neighbors. Soon after this he left his father's house and lived the greater part of the next fifteen years with the Indians, during which time he became thoroughly familiar with their language, customs, habits and peculiarities, obtaining their fullest confidence, which he retained during his long life. In 1720 he married Anna Eve.

The Palatines having become dissatisfied with the conditions in the Schoharie and Mohawk Valleys, a delegation consulted with Gov. Keith at Albany, describing their grievances, and he offered them a home in Pennsylvania. Soon after a number of them, led by Conrad Weiser's father, cut a road from Schoharie through the forest to the head waters of the Susquehanna at Otsego Lake and floated down this beautiful stream to Swatara Creek, which they ascended and crossed over to the beautiful valley of Tulpehocken, where they settled, and their descendants now occupy the same ground, the most practical and successful farmers in this broad land. It must have been a grand sight to have seen these pioneers with their belongings floating down through this valley to the beautiful land of promise.

Nine years later, in 1729, Conrad Weiser followed his people to the Tulpehocken valley. From statements made by him, it would appear that he had visited his friends before moving there, as he mentions having made a trip up the Susquehanna Valley in 1725. In December 1731, Shikellimy appeared in Philadelphia with a Cayuga chief and Conrad Weiser, and when he introduced the latter, he stated that he was the official interpreter of the Six Nations, and an adopted son of the Mohawk tribe. Conrad Weiser passed up and down this valley many times as an emissary of the colonial government in Pennsylvania to the Iroquois nation. The records show that he passed to and fro in 1737, 1743, 1745, 1750, 1753, and 1754, perhaps other years as well. The following description of Conrad Weiser is given by an able writer, "Through his influence with the Six Nations, on the one hand, and the colonial government of Pennsylvania, New York, Maryland, Virginia and the Carolinas, on the other, he succeeded in referring the alliance between the French and the Indians until the American colonists had grown strong enough to defend themselves successfully." Washington stood at the grave of this hero, diplomat, and honest man and

said that posterity would never forget the important part he had taken in the development of this country.

The Moravian Missionaries also visited this valley about the period of Weiser's passing to and fro. Among them Zinzendorf, Zeisberger and Heckwelder.

CHAPTER IX.

One of the most important visits of the white man in this valley was in the latter part of June, 1778, when Col. John Butler with his Tory regiment and Indian allies under command of Sangerachta, Seneca chief, collected his forces at Tioga, preparatory to proceeding down the river to the place of that memorable event, the Battle of Wyoming, frequently called The Wyoming Massacre. This important and unfortunate event has been described in prose and verse more times than almost any other occurrence in our history, and most frequently from our view-point. I now purpose giving the other side of the story. One Ernest Cruikshank, an historian of Ontario, Canada, has written a history of "Butler's Rangers," which was published under the sanction of the "Lundy's Lane Historical Society," and I shall quote him largely in this description of that event, altho differing from his version at times.

"The Valley of the Wyoming or the county of Westmoreland, as it was officially named, contained a very thriving and populous settlement, entirely composed of emigrants from Connecticut; yet it was by no means the Arcadia that has been pictured. On the contrary, for ten years back it had been a scene of strife and violence, and the inhabitants had seized and held their farms by force of arms alone. Rival land companies had waged an obstinate struggle for possession of the narrow but fertile tract of alluvial soil skirting the river, during which small armies were organized, forts built and besieged, many houses burnt and several persons killed. In this conflict William Cardwell, one of Butler's captains, had served his apprenticeship in arms; and many of the rangers were Pennsylvanians who had been expelled from their holdings by the triumphant invaders and had seen their homes wrapped in flames as they fled. The population had increased so rapidly that it was estimated at six thousand, congregated in a valley twenty-five miles in length, and nowhere more than three in breadth. Many thousand bushels of grains had been shipped the past year for the supply of the Continental army near Philadelphia, and it was anticipated that the harvest then ripening would furnish a still greater quantity for the same purpose. The inhabitants were, with few exceptions, warm partisans of the Revolution, and had already sent two companies of riflemen to serve under Washington. These had been recently recalled for the defense of their homes and were accompanied by a small detachment of Continental infantry under Col. Zebulon Butler. The magistrates had lately shown their zeal by the prosecution of some persons living farther up the river, who were accused of being Loyalists. Thirty of these were seized and committed to jail in Connecticut. The remainder were summarily ejected, and most of them fled to Unadilla and joined the Rangers."

"The Indians contended that they were still the rightful owners of the land occupied by the Wyoming people. They had protested fruitlessly for more than twenty years against the settlement of the valley. Sangerachta, the Seneca chief had acted as the spokesman of one deputation that had been sent to Connecticut to remonstrate. The justice of their claim was then generally admitted, and the movement delayed until the disturbance preceding the Revolution afforded a favorable opportunity for reviving it. Hamilton, the Governor of Canada, declared that nothing is more certain than that these lands do yet belong to these nations, having never, that I heard of, been openly and fairly purchased of them. The Connecticut company next attempted, without success, to bribe Sir William Johnson by an offer of half their interest, "I refused their offer," Johnson said, "with the slight it deserved, and gave them my opinion of the whole affair, and also told them the unhappy consequences that would follow, should they, as so hinted, force a settlement in these parts." He added that he did not believe that the Six Nations would ever consent to a settlement on their war-path and best hunting grounds. The land-hunger in that teeming hive, Connecticut, was too powerful to be long withstood, and the unhappy squatters were now doomed to suffer the wrong that amendeth wrong."

BATTLE OF WYOMING

"Aside from the land question, the Senecas had a more recent cause for irritation. In the autumn of the preceding year a party from their tribe

had been invited to visit the settlement. Liquor was given them there. Some of them got drunk and uttered vague threats. They were seized and had been detained as hostages ever since. In April, 1777, the chiefs of the tribe received a message from Col. Denniston and Judge Jenkins in the name of the inhabitants inviting them to a council. Mindful of former treachery the Indians applied to Col. Butler for the assistance of a body of troops to enable them to go in such force as to secure the release of the prisoners. Accordingly, Butler was instructed to accompany them with his whole force. Before this could be done, the Indians were further exasperated by an indefensible act of cruelty. A few of their people having approached within five miles of Wyoming, were stealthily attacked by a scouting party from the settlement, and two men and a woman killed and scalped."

Floating down the Susquehanna in boats and rafts to the great bend at the Three Islands, Butler then marched swiftly through the woods with two hundred Rangers and three hundred Indians. On the last day of June he encamped on the summit of a hill, from which he looked down on the greater part of the valley. His scouts brought in a few prisoners, and at night he was joined by two Loyalists. From these men it was learned that his approach had been discovered, and that in addition to sixty Continentals, the entire militia of the settlement, numbering eight hundred men, had been assembled in the various forts. Of these there were eight or ten, the three largest being on the same side of the river as his camp. On the next morning the Indians sent a message to Col. Denniston, informing him that they had come in consequence of his invitation, and were prepared to speak with him either as friends or foes. The defiant answer was returned that the inhabitants were determined to fight and would have all their scalps before night."

"Butler at once marched within view of Wintermute Fort, and sent Lieut. John Turney, of the Rangers to summon it. Terms were soon arranged by which the garrison agreed to surrender the place with all their arms and stores, and engaged not to bear arms again during the war, on the sole condition that their lives should be spared. Jenkins Fort next capitulated on the same terms. Forty Fort, the remaining garrison on that side of the river, was then summoned, but after long deliberation, the terms were rejected. Two days had been spent in this way, and on the morning of the third of July, parties sent out by Butler to collect cattle, reported that the militia was assembling in great numbers near Forty Fort, and apparently preparing for an attack. At this the Indians rejoiced greatly, and prepared for action with alacrity, saying that they would be at least on an equal footing with them in the woods. Shortly after noon four or five hundred men were seen advancing slowly along the river. This force was composed of the entire detachment of Continental infantry and Wyoming riflemen under Col. Zebulon Butler, a veteran soldier who had served through the French War and at the siege of Havana, and the greater part of the 24th regiment of Connecticut militia commanded by Col. Denniston himself. For many years these militiamen had been armed and carefully trained and in the land-war they had easily routed their antagonists."

"Cardwell, who was destroying Jenkins Fort, was recalled, and at four o'clock when the enemy was still about a mile away, Butler directed Fort Wintermute to be set on fire. Supposing this was the forerunner of a retreat, the Americans pushed forward rapidly. He then posted his men in a fine, open wood, extending from an impenetrable marsh to the river, the Indians being stationed on the right in six distinct parties, and ordered them to lie flat on the ground, and reserve their fire until a signal was given by the Seneca chief. He laid aside his military hat, tied a handkerchief around his head and taking a rifle, posted himself in the center of the Rangers."

"After they had passed the burning stockade, the enemy deployed and advanced in line until within two hundred yards of the Rangers' position, when they discovered them and began firing. They had fired three rounds without receiving a shot in reply, and gradually advanced within a hundred yards when Sangerachta gave a shrill whoop, which was repeated by each band of Indians in succession and prolonged by the Rangers. This was succeeded by a deliberate and deadly volley. Already the Indians had turned the enemy's left flank by creeping along the margin of the marsh and the militia in that part of the line were thrown in a sudden panic. The Indians darted forward to cut off their retreat and drove them in confusion towards the river. After that they offered but little resistance, and a merciless pursuit began. Many tried to swim the river and were shot or drowned in the act."

"Our fire was so close and well directed, Butler said in his letter to Col. Bolton, that the affair was soon over not lasting above half an hour from the time they gave the first fire till their flight. In the action were taken two hundred and twenty-seven scalps and only five prisoners. The Indians were so exasperated with their loss at Fort Stanwix in the year previous that it was with difficulty I could save the life of these few. Col. Denniston, who came in next day with a minister and four others to treat for the remainder of the settlement of Westmoreland, told me that they lost one Colonel, two Majors, seven Captains, thirteen Lieutenants, eleven Ensigns and 268 Privates. On our side we lost one Indian killed, two Rangers and eight Indians wounded."

Only sixty of the entire body that marched out to the battle are said to have escaped, of whom fourteen were Continentals. It is certain that Butler disapproved of this wholesale slaughter. This story was told by a wounded officer, who escaped by secreting himself in a thicket. After dark he heard the sound of foot steps, and two men, whom he recognized as Butler himself and one of his officers, passed so near his hiding place that he could overhear snatches of their conversation, and "It has been a sore day for the Yankees," the younger man said, "It has indeed, replied Butler sadly. "Blood enough has been shed."

The three forts at Larnwanak, on the opposite side of the river, surrendered at the first summons next morning, and a deputation headed by Col. Denniston and a clergyman came from Forty Fort to beg for terms for the rest of the settlement. The few surviving regulars had fled from the valley during the night. Already the mills and farm houses were in flames, and an immense drove of cattle had been collected by the Indians.

Butler readily agreed to grant the same conditions that he had offered before the battle, and even consented that Forty Fort should remain standing as a place of refuge for the women and children. As a measure of precaution he insisted that all spirits should be destroyed before the stores were delivered, and more than one of the prisoners to the end of their lives, remembered his constant effort to prevent the Indians from plundering, and even from taunting the inhabitants of their defeat.

Those who fled from the valley told a far different story of death and desolation, which their fears prompted them to embellish with blood curdling and wholly imaginary details. This tale of horror was eagerly circulated to throw odium upon the loyalists, and has been repeated with little variation down to the present day. Undoubtedly, there was a massacre at Wyoming, but it was of strong men, flying from a lost battle, and not of helpless women and children, as they represented.

By the final capitulation it was agreed that all the forts should be utterly demolished, the Continental stores surrendered, and that none of the inhabitants should again bear arms. The prisoners on both sides were to be liberated, and it was further stipulated by Butler that property taken from the people called Tories up the river be made good, and that they were to remain in peaceable possession of their farms and unmolested in a free trade through this state as far as lay in their power. On his part, he promised to use his utmost influence that the property of the inhabitants should be preserved entire to them.

He afterward asserted in the most solemn language that these conditions were faithfully observed by him, while it is not denied that they were violated by Col. Denniston and others, who appeared in arms before the year was ended. In his letter to Col. Bolton, already cited, written from Larnwanak on the 12th of July, Butler said "what gives me sincere satisfaction is, that I can, with great truth, assure you that in the destruction of the settlement not a single person was hurt except such as were in arms, and to these, in truth, the Indians gave no quarter. The officers and men of the Rangers have supported themselves through hunger and fatigue with great cheerfulness."

Miner, the local historian of Wyoming, practically corroborates Butler's statement, although with evident trepidation as to the probable consequences of telling the truth. "Even now (1840) it is not without some fear of giving offence we draw of him what we believe to be a just outline. It is certain he could have commanded much more severe conditions. The settlement was wholly at his mercy. No one can deny that the capitulation on its face was in a high degree honorable and favorable to Col. Denniston. Col. Franklin confirms the statement of Mrs. Myers, that Butler exerted himself to restrain the savages, seemed deeply hurt when unable to do so, and offered when furnished with a list of property, to make it good."

He describes one grim deed of which Butler himself made no mention.

When the garrison of Forty Fort marched out, Butler stood at the gate-way and recognized one, Boyd, a deserter from Niagara. "Boyd" he exclaimed, "Go to that tree." "I hope, sir," Boyd faltered, "that you will consider me a prisoner of war." Go to that tree, sir" Butler repeated sternly. The trembling man obeyed, and at a signal from their commander a volley was fired by a party of Rangers, and he fell dead. This, Miner states, was the only life taken after the capitulation was signed.

From the recollection of survivors, he succeeded in constructing a lifelike portrait of Butler as he appeared to them. A fat man, below the middle stature, though active. The rough visage of the warrior was rather more agreeable than forbidding. Care sat upon his brow. Speaking quickly, he repeated his words when excited. Decision, firmness, courage were undoubted characteristics of the man.

The fate of Wyoming spread terror along the border, and Butler took advantage of the general panic to send a party to destroy the settlements on the Lackawanna branch of the Delaware. For many days the roads and the rivers were covered for miles by throngs of people fleeing from their homes. The adjacent counties were nearly deserted, and Sunbury became the frontier post on the west branch of the Susquehanna. It was asserted that Butler might have advanced without opposition as far as Carlisle. An eye witness said, "I never in my life saw such scenes of distress. The river and the road down it were covered with men, women and children, fleeing for their lives, many without any property at all and none who had not left the greater part of it." Another writes of "700 Indians, all armed in the most formidable manner. Everyone of them, exclusive of guns and tomahawks, hath a large spouton, and as soon as engaged, rushes on in a most dreadful manner."

The executive council of Pennsylvania instantly ordered two regiments of regulars and 1,800 militia to march to the defense of the frontier. Much of the harvest elsewhere was destroyed in consequence, and the diversion of so many troops to this quarter unquestionably hampered the movements of their main army.

Struck down at Tioga a few days later by a violent attack of ague and fever, accompanied by rheumatism in the head, Butler was forced to seek relief at Niagara, leaving Caldwell in command of the Rangers, with instructions to march at once to Oquaga and inform the Indians that he had come to assist in the defense of their border villages, and conduct any offensive movements he considered practicable. An officer and a few Rangers were to accompany every party of Indians sent out to reconnoiter and harass the frontiers. "I would have give orders" Butler continued, "to every party you send out to burn and destroy everything they possibly can. If we can prevent the enemy getting in their grain, their general army, already much distressed, must disperse and their country fall an easy prey. You are to enlist as many able-bodied men as you can, who are recommended for their loyalty."

This is the only detailed account of the battle of Wyoming from the English, or Loyalist point of view, I have been able to find, and is of great interest to the student of local history, as it throws added light upon many points brought out by the more recent writers, as it is conceded that some of our accounts of this unfortunate affair were much overdrawn by the earliest writers. It is safe to say that somewhere between the two extremes the truth lies buried and forgotten.

There must have been lively times in the valley when Butler with his Indians, and worse than savage Loyalists returned covered with blood, and loaded down with plunder, as they left the Wyoming Flats stripped of everything of value. What they could not bring with them they destroyed, and after remaining a short time at Tioga, left for Cherry Valley, and as Walter N. Butler's report or letter to Col. Bolton, relative to the massacre at that place, has a bearing upon results at Wyoming, I will insert a part of it.

"I have much to lament, that, notwithstanding my utmost precaution to save the women and children, I could not prevent some of them falling victims to the fury of the Savages. They have carried off many of the inhabitants and killed more, among them, Colin Cloyd, a very violent rebel. I could not prevail on the Indians to leave the women and children behind, though on the second morning, Capt. Johnson, (to whose knowledge of the Indians and address in managing them I am indebted) and I got them to permit twelve who were Loyalists, and whom I concealed, with the humane assistance of Mr. Joseph Brant and Capt. Jacobs, of Ochuaga, to return. The death of the women and children on this occasion may, I believe, be

truly ascribed to the rebels having falsely accused the Indians of cruelty at Wyoming. This has much exasperated them and they are still more incensed at finding that the Colonel and those who had them lay down their arms, soon after marched into their country intending to destroy their villages, and they declared that they would be no more accused falsely of fighting the enemy twice, meaning in future that they would give no quarter."

It appears that some of the men who had surrendered at Wyoming, and agreed not to take up arms again during the war, had taken part in Col. Hartley's incursion to Tioga, which will be described hereafter.

There is much confusion in history regarding the Butlers. Col. John Butler the Tory was in command of the Wyoming expedition, and upon his arrival at Tioga on the return trip, he became ill and immediately left for Niagara. At about the same time Col. Walter N. Butler, his son arrived from Niagara with 200 Rangers and a band of Senecas, usually under the command of Joseph Brant, the Iroquis war chief. Brant was on his way towards Niagara, when he met the expedition between Tioga and Niagara, and was displeased with the idea of being compelled to act subordinate to Col. Walter N. Butler, whom he despised, but after considerable argument, he was persuaded to join the expedition and return with them to Tioga, and thence to Cherry Valley.

There were four Col. Butlers serving at one time in the North in the border wars of the Revolution. Col. Zebulon Butler, of Wyoming fame, on the American side, Col. John Butler, the Loyalist commander at the battle of Wyoming, Col. (and sometimes called Captain, son of Col. John, last mentioned) who commanded the Tory and Indian forces at the massacre of Cherry Valley, and Col. William Butler, (a Pennsylvanian) who commanded the American forces who destroyed the Indian village of Oquaga, in the latter part of the year 1778. It is quite difficult to keep track of them, as many of the early writers did not mention them by their full names.

CHAPTER X.

COL. HARTLEY'S EXPEDITION

In September, 1778, immediately following the battle of Wyoming, Col. Thomas Hartley, who was in command in Central Pennsylvania, decided to carry war into the Indian country, to or beyond Tioga, if possible, and destroy their villages. The original intention was to have about 400 men but when ready to start from Fort Muncie, on the west branch of the Susquehanna, Sept. 12th he only had about 200, all told. Capt. Simon Spalding with a force of 150 from Wyoming, Capt. Carbery with 17 mounted men, the remainder, part of his own regiment from Fort Muncie and some short-term men under Capt. Murray.

After the most difficult march conceivable, they arrived in the vicinity of Tioga, when the advance guard came in contact with a small band of Indians and succeeded in killing and scalping one of them, a chief while the remainder escaped. Knowing that they would alarm the villages that he had come to destroy and hoped to have surprised, and would collect all of the enemy possible to obstruct and destroy his small band of heroes, they made all haste possible and arrived at Tioga, Sept. 26th, late in the evening. They had taken several prisoners previous to their arrival, and learned from them that the Indians were aware of their coming, having been informed by a deserter from Capt. Spalding's company at Wyoming, (named Van Alstyne,) and were prepared to give him a warm reception. They immediately burned Queen Esther Town, which was located on the West side of the river, near where the two rivers join at Tioga. They also destroyed the Indian village of Tioga, and several small villages in the vicinity. Capt. Carbery with his mounted men advanced to the Indian village of Old Chemung.

At this time Col. Hartley and his small force were in a very precarious situation, as the forces of the enemy far outnumbered his brave little band, and he very wisely decided to hasten towards Wyoming. On the 28th of Sept. he commenced the return march, and encamped at Wyalusing the first night, a long day's march, indeed. Early the following day his men were engaged with the enemy, who were present in large numbers and harassed them continually; the engagement became spirited near evening, when it became necessary to land some of his forces, who were traveling by water, as they were so hard pressed. A united charge was made, with great shouting, by all of his forces available, with the result that the Indians broke and ran away, leaving ten of their number dead on the field. Hartley's loss was four killed and ten wounded.

This engagement was fought on what is known as Indian Hill, at a point where the line between Bradford and Wyoming counties crosses the hill. The engagement commenced on the Bradford side, and the final victory on the Wyoming side of the line. Hartley made all haste possible with his weary command without further interruption, arriving at Wyoming Oct. 5th, having traveled 300 miles through a trackless wilderness in two weeks. It is due to the wisdom and bravery of Col. Hartley and the members of his command, that another serious military disaster was not added to the already long list.

Now we will scan this important heroic event from the Loyalist side, as recorded in Cruikshank's *Butler's Rangers*. "Hartley ascended the Susquehanna River as far as Tioga, destroying the farms of many Loyalists as he advanced and burned the Indian village there. He then sent a written message to the chiefs at Chemung a few miles distant, accusing them of killing women and children and torturing prisoners. He threatened to waste their country with fire and sword, if they delayed to sue for peace. Capt. Butler had retired to Canadasaga, where he was joined by Caldwell with the Rangers. The Senecas rapidly assembled 400 men, leaving only their women and children to take care of the village. Convinced that if the Six Nations were forced to neutrality, Niagara would be in great danger. Col Bolton sent a few volunteers from the Eighth to join them. Finding himself at the head of 800 men, Butler prepared to attack Hartley, when he retreated with every sign of haste."

It appears that Hartley and his brave two hundred had caused a lot of commotion in more ways than one. There must have been much fear and strong talk on the part of the Six Nations, relative to their desiring to enter into a treaty of neutrality with him, so much so, that Butler became alarmed for the safety of Niagara, in case that event was brought about, and he was in fear of attacking Hartley until he had collected his forces and been reinforced until he had 800 men under his command.

The following correspondence is from the work mentioned above and as it has a bearing on the question at issue, I insert it here:

"About the middle of February (1779), an Indian arrived at Niagara, bringing a letter from Gen. James Clinton, who had succeeded General Schuyler in command at Albany, assenting to the proposed exchange, (of prisoners), but accusing the officers and men of the Rangers, of conniving at the crimes and the outrages committed by the Indians, and asserting that similar acts had been perpetrated when no Indians were present.

To this Walter Butler made a prompt and indignant reply, confidently appealing to the prisoners themselves for the confirmation of his statement. "We deny," he said, "any cruelties to have been committed at Wyoming, either by whites or Indians; so far to the contrary, that not a man, woman or child was hurt after the capitulation, or a woman or child before it, or taken into captivity. Though should you call it inhumanity, the killing men in arms in the field in that case I plead guilty. The inhabitants killed at Cherry Valley do not lay at my door; my conscience acquits me. If any are guilty it's yourselves; at least, the conduct of some of your officers, first Col. Hartley, of your forces, sent to the Indians the enclosed, being a copy of his letter, charging them with crimes they never committed, and threatened them and their villages, with fire and sword and no quarters. The burning of one of their villages, then inhabited by only a few families—your friends—who imagined they might remain in peace and friendship with you, till assured, a few hours before the arrival of your troops, that they should not even receive quarters, took to the woods; and, to complete the matter, Col. Denniston and his people appearing again in arms with Col. Hartley, after a solemn capitulation and agreement not to bear arms during the war, and Col. Denniston not performing a promise to release a number of soldiers belonging to Col. Butler's corps of Rangers, then prisoners among you, were the reasons assigned by the Indians to me, after the destruction of Cherry Valley for their not acting in the same manner as at Wyoming. They added, that being charged by their enemies with what they never had done, and threatened by them, they had determined to convince you that it was not fear which had prevented them from committing the one, and putting your threats against them in force against yourselves."

CHAPTER XI.

SULLIVAN'S INDIAN EXPEDITION

This valley was the scene of one of the most important events during the entire Revolutionary struggle. What is known in history as "The Sullivan

Expedition" during the summer of 1779, to destroy the Indians with their homes and crops, and the so-called Loyalists, who had caused so much bloodshed, suffering, and destruction of property along the frontier of New York and Pennsylvania, since the commencement of the conflict.

Washington had long been aware of the necessity of doing something to protect the pioneers out on the border, all the way from Lake Champlain to Virginia. With an enemy in front of him, well equipped and supplies with all that was necessary, and far outnumbering his hard-pressed forces, there had never been a time when he could spare a force sufficient to assure success in this direction, but after the destruction of Wyoming and the more serious, if possible, annihilation of Cherry Valley in 1778, the matter could be delayed no longer, and all arrangements possible were made to destroy the enemy in the rear. The objects and aims of this undertaking are so ably set forth in Washington's instructions to Gen. John Sullivan, who was to command this expedition that it is given in full, as it is one of the wisest, most specific and carefully worded orders ever given by a commander to a subordinate, and should be carefully studied by all.

From Headquarters under date of May 31st, 1779, Washington issued the following instructions to Sullivan:

"The expedition you are appointed to command is to be directed against the hostile Tribes of the Six Nations of Indians, with their associates and adherents. The objects are the total destruction and devastation of their settlements and the capture of as many prisoners of every age and sex as possible. It will be essential to ruin their crops now in the ground and prevent their planting more—the troops to be employed under your command are Clinton's, Maxwell's, Poor's and Hand's brigades, and independent companies raised in the State of Pennsylvania. In Hand's Brigade I comprehend all the detached corps of continental troops now on the Susquehanna, and Spencer's regiment, Cortlandt's I consider as belonging to Clinton's brigade; Alden's may go to Poor's, and Butler's and the rifle corps to Maxwell or Hand's."

"Clinton's brigade, you are informed, has been ordered to rendezvous at Canajoharie, subject to your orders, either to form a junction with the main body on the Susquehanna, by way of Otsego, or to proceed up the Mohawk River and cooperate in the best manner circumstances will permit, as you judge most advisable. So soon as your preparations are in sufficient forwardness, you will assemble your main body at Wyoming and proceed thence to Tioga, taking from that place the most direct and practicable route into the heart of the Indian Settlements. You will establish such intermediate posts as you think necessary for the security of your communication and convoys; nor need I caution you, while you leave a sufficiency of men for their defense, to take care to diminish your operating force as little as possible. A post at Tioga will be particularly necessary, either a stockaded fort, or an intrenched camp; if the latter, a block-house should be erected in the interior. I would recommend that some post in the center of the Indian country should be occupied with all expedition, with a sufficient quantity of provisions; whence parties should be detached to lay waste all the settlements around with instructions to do it in the most effectual manner, that the country may not be merely overrun, but destroyed."

"I need not urge the necessity of using every method in your power to gain intelligence of the enemy's strength, motions and designs; nor need I suggest the extraordinary degree of vigilance and caution, which will be necessary to guard against surprises from an adversary so secret, desultory, and rapid as the Indians."

"If a detachment operates on the Mohawk River, the commanding officer should be instructed to be very watchful that no troops come from Oswegatchie and Niagara to Oswego without his knowledge; and for this purpose he should keep trusty spies at those three places to advise him instantly of the movement of any party and its force. This detachment should also endeavor to keep up a constant intercourse with the main body."

"I beg leave to suggest, as general rules that ought to govern your expedition, to make rather than receive attack, attended with as much impetuosity shouting, and noise as possible; and make the troops act in as loose and dispersed a way as is consistent with a proper degree of government, concert and mutual support. It should be previously impressed upon the minds of the men, whenever they have an opportunity, to rush on with the war-whoop and fixed bayonet. Nothing will disconcert the Indians more than this. More than common care will be necessary of your arms and ammunition from the nature of the service they should be particularly inspected after a rain, or the passage of any deep water."

"After you have very thoroughly completed the destruction of their settlements, if the Indians should show a disposition for peace, I would have you encourage it, on condition that they will give some decisive evidence of their sincerity, by delivering up some of the principal instigators of their past hostility into our hands; Butler, Brant, the most mischievous of the Tories that have joined them, or any others they may have in their power, that we are interested to get into ours. They may possibly be engaged by address, secrecy and stratagem, to surprise the garrison at Niagara, and the shipping on the lakes and put them into our possession. This may be demanded as a condition of our friendship, and would be a most important point gained. If they can render a service of this kind, you may supply them in their distress with supplies of provisions and other articles of which they will stand in need; having regard, in the expectation you give them, to our real ability to perform. I have no power at present to authorize you to conclude a treaty of peace with them, but you may agree upon the terms of one, letting them know that it must be finally ratified by Congress, and giving them every proper assurance that it will: I shall write to Congress on the subject and endeavor to obtain more ample and definite authority."

"When we have effectually chastised them, we may then listen to peace, and endeavor to draw further advantages from their fears. But, even in this case great caution will be necessary to guard against the snares, which their teaching may hold out. They must be explicit in their promises, give substantial pledge for their performance and execute their engagements with decision and dispatch. Hostages are the only kind of security to be depended on. Should Niagara fall into your hands in the manner I have mentioned, you will do everything in your power for preserving and maintaining it, by establishing a chain of forts, in such a manner as shall appear to you most safe and effectual and tending as little to reduce our general force as possible. This, however, we shall be better able to decide as the future events of the campaign unfold themselves. I shall be more explicit on the subject hereafter. When you have completed the objects of your expedition, unless otherwise directed in the meantime, you will return to form a junction with the main army, by the most convenient, expeditious and secure route, according to circumstances. The route by the Mohawk River, if it can be planned without too great risk, will be most eligible on several accounts. Much should depend on the relative position of the main army at the time. As it is impossible to foresee what may be the exigencies of the service in this question, this united with other important reasons makes it essential that your operations should be as rapid and that the expedition should be performed in as little time as will be consistent with its success and efficiency.

George Washington,

Commander in Chief.

After much preliminary labor during the early summer of 1779, Gen Sullivan was able to concentrate his forces at Wyoming, previous to starting on his long and difficult campaign. Gen. James Clinton had been equally as energetic in collecting together his forces, which were to take part in the expedition from the Eastern part of the State of New York.

So far as possible, the writer will use the version of these events, written by that most pains-taking historian, Rev. David Craft, as it appears in Gen. Sullivan's *Indian Expedition*, published by the Commonwealth of New York, which students of this subject will find of great value.

All being in readiness, the signal gun was fired, and this strange army started at one P. M. July 31st from Wyoming, and after a weary march, arrived on the eastern bank of the Susquehanna River opposite what is now Milan, on the evening of Monday, August 8th. Early on Tuesday morning the army was astir. Fearing an attack at the crossing, Capt. Gifford was reinforced with VanCortlandt's and Cillev's regiments, who forded at the encampment. The rest of the army marched a mile and a half farther up the river, fording opposite the present village of Milan, a mile below the junction of the two rivers. The water was waist-deep and the current swift, but the men grasping each other firmly, were able to withstand it and crossed in safety. Marching a mile, they crossed the Tioga or Chemung, and encamped at Tioga, the site of an Indian town, on the peninsula between the rivers. In this day's march the army passed over the remains of Queen Esther's town, which was situated on the west side of the Susquehanna.

On the first flat above the present village of Chemung stood the Indian town New Chemung, in 1779, (where the brick house known as the Asa Parshall house stands). The old town, abandoned a number of years previous, was nearly three miles below and near the present village of Chemung,

along the ridge of the Erie Railroad from the Depot to the foot of the hill north of the little burying-ground. Gen. Sullivan determined, if possible, to surprise and destroy the new town, and thus prevent it from being used as a rendezvous for parties to commit depredations upon his camp. Accordingly, the same evening of his arrival at Tioga, August 11th, Capt. John N. Cummines, of the 2nd New Jersey Regiment, Lieut. Jenkins, the guide, Capt. Franklin of the Wyoming militia and five others were sent to reconnoiter Chemung. Carefully they threaded their way through the tangled forest, avoiding the trail, yet keeping sufficiently near, so as not to lose their way. Watchful for an ambush and listening for the foot-fall of the foe, they made their way to the crest of the high hill, later owned by Miles C. Baldwin, Esq., where they could look down upon the town. There all was bustle and confusion. The Indians were evidently expecting an attack, and were hastening to a place of safety. The scouts returned the next day about three o'clock P. M. On hearing their report, the commander-in-chief issued orders for the soldiers to be in readiness to march at a moment's notice, and at eight P. M. August 12th. with the greater part of the troops under Generals Poor and Hand, Gen. Sullivan set out from Tioga, leaving Gen. Maxwell in command of the camp. The soldiers took one day's rations in their haversacks, and carried the little cohorn by hand, all the way to Chemung, and back to camp.

Night marches are always attended with great fatigue and many inconveniences, but here these were greatly augmented. The path lay through deep woods and tangled thickets, down into deep valleys and over precipitous hills. At one time the soldiers are floundering through a swamp, at another feeling their way along a narrow patch on the hillside, where there is scarcely room for two to walk abreast, and where a single mis-step would plunge headlong the unfortunate comrade upon the rocks hundreds of feet below. The day begins to dawn ere the tired troops reach the last narrows. Covered by the fog, however, they push on their way, Gen. Hand taking a little more circuitous route to strike the town in the rear, while Gen. Poor advances upon the front. But lo, the bird has flown. Only two or three straggling Indians are discovered, and these run away as soon as our men come in sight, which is a little before sunrise.

At his own request, Gen. Hand was permitted to pursue the retreating enemy, with Hubley's regiment and the Wyoming troops, the latter a little in front. He advanced about a mile, when, as the company of Capt. Bush, which was the right of the regiment, and the Wyoming companies pressing on rapidly and with possibly, too little caution, had just reached the broken ground about a mile above the Indian village of Chemung, known as the "Hog-back," when they were fired upon by the Indians in ambush, killing six men, viz: one sergeant, one drummer and four privates, all of the 11th Pennsylvania, wounding Capt. Franklin, Capt. Carbery, Adj. Huston, and six rank and file. Our men returned the fire, pushed up the hill on a run, and the enemy beat a hasty retreat. It was afterwards known that the Indians had at least three killed and a number wounded. Gen. Hand was recalled by Gen. Sullivan.

Nearly one hundred acres of excellent corn, just in the milk, were near this town, the greater part of which Gen. Poor was ordered to destroy. A part of the enemy on the other side of the river fired upon the troops just as they were entering a field, killing one and wounding five. About forty acres of corn were left for the future use of the army, the rest destroyed, the town burned and the troops returned to their encampment, reaching Tioga near the evening of the 13th, greatly wearied with the fatigue of the journey and the extreme heat of the weather. The casualties were seven killed and fourteen wounded. All were brought to Tioga, where the slain were buried with military honors in one grave, Chaplain Wm. Rogers officiating at the religious service.

We can hardly imagine a scene in military experience more tenderly solemn than this, when, after the fatigues of that long march and conflict, in the terrible heat of that August day, just at sunset, beneath the shadows of Nature's leafy temple, more than a hundred miles distant from the home of a white man, these dust-begrimmed soldiers gather in silence and in sorrow, to consign their comrades, the first to fall by the enemy's bullets in the campaign, to rest in their quiet graves.

For the protection of the stores and boats to be left at Tioga during the absence of the army, a fortification was erected, which the soldiers, in honor of their commander, called Fort Sullivan. The site selected was near the center of the present village of Athens, where the two rivers approach very near each other. Four strong block-houses set in the angles of a parallelo-

gram served as bastions for the work, the two opposite ones resting on the bank of each river, and the other two about midway between, and at a distance of about one hundred yards from each other. The curtain was made by setting logs endwise into the ground, the whole being surrounded by a ditch, making a work of ample strength for the place.

The New York government had determined, prior to the Sullivan expedition, to send a strong force against the Iroquois by the way of the Mohawk, and Gen. Clinton was making preparation accordingly. After this expedition was determined upon, it was thought best to punish the Onondagas for their repeated treachery and cruelty. Gen. Schuyler, then in command at Albany, with the approval of Washington, therefore directed Gen. Clinton to send out a strong detachment and destroy their towns and break up their haunts. Accordingly, on the 19th of April, 1779, Col. VanSchaick, commanding the 1st New York regiment, with a detachment of 558 men, including officers, made a forced march to their towns, which were taken partly by surprise. Twelve Indians were slain, thirty-three taken prisoner, their three villages entirely destroyed with a considerable quantity of corn, beans and other vegetables, most of their arms captured, a swivel at the council-house disabled, their council fire extinguished and the troops returned after an absence of six days, having made a journey of one hundred and eighty miles without the loss of a single man.

General Clinton, who since the middle of June had been transporting his brigade and stores from the Mohawk by way of Canajoharie and Springfield, encamped at Lake Otsego, the head waters of the Susquehanna, the 3rd of July, where, awaiting orders from General Sullivan, he remained until the 9th of August. Lest the river be rendered unnavigable by the drought, which frequently occurs in July and August, he had thrown a dam across the outlet of the lake, by which its waters were raised about three feet above usual high water mark.

His force consisted of the Third, (Col. Gansevoort's), the Fourth, (Lieut-Col. Weisenfel's) and the fifth, (Col. Dubois'), New York regiments. The Sixth Massachusetts, (Col. Alder's), the Ninth Pennsylvania, (Col. Richard Butler's) and 4 companies of Morgan's Rifles under Major James Parr, amounting in all to about 1,600 men, together with two pieces of artillery. The next day, though it was the Sabbath, the troops commemorated the third anniversary of American Independence by parading on the south bank of the lake at three o'clock in the afternoon, firing a salute of thirteen guns, after which they attended divine service conducted by the Chaplain of the Brigade, Rev. John Gano, concluding the day with drinking thirteen toasts to the American cause, its friends, and their own wives and sweethearts at home.

Nothing important occurred until the morning of the 27th, when an express arrived bringing word of Indian depredations on the frontier. Col. Gansevoort with a detachment of 300 men was immediately sent to check them, and by rapid marches the force reached Fort Herkimer on the 29th, but finding the enemy had retired, the detachment retraced its steps, arriving at its old encampment on the last day of July.

On the 8th of August, having received the long-anticipated order from Gen. Sullivan, it was announced the army would move the next day. The boats, 250 in number, were taken to the Susquehanna and placed at proper distances along the bank, loaded with the stores and two small cannon, and manned with three men to each boat. The next day the dam was broken up and on the flood thus created, the fleet floated grandly over the shoals and bars, which abound in the upper part of the stream, and the army took up its course by easy marches to Tioga.

The first day they encamped, after a march of sixteen miles, on a small improvement, called "Eurrows." On account of rain the next day, they did not strike tents until three o'clock in the afternoon, when they moved five miles farther to "Yorkhams," on the west side of the river, while the boats drew up on the opposite shore. The next morning at sunrise the troops were moving. During the day several small clearings with dilapidated houses and a number of Indian encampments were passed. After a march of fourteen miles they halted for the night on the farm of one Ogden, two miles below Otsego Creek.

On the 12th the army broke camp at seven o'clock and continued its journey down the river twelve miles, where a small Scotch Tory, settlement, called About, on the east side of the river, was burned by the troops, who then proceeded five miles farther. They had thus far been on the west or right side of the river, but they now crossed and encamped near the site of Unadilla, an Indian town at the junction of the Unadilla Creek with the

Susquehanna, which Col. William Butler had destroyed the year before. The next day the march was continued at six o'clock. About two miles below Unadilla they recrossed the stream and proceeded on the west side to Conihunto, an Indian town fourteen miles below Unadilla, also destroyed by Col. Butler in 1778. The main body of the troops encamped, the boats and cattle stopped on an island a little below the town, the rifle corps being a couple of miles in advance.

On the 14th the march was resumed. After traveling eight miles, they again crossed the river; but the waters were so deep that the troops ferried over in the boats, and going a couple of miles farther, encamped at Oquaga. Here Gen. Clinton remained two days to give his troops a little rest and to await the arrival of Lieut.-Col. Pawling, who with two hundred troops had orders to join the troops at this place. On Monday, the 16th Major Thomas Church, of Col. Butler's regiment, went out five or six miles to meet Pawling, but failing to find him, returned in the evening. At eight o'clock on the morning of the 17th, Clinton broke camp at Oquaga, and after a hard march of fifteen miles, encamped at the lower end of Ingaren, a small Indian town, consisting of five or six houses, surrounded with fields of corn and potatoes, containing a tannery, in which were a number of partly tanned hides. This day they passed two Indian towns, the lower one containing ten or twelve houses, called Shawhiangto. The next day, setting out early, they reached the Chenango River, fourteen miles from Ingaren, at four in the afternoon. Forging this, they halted a couple of hours on the south side of it, while Major Parr with a hundred of his riflemen went four miles up the Chenango to destroy a town of about twenty houses. This being accomplished, the detachment joined the main body, which had marched two miles farther down the Susquehanna and encamped, having destroyed a number of Indian houses on the road. This evening two messengers, Sergeant Asa Chapman and Justus Gaylord, both of Wyoming, who had been sent forward by Gen. Poor, came to camp with the word that Gen. Sullivan had reached Tioga, and Poor was marching with a thousand men to meet Clinton, and was then not more than nine miles distant.

Rumors from various sources had reached Gen. Sullivan that a large body of Indians was hovering about Clinton's forces intending to ambuscade and attack it. Fearing they might be reinforced by those who had fled from Chemung, immediately upon his return, finding Clinton had not arrived, orders were issued to about one thousand officers and men to prepare to march at six o'clock in the morning of the 16th inst. They were furnished with eight days' rations and well supplied with ammunition. Gen. Poor was first and Gen. Hand second in command. Taking the cohort with them, they set out at ten o'clock on the day appointed and proceeded up the right bank of the river as far as Mauckatawangum, or Red Bank, where they encamped for the night. From this point Chapman and Gaylord were sent forward to announce the approach of the detachment to Clinton. The next day, after an eight hours' march, the detachment reached Owego. A party sent up the creek captured twelve horses but found no Indians. On the 18th they set out early and after a march of fourteen miles, reached Chocanut, three miles above the creek of the same name, an important Indian village of fifty houses, all but seven of which had been burned. This evening at sunset they were agreeably surprised to hear the report of Clinton's evening gun, which they answered with the cohort. The next morning they were early on the march, but when a mile from camp, received a dispatch from Clinton, saying that he would meet them at Chocanut, so they at once countermarched to their camp to await his arrival.

Clinton broke camp at seven o'clock, and going a couple of miles, halted a short time while a detachment burned a small town on the left bank of the river, then pushed on four miles further, where he came to Poor's forces, which were awaiting his arrival. After forming a junction with Poor, the united troops continued to march, Clinton taking the advance and Poor the rear, to Owego, a distance of twelve miles from Chocanut. The next day the rain fell in frequent and violent showers and the troops remained in camp, but on the 21st the march was resumed as far as Mauckatawangum, a distance of twelve miles, where they went into camp. On the route this day two of the boats loaded with ammunition were capsized and damaged. At seven o'clock the next morning they set out for Tioga, which they reached about noon on Sunday, the 22nd. They were welcomed with a salute from the artillery and the cheers of the men, while Col. Proctor's band enlivened the scene by playing martial airs.

In the meantime, General Sullivan was busily engaged in forwarding the

preparations for his advance. On both sides of the river were meadows covered with luxuriant grass, which afforded excellent pasture for horses and cattle, but those appointed to watch them were continually annoyed by small bands of Indians lurking about the camp, who would spring out of their hiding-place, fire upon their intended victims, but before pursuit could be made, would be beyond reach. A corporal and four men were guarding some horses and cattle on Queen Esther's Flats, when about four o'clock in the afternoon of August 15th, they were fired upon by a small party of the enemy, who killed and scalped one (Jabez Elliot) wounded another, ran off four or five horses and killed one bullock. Detachments were at once sent after them but they made good their escape. Two days later, six of the German Regiment obtained permission to go beyond the lines in search of some missing horses; when not more than forty or fifty yards beyond the picket line they were fired upon by a dozen savages who were lying nearby in ambush. Four got safely back within the lines and a party sent by Col. Hubley in pursuit met one returning with his arm shattered and found Philip Helter killed.

About five o'clock in the afternoon of Monday, August 23rd, a soldier in Capt. Moody Dustin's company, while carelessly handling his gun, discharged it, the ball killing instantly Capt. Benjamin Kimball, of New Hampshire, and slightly wounding a lieutenant.

On the arrival of Gen. Clinton's brigade, of which Major Nicholas Fish, of the second New York Regiment, was now Brigade Major, preparations for the forward movement of the army proceeded with great vigor. Some changes were made in the organization of the army. The Fourth Pennsylvania Regiment and the companies of riflemen were transferred to Hand's Brigade. Alden's Regiment was transferred from Clinton's to Poor's and VanCourtland's from Poor's to Clinton's Brigade. The Riflemen, commanded by Major James Parr, were formed into an advance guard and a pioneer corps was organized under Capt. Selinand Ballard and Ensign Dodge. The German Battalion was reorganized into four companies of twenty-five men each. Two of these companies, with two hundred picked men in addition, formed the right-flanking division commanded by Col. Dubois and Lieut.-Col. Regnier; the whole under the direction of Gen. Poor.

An equal number under the direction of Gen. Maxwell and commanded by Col. Ogden and Lieut.-Col. Willet formed the left-flanking division. The flour and ammunition were packed in canvass sacks made from tents, commissary and hospital stores were placed in kegs, the two six-pounders were left with the garrison and the rest of the artillery was taken with the army. In the order of march, Gen. Hand's Brigade was in advance, Gen. Poor on the left, Gen. Maxwell on the right and Gen. Clinton in the rear. The artillery, preceded by the pioneers, and followed by the packhorses and beef cattle, was in the center. All cumbrous and unnecessary baggage was ordered to be stored with the garrison at Tioga, which was to consist of 250 men, besides the invalids, under the command of Col. Israel Shrew. Hand's Brigade consisted of the 4th and 11th Pennsylvania Regiments, the Wyoming companies and Parr's Riflemen, also two companies of light infantry of fifty men each, from Clinton's Brigade and one each from Poor's and Maxwell's. Poor's Brigade consisted of the 1st, 2nd and 3rd New Hampshire Regiments and the 6th Massachusetts; Clinton's of the 2nd, 3rd, 4th and 5th New York Regiments and Maxwell's of the 1st, 2nd, 3rd and Spencer's New Jersey Regiments.

On the 26th of August, the army took up the line of its march into an unknown country. It was known that the enemy was in force somewhere on the Chemung River, where it was thought they would dispute the passage of our army. A few boats carrying supplies and baggage were to accompany the army until it met the enemy and then return.

The army reached the site of Old Chemung on the evening of the 28th. Between this point and the new town, three miles above, the path led over a very high hill which comes sharply down to the water's edge and which was found to be so serious an obstruction that the artillery, baggage, ammunition wagons, packhorses and Maxwell's Brigade forded the river twice to avoid it. The current was swift and the water deep, and the crossing was attended with such difficulty that some of the loading was lost. The other troops passed over the mountain and at night the army encamped near the site of the Indian village of New Chemung, destroyed on the 13th as previously mentioned.

During the evening a scout came in with the information that the enemy was busily at work on a fortification a few miles above. The advance

guard could easily hear the sound of their axes, and see the light of their fires beyond the hills.

BATTLE OF NEWTOWN

Early on Sunday, the 29th of August, the army moved with great caution. Gen. Hand marched at eight o'clock and before nine all the troops were in motion. They had gone scarcely two miles before the advance guard began to discover Indian scouts or spies, 150 or 200 yards in front, who, upon being observed, ran off at full speed. A small force which kept nearly abreast of Gen. Hand's troops, was also seen on the opposite side of the river. About four miles from the encampment at Chemung the fortifications of the enemy were discovered.

Consulting the map of this territory, it will be seen that nearly opposite the present village of Wellsburg, the Chemung, originally known as the Tioga River, runs first in a southerly direction, then sweeps around to the northeast forming nearly a semi-circle, of which the road leading to Elmira is the diameter. The road to Wellsburg divides this space into two nearly equal parts. Coming down between the hills from the north is Baldwin Creek, which a little south of the main road, turns sharply to the east and reaches the river some distance below. Beginning near the river and nearly opposite to what was formerly the lower point of Baldwin Island, now, owing to a change in the main current of the stream, near the middle of it, begins a ridge of land, running in a southeasterly direction for about 3,500 feet across the Wellsburg road, where it turns nearly at right angles and extends in almost a direct northerly course about 1,200 feet further until it reaches the creek. The side of this ridge towards the stream was steeper and higher than it now is, it having been measurably leveled down by years of cultivation. Between this ridge and the hill on the north, on which the monument stands, now called Sullivan Hill, is a hollow, along which the Elmira road is located and which, a mile to the west of the creek, expands into a wide flat where there was an Indian town of 25 or 30 houses called Newtown, which gave the name to the battlefield.

A mile or more to the north of the main road Baldwin Creek runs between two high ridges parallel with the stream. The slope of the western one, which is Sullivan Hill, comes sheer down to the water's edge. Where Jacob Lowman's mill now stands were about twenty or thirty houses which had never been inhabited and which are supposed to have been built for storing the crops growing in the vicinity. A few houses near the bend of the creek were torn down by the enemy and the logs used in their fortification. 150 to 200 acres of corn, just ripening, were on the flats near the river. The Indian path from Chemung was probably nearer the creek than the present road. After the creek is crossed, the path turned to the right, until it reached the Elmira road, where it took about the direction of the highway to Newtown. The slopes of Sullivan Hill were covered with pine and a dense growth of shrub oaks.

Along the crest of the ridge, from the river to the creek, the enemy had erected a fortification in most places breast-high or more, in others lower, but pits or holes were dug in which the defenders could be protected. The work was very artfully masked by having the slope of the ridge thickly set with shrub oaks cut the night before from the hillside. A little in front of the line of fortifications were one or two log houses which served as bastions for the work.

The enemy had concentrated their main force at the angle in the fortified line. From this point a thin line was continued on one side to the river, and on the other to the creek. On the crest of the ridge, just above the mill previously referred to, a considerable force was stationed to repel any flank movement which might be attempted and which was connected with the main force by a scattering line. On the very summit of the hill, where the monument stands, was placed a corps for observation as also one on the opposite hill on the east side of the creek.

The troops behind the ramparts consisted of a few regular British or Loyalist soldiers, the two battalions of Royal Greens, Tories and Indians. The whites were commanded by Col. John Butler, with his son Capt. William N. Butler and Capt. MacDonald and the Indians by the great Mohawk warrior, Joseph Brant. Other celebrated Indian chiefs of less note were also present. The advance guard having discovered the enemy's position about 11 o'clock A. M., Gen. Hand ordered the riflemen to form at about 300 yards from the enemy and hold their position until the remaining part of the Brigade should come up, or until further orders. This was scarcely

done, when about four hundred of the enemy made a sortie, delivered their fire and quickly retreated to their works. This was a number of times repeated, with the manifest intention of drawing our men into their lines. The scheme which had too often been successful in luring the militia into ambush, failed with the disciplined troops of this army and at length the enemy sullenly retired behind his entrenchments to await the issue of the attack.

In the meanwhile, Gen. Hand advanced his brigade in line of battle to support the riflemen and informed Gen. Sullivan of his discovery and the disposition he had made of his brigade. The commander at once summoned a council of his general officers, who after thoroughly reconnoitering the ground, agreed upon the plan of attack.

It was three hours from the time the enemy was discovered, before the ground was reconnoitered, the plan of attack matured and the troops came up. It was determined that the artillery should be stationed on a slight rise of ground about 300 yards from the enemy's fortified position, in such a way as to enfilade his lines and command the space behind them. Gen. Hand was to advance a portion of his light troops near the breastworks and divert the enemy's attention from the movement on the flank the rest to support the artillery. The left flanking division was to push up the river, as far as prudent, in order to gain the enemy's flank, cut off his retreat in that direction and join in the pursuit when he left the works. Gen. Poor with his brigade, the riflemen, and the right flanking division, supported by Clinton's brigade was to march by a circuitous route and gain the Sullivan hill on the enemy's left. Maxwell's brigade was to remain in reserve to act as occasion might demand.

It was about three o'clock P. M., when, at a point a little more than a mile to the eastward of where the path crossed Baldwin Creek, "marching by column from the right of regiment by files," followed by Clinton, who was ordered to march by the rear and the right of him, Poor struck off to the right from the path, his movement being concealed from the enemy by a considerable hill, which also hid a swamp that was directly in his path.

He had not proceeded far before he found himself floundering in the morass which was so thickly grown up with alders and bushes that his men could only, with great difficulty, make their way through. An hour had been allowed as sufficient time for Poor's troops to be in position to turn the enemy's left, at which time the attack should be made, in force, on the front, the artillery fire being the signal for a simultaneous attack on both front and flank. The advance of Poor's brigade had, however, just reached the creek where the groups of houses stood near the mill, when Gen. Sullivan, ignorant of Poor's delay, ordered the artillery to open fire and the light infantry to advance. They pushed forward and formed in line under the bank of the creek which afforded a secure protection within 120 yards of the enemy's line. Proctor, whose battery, it will be remembered, consisted of six three pounders, the light cohorn and two howitzers, carrying five and one-half inch shells, opened with a sharp, severe fire of shells and solid shot. Such a scene this valley had never before witnessed and to such music never before did these hills send back their answering echoes.

To endure a protracted cannonade is one of the severest tests of the discipline and fortitude of experienced troops, while to the Indian the roar of cannon is as terrifying as though it were the harbinger of the day of doom, yet such was the commanding presence of the great Indian Captain and such the degree of confidence he inspired, that his undisciplined warriors stood their ground like veterans for more than half an hour as the shot went crashing through the tree-tops or plowing up the earth under their feet and shells went screeching over their heads or bursting in their ranks, while high above the roar of the artillery and the rattle of the small arms could be heard the voices of Brant, encouraging his men to the conflict and over the heads of all, his crested plumes could be seen waving where the contest was likely to be the most sharp. At length, from the party on the mountain top, whose keen eyes had discovered the advance of Poor's Brigade by the gleaming of their arms in the sunlight, word came of the threatened attack on the flank. With a chosen band of his warriors, Brant hastened to repel this new danger, leaving a few of his Indians with the troops under Butler, to hold the ground in front.

Emerging from the swamp, Poor bore off considerably to the left; Gen. Clinton following with his left exactly in the rear of Poor's right, and his right as he turned toward the creek, sweeping over the lower part of the hill on the east side of the creek, uncovered the party of the enemy stationed there and compelled their precipitate retreat. On reaching Bald-

win Creek Poor drew up his brigade in line of battle, Lieut.-Col. Reid's Second New Hampshire Regiment on the left, Lieut.-Col. Dearborn's Third New Hampshire next, then Alden's Sixth Massachusetts and Col. Cilley's, the First New Hampshire on the right and on the right flank of the Brigade the 250 picked men under Col. Dubois, which the riflemen were deploying in front of the line as skirmishers.

By this time the advance of Gen. Clinton, who was to support Poor, came up and his brigade was placed in order of battle with Gansevoort's Regiment, the Third New York on the left, Dubois' Fifth New York next, then Livingston's, which was the Fourth New York and VanCourtlandt's, the Second New York on the right.

Having formed the line of battle, Poor advanced his brigade with as much rapidity as the nature of the ground and the heat of the day would admit. No sooner had he crossed the creek than he was met by a sharp but somewhat random fire from the enemy, stationed along the slope towards the creek and protected by the trees which thickly studded the hillside. The riflemen returned the fire but the brigade pressed rapidly forward, without firing a shot, and fixed bayonets steadily drove the enemy, who, as our men advanced, retreated, darting for cover from tree to tree with the agility of panthers.

When about two-thirds the distance up the hill, the left part of the brigade was met by a part of the enemy from the breastworks, led by Brant in person. They, falling like a thunderbolt upon Col. Reid's regiment, which was the left wing of the brigade and nearest the foe, checked his advance, and before he had time to recover from the shock, his men being out of breath from their run up the hill, he found himself in the midst of an Indian force outnumbering his own three to one, who were swarming in a semicircle about his regiment, threatening to cut it off from the support of the rest of the brigade from which he was already separated by nearly a gunshot, and leaving him the alternative, either to fall back on Clinton for support or to force his way through at the point of the bayonet. Gen. Poor being with the right wing of the brigade, urging his men forward, that he might cut off the retreat of the Indians towards Newtown, was not aware of the serious danger which threatened Reid but Col. Dearborn, whose regiment was on Reid's right, immediately and on his own responsibility, ordered his regiment to change or reverse front, by a rightabout face, and just as Reid had given orders to charge, Dearborn's regiment poured in a volley upon Brant's force, which at first staggered them, and then a second volley when they beat a hasty retreat.

About the same time, Clinton perceiving the critical situation of Reid, pushed forward Gansevoort's and Dubois' regiments for his support, reached him just in time to hasten the flight of the enemy. Brant observing the movement towards his rear, and understanding its meaning, sounded the retreat, and the enemy fled from all parts of the field towards Newtown and the ford of the Chemung, pursued by Hand and his riflemen. The two regiments on the right of Poor's brigade and the flanking division of Dubois' reached the river above Newtown at a point where the Old Fountain Inn, owned by Willard Harrington stood but his force was not sufficient to successfully resist the demoralized mass of the enemy, whose only means of escape led in this direction. Thus being intercepted, they broke through Poor's line with such impetuosity that for a time his flank was endangered. Some shots were exchanged without serious casualty to our troops, although Gen. Sullivan and others say the enemy did not so escape. At the same time, Col. John Butler narrowly escaped being taken prisoner.

Gen. Clinton, with his two remaining regiments, followed in the track of Poor, burning the houses which lay in his path and joined the other troops near Newtown. It was now about six o'clock in the afternoon and seven hours since the first gun was fired when three rousing cheers announced that the battle was ended and Gen. Sullivan's gallant army in possession of the contested battlefield.

The loss in Gen. Sullivan's army was three killed on the field, viz: Corp. Hunter and two privates; the wounded were Benjamin Titcomb, of Dover, Major in the second New Hampshire who was wounded through the abdomen and the arm; Elijah Clayrs, Captain of the Seventh Company of the Second New Hampshire wounded through the body; Nathaniel McCauley, of Litchfield, st Lieutenant of the Fourth company of the First New Hampshire; Sergeant Lane, wounded in two places; Sergeant Thurston and thirty-one rank and file, all but four of whom were of Poor's brigade, and nearly all from Reid's regiment. Lieut. McCauley had his knee shattered, making amputation necessary, and died before morning, and Abner

Dearborn died a few days after he was removed to Tioga. Sergeant Demarest, Joshua Mitchell and Sylvester Wilkins died previous to September 19th, making a total of eight.

Those who died upon the field were buried separately near where they fell and fires were built upon their graves to conceal them from the enemy, lest after the departure of the army their bodies should be desecrated; a practice shamefully prevalent on both sides in Indian warfare. It seems strange that in a contest waged between such numbers and for so long a time that the casualties should have been so few, but our men were well protected by the bank of the creek on the front and the Indians probably shot over the heads of those coming up the hill.

Twelve of the enemy were found slain on the ground and 2 prisoners were taken, one a negro, one Hoghtailer from the Helder Barrack. The Indian account found four days afterwards, near Catherine town, is as follows: "Sept. 3rd—This day found a tree marked 1779, Thayendanagea, the English of which is Brant, twelve men marked on it with arrows pierced through them, signifying the number they had lost in the action of the 29th ultimo. A small tree was twisted around like a rope and bent down, which signifies that if we drove and distressed them, yet we would not conquer them."

At the time of the construction of the Chemung Branch Canal, the remains of the 13 Continental soldiers were exhumed at Lowman, at the point where the battle occurred, by one Steuben Jenkins and his men, who were in charge of the work. It is assumed that they were buried there at the time of battle. One of the thirteen was evidently that of an officer, as his remains had been placed in a crude coffin, constructed of black walnut planks, split from a log, and fastened with crude nails from a blacksmith's forge. These remains were re-interred near by, in what is known as the Baldwin burying-ground. There is much disagreement regarding the losses in this battle, no two giving the same number. Gen. Sullivan reported three killed and thirty wounded. It is possible that a sufficient number of the wounded died to make up the number exhumed before they were sent back in boats, in charge of Dr. Kimball. Miles C. Baldwin of Chemung is our authority for the above statement, and we have ever found him to be correct in all local history. Disheartened, terror-stricken and hopeless of further resistance, the enemy fled with all possible speed and such was the moral effect of the victory, that without thought for other than their lives, they abandoned their villages and crops and fled in terror.

The number of men, rank and file, that Gen. Sullivan had under his command appears to be uncertain. It has ever been a human weakness for military commanders to divide and subtract the number of their forces and multiply that of their enemies. Perhaps this does not apply to the present case. The following estimate of the forces in the Sullivan expedition is we believe, nearly correct: At Wyoming, his force was said to have been 3 500 men, and the number which came with Gen. Clinton about 1,500 or 1,600 more, making a total of about 5,000. But this is evidently much over-estimated, as Pennsylvania failed to furnish her quota of 750, which would reduce the number at Wyoming to 2,750. Nine days before he marched, (July 22nd,) which was after his entire force had concentrated the personnel was as follows: three brigades, seven colonels, six lieutenant-colonels, eight majors, forty-eight captains, three chaplains, ten sergeants, eleven drum and fife majors, 131 drummers and fifers, 2,312 rank and file, or a total of 2,539 men of all grades and ranks. Clinton's brigade consisted of five regiments and four companies of riflemen. The fourth Pennsylvania Regiment, the only one of which we have any account of their number, on June 18th, 1779 had 243 rank and file, of which only 198 were effective. Taking this as an average, the five regiments and the riflemen would sum-total his command about 1,250. These figures are about correct, which would make Sullivan's entire command about 4 000 men, and when we deduct the guard left at Wyoming, the garrison at Fort Sullivan at Tioga and the non-effectives from sickness and other causes there were about 3,000 men at the battle of Newtown, which was a force far greater than that of the enemy.

Sullivan and his forces spent the day following the battle in destroying crops in the vicinity and sending the wounded, four heavy guns, ammunition wagons, and other material he did not need back to Tioga. On August 31 the army started forward to complete its unfinished work. About two miles above Newtown, an Indian village of eight houses was burned. At Kanawaholla, located at the mouth of Newtown Creek near the present city of Elmira, they found the corn fields planted, evidently under the supervision of the whites, as at Newtown and Chemung. Col. Dayton with his regiment

the third N. J. went as far up the river as Big Flats and destroyed an Indian village and the crops that surrounded it.

The army camped the first night at Horseheads, the second day they passed through a swampy district and camped at the Indian village of Sheaquaga, known as French Catharines Town, on the present site of Montour Falls. The following day they remained in camp. At this place they captured an aged squaw, who after much persuasion informed them that the Indian losses at the battle were very severe, and that Brant had been reinforced with 200 warriors and wanted to fight again, but those who had been in the battle refused to do so.

The army moved forward again Sept. 3, as far as Peach Orchard where they camped, going forward the following morning passing thru North Hector, the Indian name of which was Con-daw-haw, consisting of a large community house described elsewhere and several single houses. The houses and crops were destroyed and they camped for the night miles beyond.

The day following, Sunday Sept. 5, they marched but three miles and camped at the town of Kendaia, or Appletown, one half mile from the lake, consisting of over twenty houses of hewn logs, some of them painted. These were burned for firewood and all of the fruit trees and crops destroyed including one apple orchard which contained sixty trees. There were also peach and other fruit trees. The day following they marched three miles and camped near a ravine now called Indian Hollow. Early on the morning of the 7th they marched about eight miles, to the foot of Seneca Lake, crossed the outlet, and came to a swamp now called the soap mine, arrived at another swamp known as Marsh Creek and proceeding along a narrow beach came to Butler's buildings. From there they went to the Indian town of Kanadesaga, by the way of Castle Brook. This was an important Seneca town of fifty houses, about two miles northwest of the foot of Seneca Lake. Here the army rested all of Wednesday, while several detachments were sent out to destroy the villages and crops in the vicinity. On the ninth the army moved eight miles to a place now called Flint Creek. The next day they marched to Kanandaigua Lake eleven miles from their starting point, crossed the outlet and proceeded one mile to the Indian village of Kanandaigua, consisting of twenty three houses, near the present city of Canandaigua. The houses were burned and everything destroyed. The following morning Sept. 11 they marched fourteen miles to the town of Honeoye, near the present site of Honeoye, which contained twenty houses. Here Gen. Sullivan left part of his army in command of Capt. Cummings, who changed one of the Indian houses into a fort sufficiently strong to stand quite a severe siege by their foes. Sunday morning Sept. 12 was rainy, and they started at noon, camping after marching eleven miles, two miles from the village of Kanaghras. This village they reached early the next morning. It consisted of eighteen houses. It was one mile northwest on Conesus Center. They camped on the flats southwest of Footh Corners.

While here Gen. Sullivan ordered Lieutenant Thomas Boyd of the riflemen to take five or six men and go on a scout to try and locate Genesee Castle, which was his objective, and report not later than sunrise the following morning. For some unknown reason Boyd disobeyed his orders. He took twelve riflemen, six musketmen, eight volunteers, Hanyessy the Indian guide, and Captain Jehoiakim, a Stockbridge Indian, twenty in all, too many for a scout, too few for battle. After scouting all night he arrived at the recently abandoned village of Che-nus-sio early in the morning and immediately sent four of his men to notify General Sullivan of the fact. Soon after, four Indians on horseback entered the village and were fired upon by Boyd's men killing one, wounding another, who escaped with the other two. This error sealed Boyd's fate, for soon after he and his little band were surrounded and he and Sergeant Michael Parker were captured and fourteen of his men killed. Boyd and Parker were taken to Little Beards Town, near the present village of Cuylersville, and after refusing to answer many questions put to them, they were executed in the most inhuman manner possible, their bodies mutilated and hacked to pieces, the heads of both being severed from their bodies. Later their remains were found and interred by the men of Sullivan's command. The remains of the others slain were buried where they fell. The remains of Boyd and Parker were taken up August 7, 1841 and the remains of the fourteen members of his command who were slain were disinterred August 19, 1841, and all conveyed with great ceremony to Rochester, N. Y., arriving there the morning of the 20th, when a National salute was fired in their honor. At 10 a. m. on the same date, a military and civic procession formed and escorted the remains to Mount Hope Cemetery where they were interred with all the hon-

ors possible, Gov. Wm. H. Seward being the orator of the day. These remains were twice exhumed and reinterred in the same cemetery.

A complete history of this peculiar proceeding can be found in "An Episode of the Sullivan Campaign and its Sequel" by Mary Cheney Edwards, Rochester, N. Y., 1904.

Sullivan's army approached the village of Gathtsegwarohare, which contained twenty-five houses, in the evening of Sept. 13. Here they found the Indians and rangers drawn up in line of battle to dispute their progress but they fled without firing a gun. There were extensive cornfields in the vicinity, which required two thousand men six hours to destroy the following day. Immediately following this labor the army proceeded down the Genesee Valley, soon crossing the same, and marched to the Great Seneca Castle, which was located on the west side of the river on the extensive flats near Cuylersville, N. Y. This place was known by several names, one of which was Little Beards Town, because of a noted Seneca Chief of that name who resided there. The town consisted of one hundred and twenty-eight houses, the most of them substantial structures, surrounded with two hundred acres of corn and vegetables. Near this place were found the bodies of Boyd and Parker mentioned previously. They were buried at the junction of two creeks, since named Boyd and Parker creeks.

At six a. m. Sept. 15th the army commenced the destruction of the houses, gardens, crops and orchards. It was estimated that 15,000 bushels of corn were gotten rid of, some of it the finest ever grown. Many of the soldiers located here later spending the remainder of their days in this Eden. The job was completed by three p. m. when the army started to return by the route pursued westward. They arrived at Kanadosage on the evening of Sept. 19. Here Gen. Sullivan was met by a delegation of the Oneidas who interceded for the Cayugas. Their petition was not granted.

On the return march several detachments were sent out to complete the annihilation of villages that had been overlooked, or were too far away to be reached when the army advanced. On the morning of Sept. 21, the army resumed its march, camping two miles south of Kendaia. A march of 15 miles the next day brought them six miles from the head of the lake, which was reached before noon the next day. They stopped for rest at Catharines Town, marching 3 miles farther and camped for the night. On the 24th they reached Kanawaholla, where Capt. Reed who had been sent back from Kanadesaga with the sick, had erected a palisaded enclosure, where Newtown Creek joins the Chemung river. The army remained here until Sept. 29th and in the meantime several parties were sent up the river to complete the work of destruction and the detachments that had been sent out previously joined the main body.

On the morning of Sept. 29 Gen. Sullivan demolished Fort Reed and marched to a point two miles below Chemung where he camped for the night. Fort Sullivan was reached the next day, Sept. 30, after an absence of 35 days.

During this campaign the army had burned forty Indian villages, destroyed 200,000 bushels of corn, great quantities of vegetables and beans and a vast number of fruit trees. They had found the territory a land of plenty; they left it a barren waste. The power of the League was broken and the Indians returned to their blackened and desolate homes, having been taught a lesson, but too late; the harm had been done. They continued to annoy the settlements in small parties, but as a formidable power they were a thing of the past.

During the following winter, which was the coldest known, they located at Niagara in little huts and lived on the bounty of the English, but being compelled to live principally on salted provisions, scurvy broke out among them from the effects of which hundreds of them died.

Gen. Sullivan caused the stockade at Tioga to be demolished and started for Wyoming Oct. 3rd having lost forty-one of his command during the expedition. The overpowering of the League was not the only important result of the campaign, for the beautiful country thru which the army passed, appealed to the soldiers who came from the rocky hillsides and soil difficult to cultivate at their homes, and as soon as the war was over, many of them came and settled in this new Eden, where they carved out of the forest beautiful homes. One has but to compare the names of the members of Sullivan's command with the lists of the early settlers in our local histories, or with the tax list of the present to see what an important influence it had upon the early development of this fair land.

The student of history will find much to interest him in the volume published by the state of New York 1887 "General John Sullivan's Indian Ex-

petition 1779."

At the close of the Revolution when the treaty of peace between the English government and the colonies was entered into, the League which had been of much assistance to the British, and lost their all were not even mentioned, but they were later assigned land in Canada where most of them eventually settled. They were left at the mercy of the Colonies, but largely thru the influence of Washington they were justly dealt with, for which they were very grateful, so much so that his name was mentioned as a Deity.

We have tried as best we can to be just in our treatment of the Indian. Unfortunately his enemies have written his history, they were quite human and had their faults tis true, but their treatment by the white man's rum changed them from men to demons. In searching the early records one finds where they frequently petitioned the Colonial government to prevent the bringing of rum among them, for they very early saw it would be the cause of their destruction. Their treatment by our government has been eminently unfair. One has but to read "A Century of Dishonor" by Helen Hunt Jackson to blush with shame.

INDIAN VILLAGES—THE MONTOUR FAMILY

The following Indian villages were located in this vicinity after the appearance of the white man. The plowshare of the early settlers located many more, by turning up the charred embers and blackened stone, where the Indian had cooked his venison in the remote past, as these certain signs last indefinitely.

Oo-non-tioga, the northern headquarters of the powerful Andaste nation, located on Spanish Hill, was for many years a village of great importance.

Tutelow a small village was on the west side of the Chemung river, near what is now known as Tozer's Bridge, as a goodly number of the family of that name lived there. In early times it was known as Toodletown.

The Wilawanas had a small village near the present village of that name. The village of Wilawana was known by the name of Johnnie-cake up to 1883 when the D. L. & W. R. R. was put thru, when it was changed to its present name.

Old Chemung, quite an extensive village, located east of the Erie tracks, extending from the depot some distance north to the point where the old cemetery is located by the side of the state road. The river flats between the village and the river were planted to corn and vegetables. The village was adandoned some considerable time before 1779.

New Chemung located one mile north of the old village of the same name, was just above the Chemung narrows on both sides of the state road. This village consisted of about sixty substantial houses and was evidently of much more importance than Tioga when Gen. Sullivan appeared on the scene. He caused its destruction soon after his arrival in the valley. Newtown, one and one-half miles northwest of Wellsburg, was on the opposite side of the river. It was this village that gave its name to the battle fought near there. This village was burned immediately after the battle.

Middletown, one and one-half miles west of Newtown, was quite a small village of eight houses.

Kanawaholla was at the mouth of Newtown Creek near where the state road joins East Water Street, Elmira. The Reed stockade was located at this point during the Sullivan Expedition.

There was a small village near the present village of Big Flats; this was burned by Colonel Dayton, September 1, 1779.

A prominent village on the bank of the Chemung river, sometimes mentioned as "Fort Hill," described in "The Mound Builders," was occupied by the Andastes in 1615.

Tioga, where Athens is located, was a village of considerable importance, as it was the gateway to the homes of the League and to their territory and those journeying from the south must obtain permission to proceed at this point.

Queen Esthers Village was on the west side of the Chemung and Susquehanna rivers where the two join. Queen Esther was a woman of note among her people. The beautiful location of her village is now known as Queen Esthers Flats, and the glen east of Wilawana as Queen Esthers Glen. A history of this valley would be very incomplete, without a brief account of the family of this noted woman, which were known as the Montour family.

Esther's grandmother was the famous Madame Montour who was a conspicuous figure in the colony of Pa. She was born some considerable time before 1700 as she was a married woman in 1702. One writer states she was 60 years of age in 1744. If this be true, she was born in 1684. She died

soon after 1750 probably 1752. She married Carandowana, an Oneida chief and lived at Otstonwackin, on the west branch of the Susquehanna when Conrad Weiser and Count Zinzendorf, the Moravian Missionary visited her. Some writers have mentioned her as a half breed. This, we are confident, was not a fact. Zinzendorf made the following entry in his journal immediately after his visit, "Madame Montour was a French woman, who was captured in Canada when she was but ten years of age." Had she been a half breed, he certainly would have so stated, as his journal was very carefully, and accurately written. Several early writers mention her as a beautiful white woman, who spoke the French language fluently.

J. F. Meginnis in his history of "Otzinachson" page 49, says, "In the following year, 1729, Gov. Gordon wrote a letter of condolence to Shickelemy and other chiefs at Shamokin, on the death of Carandowana.

"Rev. David Brainerd speaks of a number of Europeans found by him at the town of Ostanwackin, who had adopted the Indian method of living; amongst whom was the celebrated Madame Montour, a French woman, who was married to Carandowana. She was previously married to Roland Montour, a chief of the Seneca tribe by whom she had several sons that figure conspicuously in the history of the Valley."

Madame Montour had four children perhaps more. Andrew who was interpreter and spy for the colony of Pa.; Lewis, suspected of being a spy for the French; also a trader and accused of bringing rum to the Indians; Jean, Henry, and Margaret, who married a Mohawk chief named Katari-oniecha, they had five children, all known as Montours, as the ancestral name was retained by the females. The children of Margaret were Nicholas; probably Roland who was in command of the Indians who ambushed the forces of Gen. Hand near the village of new Chemung the same afternoon this was burned; Catherine who married Thomas Hutson a Seneca chief, and lived at "Catherines Town" at or near the present city of Montour Falls. They had a son Amochol and two daughters. Hutson died some time previous to the Revolution, and after the Revolution Catherine married an English trader and lived on the Canadian side near Niagara.

Mary, or Polly married Chief John Cook, also known as White Mingo and lived near Fort Wayne, where he died about 1790.

Esther, whose history concerns us most and who has confused many historians, daughter of Margaret and granddaughter of Madame Montour, married a chief known as King Eghohowin and lived at the village of She-shequinnuk, where the village of Ulster is now located. This was quite a prominent village, so much so, that after the arrival of several families of Delawares from New Jersey, they petitioned for and obtained the services of a Moravian Missionary resident among them. After the death of King Eghohowin, the most of this tribe emigrated to the west and were known as "The Christian Indians." The remainder moved up to Queen Esthers Town, and accepted Esther as their Chief or Queen.

There is much conflicting testimony regarding the size of this town or village, some writers alleging that it contained as many as seventy houses when burned by orders of Col. Hartley in Sept. 1778. This estimate we believe to be too high, as she had but a small following when she located at this place a few years before.

There is evidence to prove that Esther was kind to many of the unfortunate white prisoners who passed up the river by her home from time to time, she having assisted some to escape.

Esther was present in the Wyoming Valley the evening of the battle and acted the demoniac part that she has been accused of and that some writers have alleged to be pure fiction. She was accused of murdering several soldier prisoners who were sitting in a circle on a rock, under guard the evening of the battle. On page 63, "Life and Adventures of Moses Van Campen," edition of 1843, appears an alleged statement of one Lebbeus Hammond who escaped from the fatal circle, "While thus anxiously awaiting its issue, an old squaw came in bearing a boy of about 12 or 13 years of age on her back. He was a young fifer named William Buck, whose father held the office of Captain in one of the regiments, and he had gone out as a musician in the company under his father. He was a beautiful and sprightly lad, and is said to have been one of the most promising boys in the settlement. While the squaw was thus carrying him along in evident delight intending no doubt to adopt him into her family, another of her own sex came up behind and planted a hatchet in the boy's head. Young Buck fell off the old squaw's back and sank upon the ground dead. Immediately after there succeeded a contest between these two females. The one fell upon the other with the fury of a maniac and others joined in the struggle.

"The combatants were soon separated, and the warriors returned to their places, but directly after she who had been the first aggressor, and called Queen Esther, came to the ring and placing her two hands on the shoulders of two of the prisoners, caused them to lean one side and she stepped between them in the ring, advancing towards the center with a deadly weapon in her hand. She came directly towards Mr. Hammond. He supposed she had marked him for her victim. But as she continued to advance, her eyes seemed to turn toward the one a little to his left, and coming up planted the hatchet in his head. He sank back upon the ground without a groan. The squaw moved on a little further toward his left and kept on going thus about the ring.

When she had gone about half way round Mr. Hammond resolved to make an effort for his life; as the unseemly executioner kept on her way. Mr. Hammond perceived that when raising the hatchet the eyes of all each time were turned towards her. He drew his feet up little by little until he had them pretty nearly under him, and when the hatchet was raised over the head of the third one to his left, he started with a bound and ran with the utmost speed directly towards the ring of savages pursuing a line straight forward, and to his surprise the Indians opened to the right and left and for a moment seemed bewildered by his unexpected movement. He passed through them without being cut down as he expected, and continued to run at his utmost speed. He had not gone over three or four rods from them before they began to send their hatchets after him." After a long chase he escaped and during the excitement Joseph Elliott another doomed prisoner effected his escape.

There could be no excuse for committing this inhuman crime, but this untutored woman believed she had sufficient reason for so doing. There was no crime the whites had not committed. They had slain her only son the day previous. We called the Indian barbarous. So they were, without doubt. War brings out the savage part of man. We have but to look at the Great War in Europe where so called civilized peoples committed acts of cruelty that the Indian never conceived.

On the Susquehanna river at the mouth of Sugar Creek the Indian village of Newtychanning was located in 1615. It was an Andaste town of considerable importance. Evidently this tribe kept as many of its warriors as possible at this, the northern border of their domain, as a protection against the League.

The Tuscarora village of Manckatawangum was at or near the present town of Barton, probably a little east. Fitzgeralds plantation, mentioned in early history, was directly opposite on the south side of the Susquehanna. This place is described as being abandoned, in the Journal kept by men of Gen. James Clinton's command who came down the river in 1779.

There were two Indian villages on Owego Creek, the one at the mouth being vacant in 1779, and the main town at that time was one mile from the Susquehanna.

There were two villages named Choconut; one at Vestal the other at Union. It was here that the forces of Sullivan and Clinton met August 19, 1779. Due to this fact the place later received the name of Union.

Ostiningo, sometimes spelled Zeningo, in 1779, was located on the Chenango river four miles from its mouth near Port Crane. This place is frequently mentioned as being at Binghamton.

Onoquaga, spelled in many ways, and frequently mentioned in all histories of the border wars, was one of the most important places for many years and especially during the revolution. A prominent hill at that point is known as Oquaga mountain.

CHAPTER XIV.

OLD TOWN OF CHEMUNG, MONTGOMERY COUNTY

In 1770 Albany County embraced all of the colony of New York north of Ulster County and west of the Hudson River; also, all north of Dutchess County and eastward of that river. In 1772 Charlotte and Tryon Counties were taken from Albany County. The name of the former was changed in 1784 to Washington County, and that of the latter to Montgomery County. A part of Charlotte County was included in the counties of Cumberland and Gloucester in forming the state of Vermont. Tryon County included all the province west of a longitudinal line running nearly through the middle of Schoharie County. In 1789 Ontario County was taken from Montgomery County and included all the land of which pre-emption right

had been ceded to Massachusetts.

In 1788, on March 22nd, the legislature erected a new town in Montgomery County, the town of Chemung, the boundry line beginning at the intersection of the pre-emption line of Massachusetts with the Pennsylvania State line, and running north from the point of inter-section, along the pre-emption line for a distance of two miles north of Tioga River; thence, in a direct line at right angles to the pre-emption line east to the Owego River, to intersect said river at a distance of four miles on a straight line from the confluence thereof with the Susquehanna River; thence down the Owego and Susquehanna to the Pennsylvania state line; and thence along the said line to the place of beginning. This tract, which covers the present towns of Barton and the greater portion of Tioga County, and the towns of Southport, Elmira, Ashland, Baldwin and Chemung and a portion of Big Flats, Horseheads, Erin and Van Etten, in Chemung County had been settled by a number of persons who could not agree upon a proper division of their location, and the act erecting the town appointed John Castine, James Clinton and John Hathorn, Commissioners to inquire into and settle the dispute which had arisen among the settlers concerning their possessions and to assign and allot lands to the claimants, who were actually settled on the lands, or who had made improvements intending to settle. The allotments were not to be less than 100 nor more than 1,000 acres each, and also provided that the lands were to be settled within three months after the state had acquired the Indian title. The lands were to be bought at one shilling and six pence per acre. These commissioners proceeded under their authority to survey and plot the town, and on February 28th, 1789, the legislature confirmed their report, and authorized the commissioners of the Land Office to patent the lands to the parties named on the lots on the maps submitted by the commissioners of this town, and extended the time of settlement to one year after the state had acquired the Indian title. Certificates of location were issued by the commissioners, which were assignable, and thus parties acquired large tracts, which were patented to them under one patent. Some of the large tracts granted in the old town of Chemung were as follow: To Isaac D. Fonda, Jacob Ford, Peter W. Yates, Josiah Richardson and Thomas Klump. Certificates of location, 8,000 acres on northwest bank of Susquehanna River, now in Tioga, Tioga County, January 26th, 1789. Vol. 46, page 25, Land Papers.

Henry Wisner, 4,000 acres on the northerly side of Tioga River, now in the town of Big Flats, Chemung County; Vol. 46, page 46, February 17th, 1789.

Thomas Palmer, 3,450 acres in town of Tioga, Vol. 46, page 54, February 26th, 1789.

Joseph Benedict, 8,000 acres, adjoining Douglas in Barton, February 28th, 1789, volume 46, page 62.

Archibald Campbell 3,000 acres in Tioga on the river including two islands, June 1789, Vol. 47, page 37.

Lewis Broadhead, 1,000 acres February 22nd, 1792.

Thomas Burt, Richard and Thomas Willing, 2,300 acres, November 6th, 1788.

Jacob R. Dewitt and Philip Cudderback, 2,000 acres, March 23rd, 1791.

Direk Romeyne, Daniel Jansen and William Peck, 2,850 acres November 8th, 1778.

John Jackson, Benjamin Jackson, John Donton, Joseph Elliott, Reuben Hopkins, James White, Daniel Jackson, Phineas Case, Timothy Duncan, William Elmer, William Thompson and Anthony Dobbin, lots 171, 177, 182, to 187 inclusive, 9,360 acres November 1788.

The following is a list of the patents in the old town of Chemung:

No. of	No. of
Lot. Name of Patentee	Lot. Name of Patentee
1. William Wynkoop.	13. Solomon Bennett.
2 Isaac McBride.	14. Christian Christ.
3. Elijah Buck.	15. Elisha Griswold.
4 and 5. Daniel McDowell.	16. Gideon Grisworld.
6. Elijah Drake.	17 and 18. Roger Count.
7. Thomas Walling, Jr.	19. John Spalding.
8. E. Buck and Solomon Bennett.	20. Thomas Baldwin.
9. Charles Ennot.	21. William Wynkoop.
10. Israel Parshall.	22. Thomas Baldwin.
11. Azrael Bates.	23. Joel Thomas and Thomas Baldwin.
12. Hugh Frazer.	

24. Joel Thomas.
25. Nathan VanOukin.
26. William Buck.
27. Samuel Westbrook.
28. E. and J. Tunishyn.
29. Guy Maxwell.
30. Abijah Patterson.
31. John Squires.
32. Ebenezer Green.
33. Benjamin Burt.
34. Justus Bennett.
35. David Burt.
36. Peter Roberts.
37. Abiel Fry.
38. Asa Burnham.
39. Jasper Parish.
40. Green Bentley.
41. Abner Wells.
42. Isaac Baldwin.
43. Aaron Kelsey.
44. Elisha Brown.
45. William Weber.
46. Stephen Kent.
47. Stephen Gardner.
48. Solomon Lane.
49. Lebbeus Hammond.
50. Abraham Miller.
51. Benj. Clark and Abraham Miller.
52. Lebbeus Tubbs and Benj. Clark.
53. Jabez Culver & Lebbeus Tubbs.
54. Jabez Culver.
55. Jacob Stull.
56. Jabez Culver.
57. Solomon Bovier.
58. William Jenkins.
59. J. Dunham & P. Vandewater.
60. Elijah Griswold.
61. Daniel Purdy.
62. David Griswold.
63. Jacob Stull.
64. Samuel Tubbs.
65. Daniel McCormack.
66. Cornelius Roberts.
67. Titus Ives.
68. Jacob Stull and Eph. Tyler.
69. Jacob Stull.
70. John Jamieson.
71. Abraham Stull.
72. Ambrose Ives.
73. Jacob Boin.
74. C. Westfall and J. Middaugh.
75. John Bay.
76. Abraham Cudderback.
77. Walter Waters.
78. John Bay.
- 79 and 80. John Cameron.
81. William Jaques.
- 82 and 83. Richard Wisner.
84. Jeffery Wisner.
85. John Konkle.
86. Solomone Bovier & Fred Hymes.
87. Cornelius Roberts.
88. William Latta.
89. Joshua Carpenter.
90. James Lounsberry.
91. Gillian Bartolph.
92. S. Hills Paine and Geo. C. Paine.
93. Richard Edsall, (3rd).
94. Thomas Whitney.
95. Phebe Pettebone.
96. John Suffern.
97. Matthew McConnell.
98. John Miller.
99. Brinton Paine.
100. N. Seeley, Jr., 2,553 acres.
- 101 and 102. John Wair.
103. Abner Hardenburgh.
104. Isaac Will.
105. Daniel Dewitt.
106. Amos Finton, Mar. 31st, 1849.
- 107.—
108. Thomas B. Carr, part.
108. Lewis B. Miller, part Nov. 8th, 1847.
- 109 and 110. James Conover.
111. Stephen Gallingham.
112. James Rockwell.
113. James R. Smith.
114. John Hendy.
115. Thomas Hendy.
116. Simon Hann, July 1st, 1837.
117. Christian Minier.
118. James Dolson.
119. John Harris.
120. Thomas Hendy.
121. J. Bay and Mark Platner.
122. Abijah Whitney.
123. David Perry.
124. T. Culver and J. Culver.
125. James Thornton.
126. Thomas Thomas.
127. Isaac Baldwin.
128. Bezaleel Seeley and H. Howell.
129. Bezaleel Seeley.
130. Not patented.
131. Hovey Everett (Sub-lot 1 & 3.
131. Phinaes Blodgett, (Sub-lot 2.).
131. T. Mulford, (Sub-lot 4).
132. Abraham Brown.
133. John Bay.
134. J. Bay and Mark Platner.
135. Tho. Stoddard.
136. Henry Vore.
137. George Suffern, 1890 acres.
138. J. Delevan and P. Stevens, 6,400 acres.
139. William Duer, 7,680 acres.
140. D. Holbrook, et al. 2,807 acres.
141. Tho. White.
142. Obad Gorestel, 3,850 acres.
143. A. Rummerfield and J. Edsall.
144. R. Starrett and D. Montgomery.
145. E. J. and J. R. Dewitt.
146. Joseph McConnell.

- | | |
|---|---|
| 147. T. Nicholson, 3,792 acres. | 174. Michael Conelly. |
| 148. John Bay, 3,724 acres. | 175. D. Romaine, et al. |
| 149. George Suffern, 2,322 acres. | 176. Abraham B. Banker. |
| 150. Thomas Thomas. | 177. James DeHart. |
| 151. Thomas Moffitt, et al. | 178. John Lawrence. |
| 152. Benoni Bradley, et al., 2,250 acres. | 179. William Duer. |
| 153. William Rose and J. Wallace. | 180. John Lawrence. |
| 154. John Wood. | 181, 187 inclusive, James DeHart, containing with No. 177, 9,360 acres. |
| 155. John Suffern. | 188. Abraham Banker. |
| 156. Gerritt H. Van Wagener. | 189. John Ransom. |
| 157. John Hathorn. | 190. Israel Wells. |
| 158. John Cantine. | 191. Jeffery Wisner. |
| 159. Jonas Poirs and B. Kole. | 192. Included in 197. |
| 160. Jonas Williams & Amos Draper. | 193. Charles Cantine. |
| 161. L. Light, et al. | 194. Belden Burt, included in 198. |
| 162. Samuel Ransom. | 195. Moses Dewitt, April 26th, 1790. |
| 163. Nathaniel Goodspeed. | 196. H. Wisner, Jan. 29th, 1790. |
| 164. Silas Taylor. | 197. Charles Cantine, includes 192. |
| 165. Samuel Ransom. | 198. Belden Burt, includes 194. |
| 166. Thomas Thomas. | 199. John Miller. |
| 167. James Clinton, et al. | 200. John Cantine. |
| 168. James Clinton. | 201. Thomas TenEyck. |
| 169. John Dunham. | 202. John Lawrence. |
| 170. William & E. W. Dewitt. | 203. William Duer. |
| 171. Solomon Bovier. | 204. James and Robert Bennett. |
| 172. John Cantine. | 205. Benajah Brown. |
| 173. James R. Smith. | |

The earliest patented lots were 17 and 18 to Roger Count, 91 to Gilliam Bartolph, 191 to Jeffery Wisner, all dated April 16th, 1790. One lot, 107 was patented as late as March 31st, 1849 to Amos Fenton; another one, part of lot 108, November 8th, 1847; another, No. 116 to Simon Hann, July 1st, 1837 and one is yet unpatented, lot No. 130. Lots from 1 to 158 and 190 to 203 inclusive are now included in Chemung County. The balance being in Tioga, in the towns of Barton and Tioga.

CHAPTER XV.

EARLY TIOGA COUNTY

The first house erected for a permanent habitation by white settlers within the present county of Tioga, was undoubtedly that of one Fitzgerald on the banks of the Susquehanna opposite the present village of Barton, which is described by members of Gen. Clinton's army on their way to join the forces of Gen. Sullivan at Tioga in August, 1779. This was known as the Fitzgerald plantation. The second was the log cabin of Amos Draper, an Indian trader on the site of the present village of Owego in the year 1785. The first farming operations commenced in the county were those of James McMaster and his bound boy, William Taylor, in Owego in 1785. They cleared that season several acres, planted it to corn and raised the crop. The Indians watched and cared for its growth during that season, and received a share for their labor in the harvesting. Major William Ransom and Col. Pixley were the pioneer manufacturers, and made their beginnings in the territory within the present area of the town of Tioga. The former in 1792 built a saw mill on Pipe Creek, and the latter in 1793, erected a grist or samp mill on the Owego Creek, near the present village of that name. Lumbering was for many years extensively conducted on both creeks, more especially on the former, where Major Ransom and his son, Col. William Ransom erected several mills for sawing and flouring. Previous to the erection of Col. Pixley's mill, the people were forced to go to a point beyond Binghamton, and earlier to Tioga, and earlier still to Wilkes-Barre for meal and flour, which was a good two weeks trip to go and return in canoes the usual mode of transportation. The first tannery was erected on the site of the present village of Owego, about 1795-6 by a Mr. Brown. Deer-skins were the principal articles dressed in the earlier days of the establishment.

Early in the days of the settlements, near the close of the eighteenth, and until after the middle of the nineteenth century, carding machines, fulling mills and cloth dressing mills were erected and in operation in several places in the county. The author remembers going with his parents, when a small child, to the Moses Wheelock mill, at Milltown, near where the foot-bridge now crosses Cayuta Creek and gazing in amazement at the wonderful carding machines turning out the beautiful, soft, snowwhite rolls, which were taken home and spun into yarn by his mother and which, after being colored and woven, returned to the same mill where the two ponderous weights fulling it. When finished, it was again taken home and that mother, who was never idle, made him a Sunday suit and perhaps he did not step high, as he was very proud. No broadcloth since ever was half so fine.

In 1810 the federal census returns gave the following statistics of manufacturers in the county: There were 289 looms, most of them in the log cabins, 24,737 yards of woolen cloth were manufactured, of an average value of 87½ cents per yard, 67,340 yards of linen cloth, value 33½ cents per yard; five fulling mills, seven tanneries, twenty-nine distillers, (a little long on distilleries,) price per gallon for this poison 80 cents.

Tioga County was formed by an act of the legislature February 16th, 1791, and as designated, included in its limits the present counties of Tioga, Broome and Chemung entire; all of Schuyler, except the towns of Tyrone and Orange, all of Tompkins, except the town of Groton and a part of Lansing, about one-third of Cortland County and nearly or quite half of Chenango County. The courts of this great county were ordered to be held at the settlements in Chemung, since known as Elmira for the June Term, 1791 and the January Term, 1792.

This act also organized the following towns in the county: "All that part of said county of Tioga, lying westward of the Cayuta Creek and township No. 22, in the Military Tract shall be and hereby is erected into a town by the name of Chemung. (This is the new town of Chemung.) All that part of said county of Tioga, bounded south by the Pennsylvania, west by the town of Chemung, as last limited, north by the north bounds of Tioga County and east by township, No. 24 in the Military Tract, the Owego River and a line running from the mouth thereof south to the Pennsylvania line shall be and hereby is erected into a town by the name of Owego."

On the 5th of March, 1794, Onondaga County was formed of the Military Tract, taking from Tioga her first gift to her sister counties, namely, the townships of Hector, Ulysses, Dryden, Virgil, and Cincinnatus, an area of 300,000 acres. March 15th, 1798 Tioga suffered her next loss of territory in the formation of Chenango County. The next reduction in Tioga's area was on March 28th, 1806, when Broome County was formed, by which all of the present county of that name was taken and the present towns of Owego, Newark Valley, Berkshire and Richford were included. The territory included in these towns was restored to Tioga on March 22nd, 1822, under the names of the towns of Owego and Berkshire. It was taken off under the name of Tioga. In 1800 the town of Tioga was erected from Union and comprised the territory lying between the West Owego Creek and a line drawn from the mouth to the Pennsylvania line and the present eastern bounds of the county of Tioga. In the revision of the statutes in 1813, the name of the towns of Tioga and Owego were exchanged, one for the other, as they now exist. On this same day, March 22, 1822, the act giving back to Tioga her lost territory on the east, took from her the territory on the north, now included in the towns of Danby, Caroline and Newfield and gave it to Tompkins County, the act of cession to take effect March 22nd, 1823.

Another and a last divorce awaited Tioga, which was consummated March 29th, 1836, when the County of Chemung was taken from the old County with which she had been joined in judicial bonds and geographical boundaries for nearly half a century. Thus limited, the county of Tioga stands today, having given from her ample domaine 3,000 square miles,—two entire counties and the greater portion of three others,—retaining for her own limits 542 square miles only.

The name of the county is derived from that of the river that once flowed through its western portion, now the county of Chemung. Morgan, in his "League of the Iroquois," gives the derivation and signification of the word as follows: the various tribes of the confederacy had a different pronunciation of the word. In the Oneida dialect it was Te-ah-o-ge; in the Mohawk, Te-yo-ge-ga; in the Cayuga Da-a-o ga; and in the Seneca, Da ya o geh but all meant, 'At the forks,' in the text of the work quoted Ta ya o ga.

On Guy Johnson's map of 1771, it is written Ti-a-o-ga. The eloquent Red

Jacket pronounced it, Tah-hi-ho-gah, discarding the suffix, Point, which has been universally added, when applied to the locality known as Athens, Pa. He said the Indian word carried the full meaning,—the point of land at the confluence of the two streams, or the meeting of the waters.

THE TOWNS OF TIOGA COUNTY

Tioga organized as Owego February 16th, 1791; name changed in 1813.

Owego, organized as Tioga March 14th, 1800. Name changed in 1813.

Berkshire was taken off in 1803, and a part restored to Union in 1810.

Spencer was organized in 1806 from Tioga, (then called Owego.)

Candor in 1811, February 22nd, was formed from Spencer.

Newark Valley was formed from Berkshire as Westville, April 12th, 1823, and given its present name March 24th, 1824.

Barton was formed from Tioga March 23rd, 1824; received that part from Cayuta Creek to its present boundary from Chemung County in 1836.

Nichols, from Tioga, March 3rd, 1824.

Richford, from Berkshire as Arlington, April 18th, 1831; changed to its present name on April 9th, 1832.

EARLY COURTS OF TIOGA COUNTY

The courts of justice were first introduced into the county of Tioga by the act organizing the same, which provided for the holding of the courts of Common Pleas and General Sessions at the house of George Hornwell, in the town of Chemung, the first term to be held in June, 1791 and the second in January, 1792. The Circuit and the Oyer and Terminer were to be held in the county at such time as the judges of these tribunals should deem proper.

The first court of Common Pleas was held by Hon. Abraham Miller, first Judge, three associate judges and one assistant justice; Thomas Nicholson, Clerk, and James McMaster, sheriff, also being present. Vincent Mathews, David Woodcock and David Powers appeared as attorneys and the first suit that was brought before the court was one of Solomon Bennett vs. Josiah Green on a breach of contract to convey Chemung Island and on which suit the plaintiff recovered damages at the January Term, 1793.

The first judgment entered in the court was rendered at the January Term, 1792, on a suit also brought at the first term between Joel Thomas and John Sheppard, Vincent Mathews attorney for the plaintiff and David Powers appearing for the defendant. The plea was one of assumpsit on the sale of a yoke of cattle and damages laid at forty pounds. A jury tried the facts and gave a verdict for the plaintiff, assessing his damages at 25 pounds and costs at 10 pounds, 13 shillings and 9 pence. In 1792, Abraham Tenbroeck, Peter Loop, Samuel Miles Hopkins and John Wickham were added to the role of attorneys of the court.

The first indictment found at General Sessions was against one William Moore, May 1793, charging him with uttering a false and forged certificate of the Land Commissioner of New York for a tract of land in Chenango County. The Judges holding the Court of General Sessions at the finding of the indictment were Bezaleel Seeley, John Miller, Lebbeus Hammond and Elijah Buck. The grand jurors were John Konkle, Samuel W. Coon, Walter Waters, George Hull, Peter Van Deventer, Nathaniel Landon, Solomon Lain, Timothy Smith, Ephraim Tiler, Samuel Luelleun, John Morris, Joshua Carpenter, John Hendy, Stephen Gardner, Samuel Middaugh and David Cruger.

The following description of the ceremonies attending the procession of the Justice of the Supreme Court from his hotel to the old court room in Newtown, is taken from the directory of Elmira City and the Chemung Valley, published by A. B. Galatin & Co. 1863, and appears to describe a scene very early in the city's history. The hotel was on the corner of Lake and Water streets. The sheriff wore a cocked hat of the old Continental fashion, held a drawn sword in his hand and marched at the head of his corps of constables with long staves in their hands, preceded by martial music. The Judges walked arm in arm, followed by the Bar carrying their green bags for briefs and papers, while witnesses, jurors and others finished up the procession, which presented a most imposing appearance. The veneration with which these judicial lights were looked upon by the people and the implicit faith in which their decisions were held to be the end of the law are well remembered.

The earliest records we find in the Surrogate's office are dated Dec. 28th, 1793. The first Surrogate was John Mercereau, who was appointed Feb.

17th, 1791. His successor was Balthazer DeHaert, who was appointed March 27th, 1798. The first act of Surrogate DeHaert recorded was the granting of letters of administration on the estate of Abner Wells, late of the town of Newtown, deceased, intestate, to Abner and Henry Wells December 28th, 1798 at Chenango.

CHAPTER XVI.

TOWN OF BARTON

The town of Barton was formed from Tioga March 23rd, 1824 and when first laid out, extended only to Cayuta Creek on the west side, which placed all of the land or nearly all of the land now embraced within the limits of the village of Waverly in Chemung County. In 1836 the boundary was changed from said Creek to the present county line, which crosses the river road at nearly right angles midway in the Narrows, about 20 rods beyond the bridge leading to Wilawana.

There are many versions or descriptions of why and how Barton received its name, some of which are quite reasonable and logical, others childish and whimsical. The only one about which the author has been able to find any real favorable evidence is the following, which, coming from Mr. Isaac Shepard, a man of sterling integrity, we quote in full:

"Soon after the town was set off from Tioga, a meeting of citizens was held to give their new town a name, and to transact such other business as might be deemed necessary. Many names were proposed, but none being received with favor by the majority, it was at last decided that each voter present should write a name on a slip of paper. These, when all prepared, were dropped into a hat, thoroughly mixed and the winning ticket drawn out by a designated person, properly blindfolded. Among those present was a young man, who had a mother-in-law, whom he admired, he traced out her name in bold, legible characters, and as he dropped it in the hat, remarked, that he would give the old woman a chance, anyhow. His was the lucky ticket. The town received the name and the old lady's name became historic."

TOPOGRAPHY OF BARTON

The town of Barton is located in the southwest corner of Tioga County, and contains 32,628 acres, of which more than 28,000 are improved land. The surface is generally hilly, with the exception of a small portion along the Susquehanna River on the southern border. The highlands on the west rise abruptly from the Valley of Cayuta Creek. The town is divided into several ridges caused by Cayuta, Ellis and Barton Creeks flowing from the north in a southerly direction into the Susquehanna River. Their summits are broad and rolling, and in many places covered with forest. The Susquehanna River flows in a southwesterly direction along a small portion of the southeast border. The Chemung River flows in a southeasterly direction towards the Susquehanna, which it joins some five miles distant, barely touching the southwest corner of the town.

The soil is a rich alluvium in the valleys and gravelly and sometimes stony loam with clay underneath upon the hills. A sulphur spring gushes forth from the hillside above Ellis Creek near the center of the town, the waters of which possess strong medicinal qualities and some years previous it was contemplated purchasing the property and erecting a sanitarium at this point.

Nearly all of the village of Waverly is located upon what was, at some former geological period, in the more than obscure past, the bottom of a large river, as all excavations show that a few feet below the surface the stones shingle in a manner to indicate the current having come from the north into an inland lake or sea of considerable depth, as in the upper part of the village the larger stones are found, these diminishing in size the farther south one goes, eventually ending in valuable sand deposits a considerable distance southeast of the village.

CHAPTER XVII.

SPANISH HILL

We shall not attempt to describe in detail this geological phenomena, known as Spanish Hill, which is located just south of the state line, near Waverly. It is a very peculiar, natural formation, purely sedimentary and

glacial drift, circular in form, about one and one-half miles in circumference at the base and about 125 feet about the surrounding country, with the sides as steep as material of this character will retain its position, the area of the top being about ten acres in extent and quite level. It rises from a beautiful plain and is very symmetrical on three sides and nearly so for the remainder of the distance. It would appear that at a former period, so remote that it can only be measured geologically, that a powerful current had brought this vast amount of material from elsewhere, and deposited it at this point in deep water, and its peculiar formation is due to a whirling current. What is more probable, perhaps, the whole valley or plain, as it existed at that time was filled with the same material to a level with the top of the present eminence and the remainder washed away during the ages. This, I believe to be the correct theory. The most learned geologists fail to agree regarding this difficult problem.

The name by which this formation is known, "Spanish Hill," is as much of a wonder as the hill itself. The earliest record the author has been able to find in print where it is mentioned as Spanish Hill, is Gordon's Gazetteer, published in 1836, which states that on the summit of the hill were the remains of fortifications displaying much skill in the art of defense, consisting of regular entrenchments.

The able local historian, William F. Warner, Esq., describes it as follows: "This breastwork is still easily and distinctly traceable around the entire brow of the hill, even now, (about 1860) after fifty years of cultivation of the surface. It was of considerable height before the plateau was denuded of its trees and must have been a formidable work. Well-defined remains of an inner fortification may also be seen at the center of the hill, extending from the steeper part on the east side to the steeper part on the west side. Also, at the west side of the hill, upon a plateau near its base are remains of an Indian burying ground."

That a frightful contest took place at or near this hill at some former period is more than probable as several early writers mention the fact that when the white men visited this vicinity in the early part of the eighteenth century, the Indians of that period had a superstitious fear of the hill, so strong that they would not go upon or near it. Whatever caused this superstition or fear must have occurred after the visit of Brule, Champlain's emissary, about 1615, who then found it occupied as the principal stronghold of the Andastes. It is more than probable that during the long and bloody struggle between the Iroquois and this nation, in which they were nearly annihilated, the Iroquois received such severe punishment at this hill that they ever after had a superstitious horror of the place.

That the Spanish murderers and robbers, sometimes called explorers, visited many parts of this continent in the sixteenth century and at one time went as far as the shores of Lake Huron is proven beyond a question of doubt. Many things may have occurred at this place, which caused the Indians to couple that name with this hill. If so, it will undoubtedly ever remain a mystery. Much has been written upon this subject by the various local historians, none of whom seem to have solved this perplexing problem, and now the author has added nothing new, only one more effort, to the list of doubts and uncertainties.

CHAPTER XVIII.

EARLY SETTLERS IN THE TOWN OF BARTON

On November 14th, 1902 there appeared in the "Free Press" published in this village, a series of historical articles, entitled, "Looking Backward over the Years," which was continued until March 24th, 1905. This undertaking was especially commendable on the part of the editors as at this time much valuable material was secured that would have soon been unobtainable for several of the older residents died soon after. Miss Mary W. Muldoon, now principal of the Waverly Junior High School was employed to collect and collate this valuable material and she is entitled to great credit for the manner in which she performed this difficult task. The author will use much of this historic matter many times as originally written and he takes great pleasure, in this public manner to give due credit to Miss Muldoon.

ELLISTOWN

One of the first settlers in this vicinity was Ebenezer Ellis, who came from Wyoming by the way of the Susquehanna, probably in a Durham Boat, as that was the method of travel upon the river at that time. He first settled

at what is now Nichols in 1787 where he remained about four years when he sold his land to George Walker and located on the farm later known as the Isaac Raymond farm at a point where the Ellis Creek Road turns northward from the state road. His brother, Samuel Ellis, a soldier of the Revolution, came to join him soon after. About the time of the arrival of Ebenezer Ellis, (1791) Stephen Mills, a hardy son of New England, came and located on what was later known as the William T. Ellis farm, he having also, first located at Nichols and remained a short time and then, for some unknown reason, removed to Ellistown. Mr. Mills was a brave and resolute man, who had served his country during the stormy days of the Revolution and was a valuable and respected citizen, becoming a pensioner under the act of 1832.

He died in April, 1845, aged eight-nine years, and in company with many of his descendants, sleeps in the old churchyard at Barton. His son Samuel was for many years prominent in local matters serving many times as the supervisor of the town of Barton and as sheriff of Tioga County from 1855 to 1858.

Ebenezer Ellis and his brother Samuel, assisted by Stephen Mills, built the first saw-mill on Ellis Creek, probably in the vicinity of where the Erie Railroad is now located. Up to that time, hewn logs and in a few instances mother earth had sufficed for flooring, the axe being the only available instrument for reducing the forest to serviceable shape. Benjamin Ellis, a son of the pioneer Ebenezer Ellis and a brother of Hiram and Alexander, was an eloquent and gifted man and became one of the most noted itinerant preachers of that early-day preaching in many charges throughout the Wyoming Conference including Ellistown, Factoryville, Spencer and Danby. Soon after the year 1800, G. and M. Ogden built another saw-mill on Ellis Creek which was afterwards sold to James Swartwood and two others.

Luke Saunders, originally from Long Island, came here from Connecticut very early. He was a soldier of the Revolution and settled and built a log house near the present location of Emery Chapel upon nearly the same spot where his ashes now repose along with a large number of his descendants.

Benjamin Aiken purchased nine hundred acres, where the village of Barton is now located, about 1790. Soon after this date he disposed of his purchase to Gilbert Smith. Ezekiel Williams also came and settled on the Williams tract and his daughter married James Swartwood. This pioneer came to Ellis Creek from Wantage, Sussex County, New Jersey in the Spring of 1791. Lumbering and farming were the principal occupations and for several years Mr. Swartwood was employed as a day-laborer on the farms and in the woods in that vicinity. He was an expert shingle maker, especially in the making of long shingles, and for his work received fifty cents per thousand. Later he bought from Gilbert Smith a tract of forest land on Ellis Creek, containing 131 acres, for which he paid the large sum of fifty cents per acre. He made a small clearing on a slight elevation and built a log house to which he removed his family in the Spring of 1800. At this time all the settlers lived in log houses and there were no roads. Indian paths and blazed trees served to guide the traveler through the unbroken forest. Mr. Swartwood's nearest neighbor resided at Ellistown, three miles distant, though farther north on the same creek A. H. Schuyler came at later date. The pioneer son, Ezekiel Swartwood, was born in the present town of Barton in 1807 on July 16th and began work for himself when only sixteen years of age. In 1823, in company with his brother James, he bought a timber lot, situated one mile west of Barton, on the hill, containing 130 acres, the purchase being made through Gilbert Smith, agent for Clark and Duncan. There was no clearing on the tract, and in the Spring the two brothers built a small log hut, and commenced their task. During the summer they cleared six acres, James leading in the work and business, but Ezekiel sharing equally in the profits, making his home with his brother until 1831. On September 24th of that year he married Margaret VanAtta. To them two children were born, John M. VanAtta and Nancy, wife of John Harding. He remained upon this farm until 1864, when he retired from active business life, and moved to Barton village. Another brother, William Swartwood, born in 1813, married Lydia Harding, daughter of Reuben Harding, one of the earliest settlers of the town.

In 1794 came the Scotchman, John Hanna, who was in many respects, one of the most prominent men of his time in this vicinity. Like many of his fellow settlers, he was a soldier of the Revolution. He was born across the water and came to this country when a boy, working his passage by serving one of the ship's officers. He first settled near Nesgopeck, Pennsyl-

vania, where he established himself in business. The depreciation in the value of colonial currency cost him the major part of his fortune, and he felt obliged again to press forward through the wilderness in order to repair his losses. Despite all, he was a man of means when he came to Ellistown. In Nescopeck he had met and married Margaret McCulloch, whose birthplace was in the same Scotch-Galway town as his own but whom he had never met until he had crossed the ocean.

The first home made by Mr. Hanna in Ellistown was at the mouth of Ellis Creek near the spot afterward occupied by the Ellis Saw-mill. This property was soon afterward exchanged with Mr. Ellis for farming land, Mr. Ellis being anxious to secure water rights for his mill. Mr. Hanna also bought from Peter Lorillard, of New York City, 1,000 acres of land in Ellistown which made him one of the largest real estate owners in this vicinity. The original deed of a portion of this land was a cherished possession of the late Joseph E. Hallett; later of his daughter, Mrs. C. F. Spencer. A deed for another part of the same tract is now in the possession of Joseph Hanna, a great grandson of the original pioneer. This deed, which was recorded Sept. 2nd, 1818, is for 126 acres of land in a certain portion of what is known as "Wheeler Douglass Patent" and the consideration for which Peter Lorillard and Mary, his wife, transferred it to John Hanna, five hundred and four dollars, exactly four dollars per acre. At regular intervals Mr. Hanna went to New York on horseback with gold in his saddlebags to meet his payment on his land and at one time walked all the way there to get his first deed.

Mr. Hanna was a deeply religious man, whose hospitable home was the usual stopping place for itinerant preachers. He built the first barn in the town, which was the first frame building, and in it many religious services were held. In fact, barns were the general places for meeting until after the erection of the Ellistown schoolhouse and the first quarterly meeting ever held at Ellistown convened in the Hanna Barn. The first Methodist class at Ellistown met at Mr. Hanna's house and it was largely owing to his interest and energy that the Emory Chapel was built. Mr. Hanna died at the great age of 101 years, leaving an enviable record for honesty and sobriety. His last will was drawn by Asa C. Buck, of Buckville, now Chemung and was witnessed by William H. Buck and Stephen Hopkins, Jr. This will is also in the possession of Joseph Hanna. It was made in 1837, when Mr. Hanna was much past ninety years of age. Nettlewood Camp is built on a portion of the original Hanna tract and its location was generally known as Littlefield Landing, Mr. Hanna sending his rafts down the river from this spot.

Squire Whitaker, who married a daughter of John Hanna, Sr. came from Deckertown, New Jersey in 1816, when a boy of eight years, walking the entire distance, a feat which would now be commented on as a great effort, but at that time was not considered uncommon. After his marriage in 1832, he settled on Talmadge Hill and cleared a farm, which was afterwards owned by his son, Lewis. Mr. Whitaker was prominent in local affairs, having been a captain in the old state militia.

EARLY BARTON

The most mysterious of all our early characters was John James. Only a few of the oldest residents remembered hearing him spoken of, and then generally, as "John Jeems," but his name is given as "James" by an early chronicler. He lived on the Oak Hill road north of Barton and from the appearance of his log house and orchard, when first seen by the earliest settlers, it was believed that he was a squatter, who came about 1785-6. While it is conjectured that he was a Frenchman, possibly from the settlement at or near Asylum, relative to his birthplace and kin we know nothing.

About the year 1803, William Bensley settled near what is now Barton village, clearing a farm which remained in the possession of the Bensley family for over eighty years. He came from Smithfield, Wayne (now Pike) County, Pennsylvania, and beside being a farmer, was also a weaver, and as such, became a welcome acquisition to the settlement. His wife was Mary Bunnell, daughter of Isaac Bunnell. Mr. Bensley died in June 1852, after an eventful life, aged eighty-three years. By his side on the hill at the Barton cemetery sleeps his wife, who died December 1828, aged sixty years. Many of their descendants still live in this vicinity.

In addition to his own family, Mr. Bensley had an adopted son, Charles B. Smith, son of Jonas Smith, of Sheshequin, Pennsylvania, whose mother died when he was a lad. This foster son became a son-in-law after reach-

ing the age of manhood by marrying the daughter, Margaret. To them was born one son, Rushton Smith who was a well known and respected citizen, residing on a farm at Milltown and was also an able surveyor.

William Bensley's son, Daniel became a prominent citizen and lived to a ripe old age in Barton village. He was born in the old home in Pennsylvania in 1797 and came with his parents to Barton. At the age of twenty-two he bought a piece of woodland and built a log house. In 1820 he added a wife to his establishment, Miss Mary Bunnell, of Monroe County, Pennsylvania. He was a farmer and lumberman until 1842, when he opened a general store in Barton. His wife died in 1863, and in March 1865 he married Miss Mary T. Todd, whose home was in Illinois, but who was at that time residing at the home of her brother, Rev. C. W. Todd, the pastor of the M. E. church of Barton. Soon after his second marriage he retired from active business but lived to enjoy the fruits of his labor until past his 80th birthday. Mr. Bensley was always an earnestly religious man, and though he had no children of his own, furnished a home and helped to noble manhood and womanhood eight children of others. Dewitt C. Bensley, of Barton, a justice of the peace for many years and a coal dealer, is a grandson of the pioneer, William Bensley.

Among the very earliest settlers of Barton village was a Hollander, named Benajah Mundy, who came from Wyoming by the way of the Susquehanna River, bringing his goods and family in a Durham boat. His first log house was built in a clearing of one acre on the "Pumpelly Tract" and was a cabin 10 by 12 feet. In this inclosure with his family of six Mr. Mundy lived a short time but before 1800 a second and larger log house was built on the site of the present residence of Simon Schoonover, one mile east of Barton village. The little clearing was situated directly opposite this house on a knoll between it and the river. At the time of Mr. Mundy's arrival his one acre clearing was the only one in the vicinity, and his first work was the ridding of his land of timber. Between his second house and the river was a dense growth of pitch pine, which made clearing so difficult, that the attempt to work in that direction was soon abandoned and his efforts were transferred to the hills back of his home where the growth was lighter, scrub oak and chestnut trees, all of which went up in smoke.

In 1806 Mr. Mundy died and was one of the first persons interred in the private cemetery east of his former residence on the road towards Tioga. His work was then taken up by his sons Nicholas and Samuel. The other children of the family were Polly, who married Nicholas Schoonover; Sara, who married Benjamin Smith, of Smithboro; Hanna, who married Maurice Mundy, and Rachel, who married Peter Schoonover, brother of Nicholas. The two sons died unmarried.

The Schoonover brothers were also Hollanders, whose cumbrous name, "Van Schoonover," had been quickly divested of some of its numerous syllables by the tongues of their American neighbors. The second house stood until 1834 when the present building was erected on the same site. It has been added to and repaired so frequently, however, that no one would suspect that its age was not nearer seven than seventy years. The present owner, Simeon Schoonover, is a son of Nicholas M., who was the son of Peter and Rachel Mundy. On the Schoonover farm stands what is supposed to be the largest oak tree in the country, over 25 feet in circumference and containing a number of branches over forty feet long. Across the road from this tree is the old well, dug over one hundred years ago, one of the first in this section. One of Mr. Schoonover's treasured relics is the old cocoanut dipper, which for more than forty years hung in the well-house for the convenience of passers-by. One room in the house preserves on its walls the original frescoes, nearly as fresh as when applied in 1834.

Eliphalet Barden was a native of Connecticut, but came here from Greene, Chenango County, New York, in April, 1822, and settled on a timber lot two miles north of Barton on the road leading to Oak Hill. He was one of the first commissioner of schools in the town and the father of eight children.

George Butson early built a sawmill upon the stream which bears his name.

Shaler Shipman was born in Connecticut, April 1st, 1800 and came to this town in 1829, settling first on the farm owned later by P. J. Schuyler, and then removed to the Adam Albright farm, where he lived until his death, which occurred in 1878. He built two sawmills and was engaged in farming and lumbering all his life. That section in the center of the town, is known as Shipman Hollow. He married, first, Melinda Spear; second, Barbara Bowman Hunt. The first bore him ten, the second four children.

Many of his descendants are among our most respected citizens.

Gilbert Smith will be frequently mentioned in connection with the sale of land. He was the son of a Revolutionary officer, Gen. John Smyth, who came, to what is now Nichols, about 1794 from Pennsylvania, bringing with him three sons. Of these John became a resident of Tompkins County, New York, Nathan remained on the old homestead and Gilbert settled in Barton, where for many years he played an important part in the political and business life of the place. The first town meeting was held at his home and he was Barton's first supervisor. He lived to be nearly ninety years of age and died respected by all.

Another pioneer who came before 1800 was Benjamin Aikens, who was the purchaser of 900 acres of land near Barton Village.

Joseph Bartron came from Meshoppen, Pennsylvania, and settled in the present town of Nichols on the banks of the Susquehanna at a place called Smith's Mills, where he worked at his trade as a millwright. He removed to Barton in 1821 and cleared the farm later owned by his son Joseph Bartron. He built the first sawmill on Butson Creek for Gilbert Smith at the point where the Erie Railroad now crosses the creek. He married Betsey Place who bore him eight children: James, Eliza, Mrs. Morris Walker; Anna, Mrs. Jonathan Rolfe; Moses, Delilah, widow of Daniel Graves; Chloe, Mrs. Elijah VanGorder, John P., and Joseph, who married Harriet, daughter of George W. Johnson, who bore him nine children. The oldest son, James Bartron was born in Meshoppen and was only two years of age when he came to Barton. When he reached his majority in 1834, he began work for himself, settling on a timber lot two miles north of Barton later owned by Sidney Coleman. In 1836 he married Emily Bidlack, of Spencer, and two years later purchased a farm on Ross Hill which was thereafter his home. He was the father of eight children, three sons and five daughters, two of his sons becoming physicians, who located in Wisconsin.

James Green was another early settler of Barton, who came from Ithaca in April, 1827, and purchased of Jonathan Platt 73 acres of land at \$3.00 per acre two miles north of Barton, containing neither clearing nor building.

There was but one other settler, Henry Primrose, between Oak Hill road and Barton, and the country was entirely covered with forest. Mr. Green made a small clearing, built a log house and commenced life alone in the woods in the summer of 1827. There were no roads except footpaths; deer were very plentiful, bears were occasionally seen, panthers and wild cats were numerous, foxes were a pest, chasing the poultry into the house. In October, 1830 Mr. Green married Sarah Dailey and they reared three sons and four daughters, Martha J., Mrs. Alonzo Jacobs, of Ithaca; Mary A., Mrs. Chester Andrews, of Owego; Mandana, Mrs. James D. Fish; William H., Lucinda, Mrs. Samuel Cooms, of Tioga and James L., of Tioga. Mr. Green lived for nearly forty years on his farm which his labor had reclaimed from the forest.

Other settlers at about the same time were William Dailey on the farm owned later by Moses Bartron; Peter Ross, a little south of him; Eli and Aaron Foster on a farm owned later by Thomas Atchinson. James and Benjamin Drake, who were of the earliest settlers, lived alone one mile north of the Fosters. Henry Primrose, before mentioned, came from Fox Corners, Dryden township, Tompkins County about 1825 or 26 and settled on a farm near the Oak Hill road. Shortly afterward he moved to a farm on the main road a mile north of Barton, which was thenceforth his home. He and his wife, Mary daughter of Peter Johnson, of Dryden, were noted for their hospitality, and as a matter of course, the stranger within the gates lodged with Uncle Henry and Aunt Polly. They had ten children. Mr. Primrose helped to build the first church in Barton by contributing both labor and material and both he and his wife rest in the ground that surrounds its site. He held a local preacher's license, and the Old Emory Chapel at Ellistown, the schoolhouse on West Hill and many other school houses throughout the country have been the scene of his labors in the cause of the Master.

One of the earliest settlers on the Oak Hill road was Alexander Hamilton Schuyler who was prominent both in politics and business during the early days of the town. He was one of the officers elected at the first town meeting in 1824 and subsequently served several terms as town clerk. Mr. Schuyler married Mary Giltner and their son, Philip Church Schuyler was born on Oak Hill in 1824. He also became a prominent farmer and lumberman and spent his life in the development of property on Oak Hill and vicinity where he died in 1884. Fort Alexander Schuyler, born in 1856, is the son

of Philip Church Schuyler and Margaret, daughter of Jacob Kishpaugh. He is now a resident of Elkins, West Virginia.

Another early settler, who became a prominent business man and builder, was Charles B. Holt. He was born in Bainbridge, Chenango County, New York in 1816, and when a young boy, came with his father, Jonas W. Holt to Tioga County. They first settled on a farm near Smithboro in January 1832, where Mr. Holt resided for several years, and engaged in various pursuits. In later years Mr. Holt became one of the largest owners of real estate in the township but his first investment in land was the purchase of a house and one acre of land, which he bought of John Bensley. His second venture was also in land, being a purchase of ten acres, known as the Daniel Murray lot, situated on the hill one mile north of Barton. This he bought of Mills and McQuigg at Barton. He married Martha Eliza, daughter of William Hanna, of Ellistown in January, 1847; moving to his second purchase, where he remained till 1860, when he moved to a farm of 150 acres, which he had purchased at Barton. He was a carpenter by trade and erected many buildings in that section.

Aaron Shoemaker was born in Newfield, Tompkins County, New York in 1818, and came with his father, Moses Shoemaker into this county when a child of six years. They settled in the spring of 1824 on a farm or lumber lot of 100 acres on Straw Hill. He assisted his father in clearing this land and did other labor until January 1843, when he married Catherine M., daughter of Jacob Albright, one of the earliest settlers in Barton. He leased some land of Edward McQuigg, which was situated on Ellis Creek, where he remained for several years. He then purchased of Lydia Hubbell 75 acres on Straw Hill, taking possession in 1848. His first wife died at the expiration of five months of married life and in December 1850, he married Triphena, daughter of L. M. Burch, of Bainbridge. To them were born three daughters, Kate, Mrs. Charles King, of Barton; Hattie A., and Minnie M.

John Lambert was a native of New Jersey, who was born in 1807 and died in Barton in 1885. When but six years of age he came with his father to Hector Hill and later married Miss Elissa Smith in December 1831. In 1835 he became a resident of Barton, buying of Myron Ferris a wood lot in North Barton, containing 100 acres. The neighborhood was thinly settled at this time and the houses all of logs. His purchase contained a clearing of five acres but no house. During the first year he cleared an additional five acres and built a log house into which he moved his family. He had but two neighbors, Martin Fuller on the farm known later as the Dr. Vossburgh place and William Smith on a farm owned later by Eli Barnum, who also settled there in 1833. Deer were then plentiful and other wild animals were occasionally seen. His children were John L., who owned the homestead after the father's death; Philinda, Mrs. Daniel Bruster, of North Barton and Mary A., Mrs. Asa Doty, of Spencer.

Other early settlers north of Barton village were John Manning, on Oak Hill, Joel Sheffield on the farm owned later by Thomas Atchinson. Mr. Sheffield lived but a short time on the hill. Hamilton Schuyler lived in a log house situated in a small clearing on the farm where James Drake lived and died. Harmon Schuyler, a brother of Hamilton, lived in a log house on the hill about one mile south of Halsey Valley, which at that time had not been settled. All of these men took up their claims about 1822. A still earlier settler was William Thresher, who came in the spring of 1808 and settled about a mile from Halsey Valley in a double log house, where for many years he kept a store and tavern.

EARLY SETTLERS IN THE IMMEDIATE VICINITY OF WAVERLY

One of the earliest residents of this vicinity, who had been identified with much of the progress of the times from its earliest beginnings, was Gersham Pennell, of Ithaca street, who died about 1908 at an advanced age and who spent all but seven years of his life in the town of Barton. He was born in Smithfield township, Pike County, Penn., in 1814. His father enlisted and went with the army to the West and in company with his mother Mr. Pennell came to what is now the town of Barton in 1821. Nine years later they bought a farm in Ellistown. On this farm and in his house on Ithaca street, the remainder of Mr. Pennell's life was spent. Mr. Pennell married twice. His first wife was Matilda, daughter of Samuel Ellis, by whom he had two daughters. His second wife was Lucia Sharp, who is remembered by many former attendants at district schools in this county as one of the most successful teachers in her day. She died November 11th,

1911, aged 85 years. Mr. Pennell saw this town in all stages of its development and could tell very interesting tales of the happenings in its early days. Not the least interesting is the true story of the origin of the name "Cannon Hole" a term applied to a deep hole in the Susquehanna River about one and one-half miles below the village of Barton. According to a local legend, known to almost every resident of this vicinity, the name was first applied during the Sullivan campaign, when some cannon were said to be thrown into the river at that point. This was not the fact. Mr. Pennell gave an entirely different and very plausible account, maintaining that the hole had been formed within his memory, and not until at least fifty years after the Sullivan-Clinton expedition. When he was a boy a small island existed in the river and he had often ridden on horseback to this island, crossing rifts, where the deepest part of the hole now exists. He said at that time the river froze first at Barton, and the ice from that place always went out in the spring after the ice on the flats had broken up. When Pearsall's dam was built, the back water extended to these flats, and they froze over first, the water being very still at this point. In the spring the ice from above came down the river and piled up there from ten to twenty feet high, and each year, before the jam was broken, the sharp edges dug out the bank and sides a little more. After an unusually destructive break-up one spring, a stranger from the east, who was viewing the work of the freshet, remarked that the hole was quite a "canyon." The bystander, not being familiar with the term, therefore gave to the spot the name "Cannon Hole."

This is not the only place where the river has made extensive changes within the last fifty years. The old landing place at Barton with the immense oaks, where the arks tied up, has long been gradually washing away, until now in its place is a precipitous bank perhaps twenty-five feet high, and with an almost perpendicular edge. It was at one time feared that the Old Cemetery would be taken as well. A mile up the river the little, low peninsula used so generally as a camping ground, occupied a spot where within the memory of those living in its vicinity the water was deeper than in any part of the river for miles either way.

On the flats, on the opposite side of the Cannon Hole the Indians had formerly planted their corn and for many years the foundations of their houses could be plainly seen. At the foot of the hill on the side of the hole was an Indian burial ground, and another was situated a little farther north toward Barton village. When the public road was laid out past this hole, twelve Indian skeletons were plowed up in its path and for many years, it was a common occurrence to unearth bones and trinkets each time the road was worked. In the spring of 1900 the high water unearthed many bones and trinkets from the bank of the river at another Indian burying-ground on the south side of the river just below Nichols.

Another settler of the early twenties was John VanAtta, a native of Rockburg, Warren County, New Jersey, born in 1782. He came to this town in 1824 or 25 and settled on a farm near Straw Hill, now owned by his son A. J. VanAtta, and from that time, in 1861, was engaged in farming. His wife was Elizabeth Albright, and their family consisted of ten children.

Shortly after 1800 Seeley Finch moved from Yonkers, N. Y., to Cairo, Green County, New York, and from there to Ithaca. About 1815 he moved to Barton and settled on a farm on Straw Hill near the Sulphur Spring. He became quite prominent in town affairs, the second town meeting having been held at his house, and he was one of the town officers elected at the first town meeting in 1824. He was an earnest Baptist, and was one of the original members of the Baptist Society formed in Ulster, Pa., of which the Waverly Baptist Church was an off-shoot. Mr. Finch was twice married, his first wife having been Deborah Mead, the daughter of a Revolutionary soldier, her brother being the original owner of Meadville, Pa. His second wife was a Miss Roe. He died in 1834 at Nichols, New York, and is buried at that place. He had five sons: Ira, Amasa, Philip, James and William. Ira the oldest son was a soldier and a pensioner of the War of 1812; later moving to Ohio, and again to Michigan, where he died. William was a noted singing teacher, and died in August, 1902 at Waverly, Pennsylvania, aged 93 years. The third son, Philip, father of the family of that name now residing in Waverly, N. Y., was the first wagon-maker in Factoryville. His shop stood on Cayuta Avenue, just above the site of the old Cayuta Hose rooms, for many years. It was finally moved farther down the street and now stands forming the lumber shed in the rear of the wagon shop now occupied by his son, Amasa Finch. The little white house with the lattice doorway, which stands opposite what is known as the Jackson House on

Cayuta Avenue, was the Finch home, and is at least eighty years old.

Peter VandeBogart came from Princetown, now in Schenectady Co., N. Y. to a farm between Ithaca and Newfield, Tompkins County, N. Y., later known as the Crawford farm. When over sixty years of age he came and settled in the town of Barton on a farm near Straw Hill, later known as the Cornelius Harding place. This was about 1825. He married first Betsy Hunter, who bore him thirteen or fourteen children, two or three having died in infancy. He married, second, Maria, daughter of Samuel Gray, of Tompkins County, N. Y., by whom he had thirteen children. He died November 16th, 1857, aged ninety-three years. An account of his funeral, which originally appeared in the "Watkins Express," later appeared in the "Waverly Advocate." It stated that, including sons, sons-in-laws, daughters and daughters-in-law, there were forty children, and nearly one hundred grand-children in attendance.

Lowry Bogart, Sr., of the Paper Mill road, was one of the pioneer Bogart sons, one brother, George, of Barton and one sister in Massachusetts were the only children living in 1902. By general usage, the first two syllables of the name were dropped long ago, and all or nearly all of the descendants now spell their name Bogart.

Elisha Hill was born in Connecticut May 4th, 1793. About 1818 he came from Plainfield or Hartford, Connecticut to Bradford County, Pennsylvania with all his possessions in a pack on his back. He remained there two years when he returned to Connecticut and when he came again his brother Caleb accompanied him. In 1821 he moved to the town of Barton and located on the farm owned later by his son, John G. Hill. He was a soldier in the war of 1812, and served at Black Rock, Canada and at other points. He married Margaret, daughter of John Hanna, who was born December 16, 1798, by whom he had five children. Elisha Hill died September 20th, 1864, and his wife Margaret September 4th, 1880.

Caleb Hill married Eunice Durphy, of Smithfield, Pennsylvania, by whom he had five children who arrived at maturity, viz: Erastus, a worthy citizen and member of the legislature of Missouri; Polly, wife of —Davis, deceased; Alonzo, a physician of Malden, Missouri; Hon. David B. Hill, Governor of New York State, U. S. Senator and Statesman; and Sarah, deceased. Caleb Hill, a carpenter was employed for many years by Mr. Cook, of Montour Falls, N. Y.

Abial F. Hill came from Deer Park, Orange County, New York in 1814, and located on the farm owned later by his son, Ira Hill, on the Cayuta Creek road. He married Frances Burns, by whom he had seven children.

Most of the early settlers on Cayuta Creek were industrious New Englanders, but Charles Bingham was born in Holland, and first endured the hardships of pioneer life as a settler in the Wyoming Valley of Central Pennsylvania. With his family he was compelled to flee at the time of the battle of Wyoming in 1778, settling elsewhere for a time, coming in this direction, it is believed. In his new location the Indians were troublesome, and after a short stay, he was compelled to return to Wyoming. Later he with his family moved to the vicinity of Spanish Hill, where they encountered a danger as fatal as the Indians. Two of their children having died of that desperate disease, small-pox. Leaving Spanish Hill, Mr. Bingham moved and settled on Cayuta Creek a short distance below the present village of Lockwood, which village was known for many years by the name of "Bingham's Mills," the name having been changed in 1881. This vicinity was then covered with a thick growth of sugar maples, this probably having been the reason for his locating at that particular place, maple sugar being one of the few products easily marketed at that time and Mr. Bingham's sugar was ever noted for its excellence. Bingham's clearing was located a short distance below the village of Lockwood and here Mr. Bingham spent the remainder of his life, respected by all. In his family were four sons: John, Ebenezer, Jonathan and Charles, Jr., and three daughters: Anna, Margaret and Sarah. From Charles Bingham, Jr., are descended those of that name now residing at Lockwood and Waverly. He erected the first sawmill in that section.

CHAPTER XVIII

EARLY MILLTOWN AND FACTORYVILLE

In the locality known as Milltown, John Shepard was one of the earliest and most prominent settlers. From his own journal as given by Mrs. Perkins in "Early Times on the Susquehanna"—a valuable record of early beginnings in this valley,—he was born at Plainfield, Connecticut in 1765. He

was a student at the old Academy there. At the age of sixteen he left Plainfield and came with a relative to Northern Pennsylvania and soon after became a clerk at what is now Elmira. For the next few years he engaged in trade with the Indians and traveled largely over what is now southern New York and Northern Pennsylvania, in this way becoming familiar with the desirable property which later became his own. In 1788 he made his first land purchase, a tract of 600 acres situated on both sides of Cayuta, frequently and quite commonly called Shepard's Creek, so-called in his honor. This land extended from the state line to Morley's Mill, and contained a sawmill and grist mill erected by Prince Bryant, from whom he purchased the property. Mr. Shepard afterward added other mills and factories, including an oil mill and distillery, and thus the little settlement which grew up around received the name of "Milltown." The grist mill was a very important possession, being the only one of its kind between Binghamton and Wyoming. To it came the settlers from Owego and beyond, until Col. Pixley built his mill at that place in 1793. The Shepard mill was burned in December 1798, but with the aid of neighbors was rebuilt in about six weeks, during which interval those who desired gristing done were compelled to travel long distances elsewhere. Those who were unable to reach a mill were compelled to prepare their grain in Indian fashion by pounding it in a mortar carved out of wood, usually a stump being used for that purpose, with a stone for a pestle. Corn was cracked in much the same manner, a hole being made in the top of a stump near a small sapling, which was bent over and attached to a rounded stone, thereby making the work much easier than it would be otherwise. The old Shepard mill was sold to Samuel Naglee, of Philadelphia in 1809. Three years previously Mr. Shepard had erected his new mill, which was the first building on the site of what was known for many years and even to the present day as the Stone Mill now occupied by Thompson & Price at the east end of the bridge over the Lehigh tracks at Springs Corners.

In 1790 Mr. Shepard married Anna Gore, of Sheshequin, Pa., and settled on a farm at Milltown, containing 340 acres, which he purchased of a man named Jenkins, paying one hundred pounds, Pennsylvania money. On this farm he lived for more than twenty years, it being the birthplace of six of his children. In 1796 he made a still larger purchase of land from T. Thomas, of West Chester County, N. Y., a tract of 1,000 acres, which embraced all the present village of Waverly, and much land farther north and west. It commenced near the fifty-ninth milestone, thence along the Pennsylvania state line to the sixtieth milestone, passing the north side of Spanish Hill and across the Chemung River, thence directly north or northeast over Glory Hill at a point known as the Lower Narrows to a point on Cayuta Creek, thence down the creek to the state line. On an early map this territory is included in what is known as "Benedict's Location." For this tract he paid five dollars per acre. It was then covered with a dense forest, except a few small openings on the river flats, where the Indian cornfields had been located previous to, or at the time of the Sullivan expedition.

Mr. Shepard's first wife died in September, 1805, having been the mother of seven children: Miami, Mrs. Floyd; Amanda, Mrs. Hopkins; Juliana, Mrs. George A. Perkins, author of 'Early Times on the Susquehanna'; Job, Isaac and Phebe, Mrs. Hepburn. Mr. Shepard's second wife was Deborah Hawkins, who bore him Ruth; Lettie; John L.; Mary, Mrs. Fordham and Joseph. Mr. Shepard died in 1837, and Deborah, his second wife died in 1844. They are buried in the "Rest" cemetery, near Springs Corners, among many of our earliest and most prominent settlers. When Mr. Shepard arrived in this section he found a dense wilderness and did much to bring about conditions that eventually located three small cities here.

Prince Bryant, previously mentioned, was a native of Providence, Rhode Island and a tanner by trade. At one time he occupied a farm on the south side of the Susquehanna River opposite "Wialuchin." He sold this property to Benjamin Eaton for two hundred dollars and became engaged as post rider for several months between Hartford, Conn., and Wyoming, Pa., making the round trip each fortnight. In January, 1781 he was living in Goshen, Orange County, N. Y., to which place he removed about the time of the battle of Wyoming. He subsequently settled near the mouth of Cayuta Creek, where, in 1788, he owned 600 acres of land on which were two dwelling houses, a grist and sawmill, which in January of that year he sold to Nathaniel Shaw and John Shepard. Mr. Bryant moved away about this time, it is believed, up into the state of New York.

Mr. Shaw sold his interest to John Shepard March 30th, 1789, and left

the state, the purchase price being about \$3,000. In this purchase the grist mill was an important acquisition, being the only one for many miles. It was run night and day, loads of grain being brought to it from long distances in boats, canoes, carts and sleighs.

Mr. Shepard and Josiah Crocker built a sawmill, also a fulling mill near the state line in 1808, which Mr. Shepard in 1832 deeded to his sons Isaac and Job. This was the old wooden factory which burned in 1853. In 1821 Jerry Adams also erected a tannery which stood near the state line. Churches, schools and stores soon followed, and Factoryville outstripped Milltown and became a flourishing settlement. Among the early and prominent business men in this place were Isaac Shepard, John Barker, Jonathan B. Stewart, Jerry Adams, Luther Stone, Elias and George Walker, Amos P. Spalding, Alexander Brooks and Alanson B. Shaw.

The woolen factory, owned by Job and Isaac Shepard, stood on the site of what was later known as the Decker Tannery, and for a time was conducted by two brothers, Solon and Sofronius Stocking, both of whom later became preachers. The wife of Solon was buried in "The Rest" in 1819. Six years later the Shepard brothers sold the building to Alexander Brooks, who was born in Connecticut, but came to Factoryville from Berwick, Pa. About 1826 he embarked his family on an ark or flatboat, and pushed up the Susquehanna to a landing on Cayuta Creek. Here he bought thirty acres of land above Milltown, south of the present Erie Railroad tracks and east of what is now the Pennsylvania Avenue bridge over these tracks, partly covered at one time by the coal pockets. He engaged in farming as well as conducting the woolen mill. As a sample of the old way of doing things there may be mentioned the huge pair of shears, resembling sheep shears, for shearing cloth. They were four feet long, each blade six or seven inches wide and weighing fifty pounds or more. The cloth was drawn over a cushioned table and the operator went at it like a barber. In 1837 Mr. Brooks built an addition to the factory and made extensive purchases of new and improved machinery. The improvement consisted of an American invention made by John Golding, of Orange County, since adopted the world over. It delivered the roving ready for spinning directly from the card, making better yarn and saving the roll-splicing and preparing spinning.

History makes mention of an enormous elm, which stood in the way of the new factory, and was felled for that reason. All the neighborhood "took a chop" at it, and when it was finally leveled, the heart, four inches in diameter broke farther down and was pulled out. It was shown that, when of that size, the tree was half cut in two, probably, by the hatchet of some youthful Indian. The count of rings showed the tree to be nearly 300 years old. In 1829 Alanson B. Shaw built for Mr. Brooks a house, afterwards owned by John Luce. About his yard Mr. Brooks erected one of the first fences of the time. It was very primitive in appearance, constructed by driving two stakes in the ground side by side and winding hickory wythes across between each tier of slabs. Jerry Adams, the tanner was the only one who enjoyed a similar luxury.

Mr. Brooks conducted the woolen mill for a quarter of a century until the building was destroyed by fire in 1853, sixteen years after the erection of the new part. He soon after retired from business and died at his residence on Pennsylvania Avenue in Waverly, August 12th, 1876. He was a prominent member of the Baptist Church and the father of twelve children.

After the fire of 1853 the factory was rebuilt by Mr. Brooks' sons, William and Gilbert, and used as an agricultural implement factory. It was again burned and partially rebuilt by William Brooks in 1863. C. C. Brooks bought a half interest of William, and together they enlarged the building and added a foundry. The building next passed into the hands of Addison B. Phillips, who enlarged it and turned it into a tannery. In 1879 the property was sold to A. I. Decker, who continued the tanning business, but the spot seemed to be fated, and again on August 27th, 1882 the building went up in smoke. The tannery was rebuilt in 1884, and later the business was sold to the American Leather Company, who discontinued business at this point soon after. This building was also destroyed by fire several years later.

The tannery erected by Adams was sold by him to one Norris and by him to Luther Stone. In 1842 it was reconstructed and burned in 1860, but was immediately rebuilt in modern form. Mr. Stone conducted the business until his death in 1866, having taken W. Emmett More, his son-in-law in as a partner a short time previous. After Mr. Stone's death, his sons, James and William P. conducted the business for a time and then sold to John T. Perkins. The building eventually became vacant and remained so until 1883. In that year the Sayre Butter Packing Company, organized by R. D.

VanDuzer, took possession of the property for its plant. In June, 1885 the buildings were burned and immediately rebuilt by VanDuzer and Clark. About 1907 the business was discontinued, Mr. VanDuzer and his son Howard, who was associated with him having died. Mr. James A. Clark retired from the business some time previous to the closing down.

The Josiah Crocker spoken of as Mr. Shepard's partner in the milling business, came from Massachusetts in 1808. He was deeply religious and led the first meeting in Milltown. He remained only until 1818, when he with his family moved farther west. A street or road was laid out from the northern part of Athens to Milltown and Factoryville about this time, and soon after continued to Ithaca. The cemetery known as "The Rest" was donated to the public by Mr. John Shepard at about this time. The first person interred therein was Chester Pierce, the eighteen year old son of Josiah Pierce and nephew of John Shepard, who was killed by a runaway saddle horse.

A long, low building almost covered with vines with a wide brick floored porch, running completely across its front stood on the northeast angle of Springs Corners, formerly Milltown, known as Elm Cottage. It was built by John Shepard for his uncle, Dr. Prentice, who died in 1805. This building was erected some time before the year 1800. After the death of Dr. Prentice, it became a tavern and store and was the scene of many a grand supper after the annual hunt. Still later it became the residence of O. B. Springhence, Spring's Corners—son of the pioneer Doctor of that name. Part of the house in which O. B. Spring was born is still in existence, forming a part of the carriage house on what is known as the Cuyler Place on the opposite corner and was said to have been the first frame building in Milltown. Dr. Spring's practice covered all the territory from Elmira to Owego and from Towanda to Spencer. As one of the old residents expressed it, "Dr. Spring was a traveling drug store and always had his lancet with him. If a man had a broken leg in those days, he "had to be bled." The old horse understood his business, too." The Doctor traveled hundreds of miles through the woods, but that horse picked his way along the cow-paths and never missed a step.

Another old house, known formerly as the Rice House, which is the second house south of Elm Cottage on the east side of the avenue is more than one hundred years old. It was built by John Shepard in 1806. Mr. Shepard sold this house and 90 acres of land to Benjamin Jacobs in 1813, and it was subsequently used as a tavern. Later Simon Spalding occupied it, adding the duties of postmaster to his responsibilities, as proprietor of the tavern. The mail came from Owego to Factoryville by stage, arriving early in the morning, and then on west to Elmira by the way of Shepard's tavern at Villemont, (about where I. Prentice Shepard's residence now stands.) John G. McDowell then lived at Buckville and also kept a tavern and stagehouse. Returning, the mail came back to Athens and Milltown at night, from Milltown, taking the road to Ellistown and so on to Owego. The square in front of the tavern and post office at Milltown was a favorite place to pitch quoits.

It may be interesting in this connection to recall the names of residents there during the thirties. The first house above Dr. Spring's was occupied by Capt. Thomas Wilcox and his numerous family. He was a native of Tyrineham, Mass., and came here early in the eighteenth century. He was a blacksmith by trade and amassed considerable property. His house was of logs and no trace of it remains. The next place was owned by Daniel Elwell, a carpenter who married a daughter of Dr. Prentice, the first physician. Mr. Elwell was a native of Westchester County, N. Y. He died in 1868 at the home of a daughter in VanEtten at the age of 93 years. One son, William became a judge, and resided at Danville and Towanda, Pa. Another son King Elwell became a Methodist clergyman, and still another, Edward, became a judge in Missouri. On a little knoll opposite the present power house stood a log house occupied by Col. Negley, whose son, John also became a soldier and rose to the rank of lieutenant during the Mexican war.

After the road from Milltown to Factoryville and Ithaca was opened it was known as the Ithaca Turnpike and a toll-gate, kept by Layton Newell, was established between Negley's and Jerry Adams' tannery, owned later by Luther Stone. Mr. Stone came to this section in 1834. He was a native of Saratoga County, born near Stillwater in 1794. In 1816 he married Mary Rounds, of Easton, Washington Co., N. Y. and in the early twenties the boy husband and his bride came to Candor, Tioga Co. making the entire trip on horseback. From Candor they moved to Owego, and later to Factoryville, where he conducted the tannery for many years. In the Stone family were

four children: Matilda C., Mrs. Brooks, mother of Fred Emerson Brooks, the poet; James R., single; William P. and Sara E., Mrs. W. E. Moore. The last two mentioned spent their entire lives in this immediate vicinity. James R. went west when young, and later returned here and was one of Waverly's most respected citizens for many years. He died July 5th, 1899. The Stone residence on the Ithaca turnpike burned down many years ago, upon the fiftieth anniversary of their arrival in this vicinity. When the street known as Decker street was opened, the center of the street passed through the former site of this home. On the hill back of the Stone house was another log house occupied by Oliver G. Rice. The next place was the Brooks woolen mill with his residence opposite. This was the upper part of Milltown and there was a forest from this point to Factoryville. The house next to the present D. L. & W. R. R. bridge was built by Wm. P. Stone in 1856. In the early days the house above Elwell's was occupied by a man named Francis Snechenbocher, who was a leather dresser and made moc-casins, gloves, etc., out of deerskins. He met his death on his seventieth birthday by drowning in a little spring on his own property.

A chair factory was erected somewhat later than the industries just noted, by Levi Gardner, who lived here, and died in 1873. He had one son, Charles, who was the father of excentric "Billey," so well known in our village for many years, who now resides at or near Breesport, Chemung Co., N. Y. The chair factory was on the east side of Cayuta Avenue, immediately north of the D. L. & W. R. R. tracks and the residence directly opposite now known as the Hanford house. Mrs. Hanford being a sister of Alonzo Miller, a well known resident here some years ago, now deceased.

Below Milltown Charles Hopkins owned a farm. The brick house at Hayden's Corners, now included in Sayre and occupied by Bert Hayden, and one more farm house owned by Mr. Cook, were the only houses between Milltown and Athens. Toward the west Harris Murray's house was the only one between Milltown and the present Waverly.

Where Waverly is now located was all farm land, much of it owned by Amos and Owen Spalding. Where Clark street is now located was Joseph Hallett's farm and from there to the Chemung river was Isaac Shepard's farm. The only road running through these last named farms was the old Chemung turnpike laid out in 1821, the next road being that now known as Ithaca street, which was laid out from the Factoryville corner to Chemung street in 1839.

Deacon Samuel Wheelock came from Greenboro, Vermont shortly after 1800. He first settled near Athens, but soon removed to Milltown. The house occupied by him was moved across the road from its original site to prevent its being washed away by the creek and has since been torn down and a memorial chapel erected on the spot by his heirs and called "Wheelock Memorial Chapel." He married Miss Betsey Wright, also a Vermonter, who bore him eleven children; five of them were born after their arrival here. Their names were Ephraim; Elias; Moses; Samuel; Henry; Charles; Mary Elizabeth; Sarah W.; Harriet N.; Thomas and James. The last two gave their lives to their country during the Civil War, Thomas having been killed at the Battle of the Wilderness and James dying in the south at the end of the war. Moses Wheelock was born in Greenboro, Vermont in 1806, being only a small boy when his parents came to Milltown. He bought and partially rebuilt the old Woolen Mill and became a successful manufacturer. His brother Henry was associated with him in business. In 1872 Moses and his sister Sarah moved to Battle Creek, Michigan, where he became a farmer and capitalist. They both died there. Henry Wheelock married Millicent Bell, Owego. They had four children; Lucy B., Mrs. Reeves of Athens, Pa., Harriet N., Mrs. Angell of Sayre; Charles H., of Battle Creek, Michigan; and Joseph E., of Sayre, Pa. Several of the older members of the Deacon Wheelock family emigrated to Missouri at an early date and are buried at Mt. Vernon in that state.

The Muzzy family came originally from Vermont and was composed of six children: Samuel; Clarendon; Sophia; Henry; Francis and Eliza. Samuel went south with the Overtons when the stage lines were established and died in New Orleans. Henry became a lumberman and made his home in Patterson, N. J. Sophia became Mrs. John Calkins and spent her last days at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Judson Cook, of Susquehanna, Pa. Francis was a graduate of Andover and became a home missionary in Ohio, when the state was thinly settled. Clarendon was a graduate of Middlebury, becoming a missionary in India, where he remained until his health failed. He returned to this country and died at Andover. One of his sons became a successful physician of New York City.

The Old Stone Mill, by many erroneously believed to have been the oldest

building in Milltown, was originally erected by John Shepard, against the bank on what was the opposite side of the road where the plaster mill stood later, at a point where the road turns to the right, as you now pass from the present Springs Corner bridge, going east. This mill in 1834, was conducted by a man named Hugg. Later Mr. Jenkins and his two sons had an interest in the mill. In 1840 they blasted stone on the hill back of the property, enlarged the race, converted the old building into a tannery and erected the new mill, which, therefore, lacks some forty years of being the oldest building now standing in that vicinity. William Overton was also associated with them in the business.

As early as 1830 Silas Perry owned the woolen mill and the saw mill adjoining and lived in a house near the corner, where Moses Wheelock afterwards built his home. Mr. Perry was an energetic business man and very popular in the community. With him was associated his brother-in-law, Mr. Weeks. They later conducted a general store in Athens. Mr. Perry was the father of two sons and four daughters; the oldest son became a successful business man in Troy, N. Y., where he died a few years ago. The house next to the old stone mill was a small red structure which was demolished some time ago. It was occupied at one time by William Overton and later by the Jenkins family.

The next house was occupied by James Olmstead who was a blacksmith. His wife was a weaver and a noted nurse. They had a large family, part of them later moving to Potter County, Pa. Next was Theodore Morgan, the ancestor of most of the large family of that name in this vicinity. The next dwelling was that of the Muzzy family. The building between the Morgan and the Muzzy homes was built for a pottery and for many years the elder Morgan conducted a business there. It was an industry of much importance for there was not a family in the whole region that did not depend more or less upon the crockery made there. After the business was given up, the house was changed into a dwelling for three families and in the neighborhood was always known as the "Long House."

There were two old houses on the east side of the street, one of which still stands. It was occupied for many years by the parents of Mr. Wheelock and Mrs. Angell of Sayre, Pa. Two other early settlers were George Ayers, who married a daughter of Mr. Olmstead and Mr. Stetler, a blacksmith. The Stetlers lived for a long time near the Perry's and also, in the house near the Morgans.

This brings us to the Shepard place. Mr. Robb owned the place over near the sand bed; and the farm known later as the Dr. Woodruff farm then belonged to Capt. Evarts. The last farm before we reach the river belonged to Adam and Harry Crans respectively. Others of the earlier settlers who should be noted, were Robert Sutton, who married a Wilcox and Samuel Chapman, who in connection with Dr. Spring had a sawmill, when the country was first opened up, Jacklin, a pioneer blacksmith and Judson Griswold, who built on the place recently occupied by the late Jackson Bunnell. Many of these early settlers are buried in "The Rest." In fact, nearly all who lived in this section in the early times now sleep there. Towards Ellistown on the back road from Milltown lived Deacon Samuel Warner. He was a native of Massachusetts, but came to Milltown from Silver Lake, now Montrose in 1821. He settled on a farm owned later by Lydia Annabel. Mrs. Warner was a daughter of Capt. Moses Chamberlin, of Susquehanna Co., Pa., formerly of Vermont. Mr. Warner died in 1871 and his wife in 1882. They are buried in "The Rest." They had eleven children: Addison, Edward; Mary, Mrs. Yontz; Abigail, Mrs. Morgan; Harriet, Mrs. Abel; Samuel; William; Moses; Anna; Sarah, Mrs. Hinman. Deacon Warner was an earnest Presbyterian and for many years choir leader at Athens, where he was known as "The Rainy Day Leader." He lived to be over ninety years of age.

Edward Warner lived for many years in Owego where he married a Miss Weller, formerly of Athens. Later he moved to Rochester. Samuel Warner died in Buffalo, where he spent most of his life. Miss Sarah Warner, so well known in this vicinity for her many Christian acts and who recently moved to Buffalo, was his daughter. She spent many years in China in the missionary field. Deacon Samuel Warner taught in the old school at Ellistown and four of his children also became teachers. Moses taught in the old West End school and at Milltown; Mary and Sarah also taught at Milltown. Anna taught at Springs Corners and also conducted a private school at Factoryville in a building on the Moses Sawyer place, which had formerly been used as a wagon shop. William, known as Judge Warner, was born at Milltown. In the early forties he entered upon the study of law in the office of Nathaniel Davis of Owego. He married a daughter of

Judge Dana. In 1866 he removed to New York City, thence to Niles, Michigan, and in 1871 he returned to Waverly, which was thereafter his home. One son, William died in New York City, and his daughter died about 1907. Judge Warner died in 1890, his wife in 1883. He was a noted local historian, doing much to collect and preserve the annals of this vicinity.

On the back road next to Deacon Warner's lived J. G. Wilkinson and then came E. D. Hill. The next place was owned by John Hanna, the elder, and his son William lived on the place adjoining. Next was the old tavern kept by Isaac Raymond, whose vension broils were noted the country round. Coming back toward Factoryville, opposite Emory Chapel stood the house of Luke Sanders; next was George Hanna, on the Charles Hanna farm; he afterward built the brick house on the north side of the road. The next house was built by William Ellis, but he had formerly lived in a log house back under the hill where the road originally ran. Traces of this road may still be seen back of what was the Charles Pembleton farm. Another neighbor was Squire Ellis. The Thaddeus Ellis place was originally owned by Mr. Parker, the father of James Parker, who left this place for West Virginia several years ago. Next was Jabez Sanders, father of Charles. On the back road lived Gersham Pennell; next was John Ellis, son of William. The next farm was owned by William Bensley, grandfather of Rushton Smith. The next place was owned by the Shepards, but occupied by Mr. Gordon.

Milltown in the thirties was a flourishing settlement, being the market place and shipping point for most of the settlers. Factoryville was still in its infancy and Waverly undreamed of. The greater part of the land was owned by the Shepards, who sold it to the settlers and most of the people were employed by them. Lumber was brought from every direction to Shepard's landing, formed into rafts and floated to market down the Susquehanna river. Considerable grain was also gathered at the same point. The stage road ran by the corner and the old finger-board near Elm cottage pointed then as now, "Towanda 18 miles. Spencer 18 miles. Owego 18 miles. Elmira 18 miles." The only difference being the miles were longer then than now to the weary traveler over the wretched roads and in the primitive vehicles of that period, or on horseback, as compared with the beautiful roads of the present day and the auto that glides so pleasantly from place to place. There were two taverns; one in Elm cottage and Spalding's across the way. Dr. Spring at one time had a store in his house and Mr. Mitchell kept another. At one time Elm cottage contained both store and tavern, kept by a man named Rice. With the growth of the young settlement at Factoryville, the importance of Milltown began to decline and when the post office was removed in 1838, the taverns and stores quickly followed. Factoryville later had to undergo the same experience, losing her prestige when the Erie Station was built at Waverly, the elevation of the tracks at that place having prevented it being located at this point.

CHAPTER XX.

WEST HILL

While the settlements at Milltown and Factoryville were still in their infancy other pioneers pushed on beyond and settled to the northwest on what is now known as West Hill in the eastern portion of the present Chemung Township. The plains in this portion of the valley had been the scene of many forest fires, lighted intentionally or carelessly by hunters and had been burned over so frequently that little but recent growth pines remained. This is said to be the reason why so many of the earliest settlers refused to locate on this land, thinking that which produced only scrub pine would prove of little value for agricultural purposes. Acting in accordance with this belief they settled on the highlands beyond where the heavy growth of timber was taken as an indication of a more fertile soil.

In 1805 there came from Vermont a sturdy woodsman named John Vanderlip, bringing with him his son Stephen, then 17 years of age. They first settled on what is known as the Wilson farm, midway between Waverly and Chemung at the point where the Dry Brook road passes beneath the Erie tracks and there they lived a bachelor existence for about two years. His log house then being completed and a small clearing made, John Vanderlip sent back to Vermont for the rest of his family who came in the summer of 1807. The region was then very sparsely settled. The only neighbors whom Mr. Vanderlip mentioned to his descendants were Isaac Shepard, John McDowell and Squire Floyd. Edward and Swift Vanderlip,

brothers of John, had previously attempted a settlement on the Susquehanna farther south much earlier and were among the unfortunates captured by the Indians in a Wyoming Raid. While being taken by their captors towards Niagara and being beside the river bank, it being dark and in the midst of a dense undergrowth, Swift escaped by jumping into the river and swimming up stream. His captors expecting he would choose the easier way, pursued their search in the opposite direction. After untold suffering he made his way to Canada and later to his home. With Edward Vanderlip was captured his wife with a babe in her arms and a son in his teens. The mother saw the son suffer death by the most fiendish tortures and she and her husband were saved for death by fire on the morrow. Madened by the thought of what awaited them, Edward watched his opportunity during the night and killed the only watcher by a blow from behind with a club. The rest of the little party of the captors lay around the fire in drunken slumber from the effects of liquor obtained from the unfortunate settlers. Each warrior in turn suffered the same fate, as fast as the desperate man could wield his weapon. Then with his wife and remaining child he turned his back upon this scene of horror and they retraced their weary way. Little wonder that with such a tale as this hidden in the recesses of his memory John Vanderlip hesitated for two years before bringing his wife and children to this wilderness. Mr. Vanderlip moved from his original location to the farm now owned by Benjamin Doane, near the Reservoir, where he remained until his death.

Soon after 1800 a Frenchman named Nathan Delano arrived from the East and settled on a farm across the Chemung river now owned by Wyatt Wilcox, or perhaps, the one next beyond towards Wilawana. Mr. Delano had been early left an orphan in England and heir to considerable property with an uncle as guardian. When the war of the Revolution broke out his sympathies were with the Colonists, which greatly displeased his guardian. Mr. Delano finally crossed the ocean and enrolled himself in the Continental army, thereby forfeiting his inheritance. Among Mr. Delano's children was a daughter, Huldah, who became the first wife of Stephen Vanderlip and bore him the following children: Stephen Tuttle; Elvira; Ira; Huldah, and Mary,—drowned when young. After her death Mr. Vanderlip married for his second wife her younger sister Nancy, who bore him Lucinda; Mark, Edward; Thomas; William; Mary; Elizabeth and Addison. Edward and Addison died or were killed in the war of the Rebellion. Stephen Tuttle, known more commonly by the latter name, "The Hunter Poet," married Sylvenia Plummer, who came from Broome Co., with her father in 1834 to a farm owned by Abner Buck in Buckville. A year later they moved to a farm on West Hill where in 1836, Mrs. Vanderlip, then eighteen years of age, taught the first school opened in that section. This school house was a small, log structure and stood nearly opposite the site of the present school building. The seats were made of slabs, flat side up, with peg legs; there was no chimney and the roof was thatched with bushes. It was also used for religious purposes, Cobern, Smith, Wisner, Fearsall, Chase, Cress and Ruger were the names of some of the itinerant clergymen who preached there at intervals.

The house built by John Vanderlip on the Wilson farm was soon enlarged into a double log house to permit the accommodation of travelers and was occupied as a tavern until after the building of the Erie Railroad. This property at one time was owned or occupied by Jacob Lowman, who later settled at what is now Lowman. In 1817 the place was owned by Heathcote Floyd and by him leased to Phineas Rogers, a native of Dix Hill, Long Island, son of Thomas Rogers of that place. Phineas married his second cousin, Ruth Rogers. The trip from New York City to this place occupied eight days, which was considered a quick journey at that time. Mr. Rogers' nearest neighbors were Rossiter Averill, Heathcote Floyd, the Wynkoops, Bucks, John G. McDowell, Charles and Joseph Swain and Jonathan Drake. After living in the Vanderlip house for years, he moved to one of the Wynkoop farms on the Buckville road where the Wynkoop Creek roads turns north, near what is now known as the Holbert Crossing. After remaining here a short time Mr. Rogers moved to his Dry Brook farm, where he spent the remainder of his days. This farm lies on both sides of the road, the first farm west of the Dry Brook church. He built a log house nearly opposite the present residence on that farm. At the time of Mr. Rogers' arrival there it was a complete wilderness. The first church services in that neighborhood were held in his kitchen and later a frame barn, still standing, was erected and when not too cold, services were held therein until about 1845, when the present church was erected upon land donated by Mr. Rogers. They had eleven children. Many of their descend-

ants are now residing in this vicinity. In the author's boyhood a story was related of how, when an infant, one Hawley B., toddled out into the front yard and made a feast upon some beautiful "Love Apples," (Tomatoes,) which were growing there as ornaments, and when discovered, he was a sight. His mother, "Aunt Ruth," was beside herself with fright as they were known to be fatal. Uncle Phineas was called, and hastened for a doctor, who came and saved the child's life. The author can not vouch for the facts in this case, but does know that the story was frequently told and never denied, to his knowledge. It was believed by very many at that time, that tomatoes were poisonous, as they belonged to the nightshade family.

WEST HILL IN THE 30'S

Among the first settlers on West Hill during the period between 1830 and 1835 were Pierre Hyatt and Parrish Robert Sanders, David Carmichael, Jonathan Robbins, George W. Plummer, Jacob Swain and Stephen Vanderlip. At about the same time Daniel Blizzard, David Mandeville, S. T. Vanderlip, William A. Lain, Jesse Kirk and others appeared on the scene. All or most of these men became prosperous farmers, but none of these names now appear as residents on the hill. All gone and it is doubtful if their descendants are as prosperous as their hardy pioneer ancestors. This hill was originally known as Meade Hill, taking its name from one of the earliest settlers, Eldad Meade. He and his wife both lived to an extremely old age, Mr. Meade being 102 years old at the time of his death in 1836 and Mrs. Meade was 112 when she died. "Granny" Meade was universally known and loved by all who came within the sphere of her influence for her many Christian virtues and good deeds. Both she and her husband are buried in "The Rest." Their son Daniel had four children, the oldest, Henry, was brought up by Elias Mathewson, who then lived on the farm now owned by Mrs. Clay Clapp. The Meade farm on West Hill formed part of what is now known as the Murray farm. The son Daniel Meade enlisted in the 23rd. Regiment N. Y. Volunteers, later in the 14th New York Heavy Artillery. When last heard from he was in the Soldiers' Home in Los Angeles, Cal.

Lewis Quick, father of James Allen, settled on West Hill very early, about the same time as Mr. Meade. In 1832 came George W. Plummer; he had four sons; George Washington, Amos H., Philo and Charles; and three daughters: Parmela, Sylvena and Theresa. Parrish and Robert Sanders were sons of the Ellistown pioneer, Luke, and the farms occupied by them were afterwards owned by James D. Buley.

At this time the only roads crossing Chemung street, then the Chemung Turnpike, were Pine and the upper end of Waverly street. Pine street did not then intersect Chemung street, as at present, but bore to the right, after leaving what was formerly the Johnson, now the Miss Bensley farm near the Reservoir, and came down west of the I. Prentice Shepard residence.

The first farm after leaving the flats on the now so-called Walker Hill road was owned by Leander Walker. The next farm was owned by George Wood, later by Absalom Bowman, who lived there more than 20 years. On the farm across the road lived John Terry. A small farm next to the last was cleared by Alan Clapp and the next one was originally settled by John Solomon, and has passed thru many hands. From near here a cross road extended to the West Hill road. Continuing north, the first farm was cleared by Jonathan Robbins. The next was cleared by Charles Robbins, and later occupied by Jesse Kirk, and later still by Andrew Dewitt. At Charles Robbins' the road turned westward, intersecting the West Hill Road about a mile north of the cross road just mentioned. The first farm west of Charles Robbins was originally owned by a family named Durham; north of this on the hill a little on the highway was the farm cleared by George W. Plummer, and north of him his son, G. Washington Plummer afterwards settled. Later he sold this to his brother, Amos, who married Freelove Kirk, and became a Baptist minister, located at Green's Landing, Pa., where he resided until the time of his death a few years ago. His wife was Mary, daughter or grand-daughter of William A. Lain, of the same neighborhood. One of their daughters, Mrs. Charles Fay, lived on the farm later. Coming back again to the corner at Durham's and going west, the first place belonged to Joseph Canfield, and the next to Jacob Swain, father of Mrs. Horace Harding, of this village, who died in 1910. The adjoining tract was owned by Moore Decker; the next by Nathan Slawson, and the next and last before you reach the Dry Brook road, was owned by Stephen Quick. Coming back again to the corner at Durham's, and going south, the first farm on the west side of the road was settled by David Mandeville and his son Charles.

The West Hill school house stands on one corner of the Mandeville farm. Opposite this farm lived Robert Sanders and south of it John Parker settled, later occupied by Isaac Beidleman, and then by Pierre Hyatt; but the first farm cleared by Hyatt was the one opposite that of Parker, which was crossed by the partially abandoned road leading from the West Hill road to the Solomon farm on the Walker Hill road. On the north side of this cross-road, Parrish Sanders located on a large tract. Rufus Tinney, another of the early settlers, located on the first farm west of the West Hill road, on the road extending over towards Chemung, which comes out on the Dry Brook road. This farm was the first one south of John Parker. It was later owned by his son, Horace, who married Paulina Albertson Dewitt, widow of Stephen Dewitt. Horace died about 1867, when it was sold to Hiram E. Sanders. The first farm west of Tinney was owned by Joseph Preston, a worthy Scotchman, who lived in a quaint log house, located very near the present residence. It was later owned by Lewis G. Wood. The next farm, which is on the brow of the hill, was originally owned by Peter Quick, later owned by Charles Albertson, son of Daniel Albertson. The next farm was originally owned by Jerry Kirk; then by John Hicks; then by his son, Harry and later by George and Theodore Hicks, sons of Harry. The next farm was owned by S. Tuttle Vanderlip, the "Hunter Poet." The house has entirely disappeared and the land is now a part of the Hicks farm. The next farm down the hill was cleared by one Buckley; later it was owned by Joseph Parks and still later by Daniel Albertson; and again by Winton Rhodes. The house has entirely disappeared and the land is owned by adjoining farmers. The next and last farm on this road was settled by Mr. Evarts, who sold to Oliver Blizzard, who reared a large family of children. The property was later owned by his grand-son, Oliver Hungerford.

Returning to the West Hill road again, and continuing south, the first farm was owned by Deacon W. Lain and across the road from him Hiram Sanders owned a farm for many years. The Lain farm was afterwards sold to D. Tuttle Horton who was an early settler in this section. He was born in Minisink, Orange County, New York and came with his father, Micah Horton, to a farm near Sulphur Spring. Micah Horton later lived on Cayuta Creek in the first house north of the red school house. D. Tuttle Horton, after remaining one year at Sulphur Spring, moved to West Hill and bought the Jonathan Robbins farm, later owned by Mrs. Horton's sister, Mrs. Alvira Tuttle. The farm on the hill near the water works, where the house stands some distance back of the road just south of the ravine, known as the Murray farm consists of three farms; one owned by Samuel Yetman, one by Harris Murray, another by Lewis Quick and a small tract from the E. Tuttle Vanderlip farm. The farm on which the reservoir is located was settled by John Platt. The next, now occupied by Benjamin Doane, was the Stephen Vanderlip farm before mentioned. The last farm before you get to the village, was owned at one time by Timothy Wheeler; later by S. C. Johnson, who resided there for many years; later by Mr. Fulford, who married a Miss Delano. At present it is owned by William O'Brien.

Starting from the west end of Broad street in Waverly and proceeding towards Chemung, the first farm is a part of the original John Shepard tract, later owned by his son, Isaac, then by his son, the Hon. William Shepard, and by I. P. Shepard, a son of Charles H., brother of William W. Shepard.

Passing thru the Narrows, the first little plot of land was very early owned by the widow Hagadorn, who lived there for many years. She had two sons, perhaps, other children; Ransom, a notorious criminal, and Fred, a most estimable young man, who died when about thirty years of age. This property was afterwards the home for many years of Edward M. Higgins with his wife and several children. Several of these children are now among Waverly's best known and respected citizens. The next place was occupied for fifty years by Rossiter Averill, who at a former time lived on what was later known as the Dr. Everett farm, in Chemung, on the road leading from the Dry Brook Church to the village of that name. Mr. Averill had the following children: Miami, single, who cared for her father for many years until he died at a very advanced age, nearly 100 years; Edwin; Levi; Almira and Amanda. The oldest son was known by the name of Doc., and it is remembered that the worm to his father's still disappeared and he with it, and when last seen, they were going down the Chemung river in a boat and were never seen or heard from again. One of the sons, Levi, was a prominent business man in Elmira for many years.

The next farm, which is the one by the Erie Bridge over the Dry Brook road, was first settled upon by Jacob Lowman in 1788; later, John Vander-

lip lived there for a short time, then Phineas Rogers for a short period when he first arrived from Long Island; then Heathcote Floyd for some time; later it was owned by Robert Carr Wilson, and his family lived there for very many years. Both he and his wife, a Miss ——— Shaw died there. Their children were: Emily, who remained single, a noted school teacher, who died about 1908; Harriet, who married Morgan Manning, and resides at Chemung, and John, single, owned the farm for many years after his parents' death, and died in 1910.

The next tract of land west was originally owned by Thomas Floyd, who came from Long Island very early and purchased several hundred acres adjacent to and east of Wyncoop Creek, built a squared timber house on the high ground near the mouth of the creek and became a prominent factor in the settlement of that section. He donated a piece of land at the mouth of the Creek and a roadway leading to the same for the public to use for rafting purposes. Mr. Floyd finally disposed of all of his land except a small farm east of the Dry Brook bridge. The old mansion at the foot of Wyncoop Creek disappeared many years ago, probably about 1875.

Thomas Floyd had five children: Harry Nichol, who remained on the homestead; Kate—Mrs. Judge Shoemaker; Nancy—Mrs. Treadway Kelley, who went to California at the time of the gold excitement there about 1849, and was never heard from again; and Heathcote, who resided for some time on what is now known as the Clapp farm near Spanish Hill. The tract of land mentioned as having been retained east of Dry Brook is still in the hands of descendants of the family. There are two small farms just east of the Floyd residence, one having been a part of the Floyd farm and the other a part of the Wilson farm.

The first farm west of the Dry Brook bridge was early owned by Peter Daly, later by J. Carmen Everett for several years and John Bennett. In a cabin on this farm at the side of the brook, a short distance above the present Erie tracks, lived for several years, a colored man, his wife, and 11 children. Their names were Jack and Charlotte Harmer. Mrs. Harmer was a thoroughly competent woman, one of the sweetest singers in the whole country round. She and her husband were devoted members of the Methodist Episcopal church and those who heard her, state that she was one of the ablest speakers they had ever had the pleasure of hearing. Several of the boys, some state, the entire eleven, enlisted in the northern army during the Civil War, and after this was over, the entire family, or what were left, went to Africa as missionaries among their race.

The next home west was that of Abram Buley, the shoemaker and his good wife, who came from West Danby, New York. They were loved and respected by all, and well does the author remember waiting in the shop, now torn down, to have his boots mended, and must wait to have it done, as he only had the one pair. They had three children, James D., Joseph M., and Cornelius.

Directly north on the opposite side of the Erie Railroad is what was known as the Nile Wyncoop property or farm. We pass the schoolhouse and come to Holbert's crossing. The most easterly house on the north side of the tracks was owned and occupied for many years by one of the early settlers, Nile Wyncoop, who owned the farm just mentioned. He lived to an advanced age and died in this house. He had several children: Guy, who died in Andersonville prison; Philip, who resided in Chemung village; Joseph; Nettie; Ada and perhaps others.

The next farm was owned very early by Gabriel Sayre, who sold to John Holbert, and moved to what is now South Waverly and there died by his own act, having severed an artery in his arm.

John Holbert came from Goshen, New York to Binghamton, and later to this section, where he became an extensive land owner. He first settled in a tavern on the south side of the main river road, at a point directly opposite the point where the Wyncoop road branches off, near what is known as Holbert's crossing. Later he built the house near by on the south side of the Erie track facing the crossing. This house and property was later owned by his son William. Another son, Joseph Emmett, purchased the Gabriel Sayre farm, mentioned above, and another son, Joshua, after his father's death owned the tavern property. This house burned down several years ago. John Holbert had the following children: Mary Ann, Mrs. Whitaker, of Deckertown, N. J.; Joshua S., married Catherine Ryerson; James Emmett, married Kate Hanna; William married Hannah Ryerson; George W. married Barbara Badger; Martha, Mrs. Col. C. Hoffman of Horseheads; Gabriel married Laruna Smith.

The next farm west of the J. E. Holbert property is a part of the original

William Wyncoop tract. The original log house stood on the east side of the Wyncoop Creek road several hundred feet north from the main road, just in front of a clump of old appletrees. Later Mr. Wyncoop erected a small frame house on the main road a few hundred feet west of the J. E. Holbert residence. This was one of the first, if not the first frame dwelling in that entire section, and disappeared about 1870. There was also a building standing nearby in the forks of the road, which had been used as a store at some former period. This also disappeared or was taken down at about the same time.

The next house on the north side of the main river road, which is the first one west of the Wyncoop Creek road, was owned many years ago by one Lewis Heady, who married Miss VanGasbek, sister of Cornelius.

The next house which is over the Wyncoop Creek on the same side of the road was owned by John Middaugh, whose son, Lorenzo, our school-mate, died when a young man. On the opposite side of the road, east of the Wyncoop Creek bridge was the residence and tannery of Marshall Dunham, a man of sterling honor, who, at the present time is a dealer in hides in Elmira New York. The tannery has entirely disappeared.

Commencing at Wilson's bridge up the Dry Brook road, the first farm was owned by Christopher C. Hill, who sold it to Lewis Albertson in 1857, who owned and lived upon the property until 1878. It passed thru several hands, but is now owned by Charles L., son of Lewis, who purchased it about 1900.

The next farm was owned by Hudson Goldsmith, from Orange County, who married Ruth Albertson Knight. They disposed of this property in 1860, when it became a part of the Albertson farm. The next farm west was early occupied by Christopher Denman, who married Polly Brewster. They had William, who died when a young man and Harriet, who married Edward Sanders. They had a daughter, Grace, who married Frank Paul. They now own the property and reside thereon. The next farm was owned for many years by William T. Rogers, son of Phineas, who married Sarah, daughter of Abraham Albertson. This property is now owned by Ward Garrabrant.

The next farm which is on the north side of the road was many years ago owned by Mr. Tucker; then later by Andrew Albertson; then by John Quinn.

Martin Tillman, who died a short time ago, about 1910, more than ninety years of age, resided for some time on the next place. It has had many owners. At present Mr. James Lenox owns this property.

The next farm, which is the first one west of the Dry Brook bridge, was originally owned by Absalom Carey, a soldier of the Revolution, who is buried in the Dry Brook cemetery, a short distance beyond. There have been several owners since. Elbert Rogers, son of Phineas owned the property and lived there for many years. At present it is owned by Daniel Lenox. Absalom Carey had five sons: Nathaniel; Abner; David; Samuel and Absalom, Jr. The next farm which is at the top of the little hill was owned and occupied many years ago by Levi VanBuskirk, who died there. It has had many owners since and is now owned by Lorenzo D. Bosworth. The next house, which is on the west side of the road just before you come to the forks, was owned and occupied for many years by a Jones family, who conducted a cooper shop in what is now a residence across the way a little farther north.

The next farm which is opposite the church, was owned by Nathaniel, son of Absalom Carey. The farm on the cross road west of the church was the Phineas Rogers' farm, mentioned elsewhere. Just beyond the little church we come to the churchyard on the hill, where many of the pioneers lie resting after the weary tasks of clearing the land and preparing it for future generations. Near by on the corner stood the little red school-house where the author learned the three R's. The old building has been replaced by a new one, and we feel as we pass this and many others of its kind, that he who caused these little temples of learning to be painted white, instead of red, the dear old color we love so well, has committed a sin, which it would be hard to forgive. We have recently caused this building to be painted red, and now we feel better.

CHAPTER XXI

TALMADGE HILL

The first settlers on Talmadge Hill were the Talmadge brothers, Sutherland; Nathaniel P.; Franklin; William R. and Joseph. They were the sons of Joel Talmadge of Chatham, Columbia County, N. Y., and the grand-

sons of James Talmadge. Joel Talmadge was born November 25, 1857 and on the 25th of October, 1779 married Rhoda, daughter of Joseph Potter, who was born July 27th, 1761. To them were born seven sons and two daughters. They afterwards moved to Candor, Tioga County, N. Y. Mr. Talmadge gave to each of his sons a choice between one thousand dollars or a college education. Three selected a college education and the remainder took the money. About 1816 Nathaniel P. Talmadge came down to Barton and purchased two thousand acres of land situated in that township, which land had originally been granted to Michael Connelly by letters patent, bearing the date of February 28, 1792. Mr. Talmadge was territorial Governor of Wisconsin during 1844-45 & 46. He also served in the United States Senate from 1833 to 1844. William and Joseph Talmadge, after several years residence on Talmadge Hill, also removed to Wisconsin, where they became prosperous and influential citizens. Franklin Talmadge also lived on Talmadge Hill for some years and afterwards in Factoryville, where he died, leaving one son, Solomon, of Horseheads, N. Y., Sutherland Talmadge was born June 24, 1876. On March 9, 1824, he married Mary, daughter of Daniel and Mary Byran, to whom were born Margaret L., who died in 1900, Eliza J., who died in 1894; Martha B., who died in 1895; Mary P., who died unmarried in 1868.

Margaret L. married Jackson Merrill; they had Judson of Orleans County N. Y.; Sutherland, of Waverly; Estella, Mrs. Ernest Fisher; and Catherine, Mrs. Fred Mansfield of North Barton.

Eliza J. married Daniel Moore; they had John S. Moore of Litchfield, Pa.; Martha E. married John Hulett; they had M. Talmadge Hulett, who resides on part of the ancestral land; and Jennie, Mrs. Jerome Knapp of Sayre, Pa.

Mr. Sutherland Talmadge bought 600 acres of land from his brother, Nathaniel, paying \$4,000 for it, and there began his housekeeping. He cleared one hundred acres of land in a single year and at one time owned one thousand sheep. A large part of his property was afterwards lost thru a bank in Poughkeepsie, N. Y., with which he was connected. He died November 23, 1858 and his wife March 2, 1872. Both are buried in Factoryville cemetery.

John Hyatt was born in Westchester County, N. Y., in 1761, his parents having come from England a short time previous. When the Revolution broke out, his father immediately entered the Continental Army and had served but a few months when he was called to the bedside of his dying wife. Another morning found him with two motherless children, facing the knowledge that he must report for duty within a few hours. A home for his twelve-year old daughter was secured with some relatives in the vicinity but on his return to camp the father was compelled to take with him the boy, John, then fourteen years of age. For the next two years John Hyatt was drummer-boy, errand boy and general utility man around the camp, but as soon as his sixteenth birthday was passed, he enlisted under Major John Paulding and served until the end of the war. He was present when the unfortunate Major Andre was brought into camp. Mrs. Stevens remembers often hearing him relate the circumstances as well as numerous tales of the partisan warfare in the neighborhood of the Hudson. One of his best stories was the description of the surprise and capture of a noted Tory scout, named Huston.

When the war was over Mr. Hyatt returned to his birthplace and in 1790 married Lavinia Hunt. About a score of years later he came to Barton and in 1817 came down to Talmadge Hill and settled on a farm which afterwards formed part of the Harding tract.

From here he moved to another farm on the hill adjoining the Mills farm where he remained until his death in 1852, aged 91 years. He is buried in the old churchyard at Emory Chapel, which also contains the graves of several other Revolutionary veterans. The children of John Hyatt and Lavinia Hunt were as follows: Mary, who married Daniel Wright, and became the mother of five children; Sylvanus, Carl and three daughters. The family later moved to Wayne Co. N. Y. Ezekiel married Lydia Gray, their children being Alfred, Mary, Mrs. Abraham Crotsley, of South Waverly; Ransom; Endora, Mrs. Moore, of Sherburne, N. Y. and John, who lost his life during the Civil War.

Deborah married John Hanna. Henry married Kathleen Anson; their children being Clark, Duell, Alanson, Charles and Amos.

Pierre married Dorcas Smith, their children being Edward, Charles, Wallace, Lydis, Mrs. Charles Hollenbeck.

After the death of his first wife Mr. Hyatt married Rachel Rolfe; their

children being John Paulding, who married Theresa Sargeant, and Ann Elizabeth, who married Adam Stewart of Barton. Mrs. Stewart is the mother of two children; Uriel G., of Manchester, N. Y. and John P. Stewart.

Rev Henry Ball was one of the pioneer Baptist ministers in this vicinity, coming from Brookfield, Orange Co. N. Y. about 1830; perhaps a little earlier. He held many charges throughout this section, and was the pastor in charge of the old brick church from 1835 to 1839. Mr. Ball was twice married. We are unable to give the name of his first wife. The second wife was Sarah Mulock. Mr. Ball's children were Mary, Mrs. Hawley Stevens; William, who married Hannah Wilson, of Plainfield, N. J.; Newton; Jefferson, who married Phebe Mathers; Clarissa, Mrs. Elliott Harding; Phebe married Washington Marsh of Plainfield, and Elmira, N. Y.; Elizabeth A., Mrs. James M. Sliter, of Talmadge Hill; Julia; Hannah; Martha; Kate, Mrs. Dana Park of Athens, Pa., and John M., who likewise became a Baptist minister, having been ordained at Purdyville, Pa. Later he lived for many years in Waverly, and became a farmer and merchant and died there. His wife was Eliza Dustin; her mother May Dustin McConnell, her father Hugh McConnell, a veteran of the Revolution. John M. and Eliza Ball and Charles, who married Laura Bosworth; Alice, who married John Hinman, and John Willis Ball, now a resident of Wisconsin.

James Madison Sliter, was a son of Peter and Phebe Young Sliter, of Knowlton, N. J. and great-great-grandson of Nicholas and Lydia, who emigrated to New Jersey from Holland at an early date. James M. was born in the town of Coeymans, New York, September 11th, 1815, and soon afterwards removed with his parents to Guilford, Chenango Co. N. Y. He first became acquainted with this section in 1834, when he came to Towanda to build a bridge. The next fall he came back and located on a tract of land near the Sulphur Spring, which he purchased of James Swartwood, of Barton, when he was but 19 years of age. His nearest neighbors were James S. Beale, on the farm later known as the Jonathan Dickerson farm; John Van Atta and Jacob Albright. Adjoining the Albright farm on the north was the farm occupied by Robert Rolfe, and southeast of him towards Barton lived Widow Hubbel. The post office and nearest trading point was at Gilbert Smith's 16 by 18 feet store on the river flat. Mills and McQuigg had another store half a mile above on the river bank. On one corner of the Albright farm, three quarters of a mile from Mr. Sliter, stood the old log schoolhouse. In 1836 a road was laid out to Talmadge Hill. There was a sled road up Ellis Creek from Sulphur Spring to Schuyler's and Shipman's mill. This road was afterward extended down the creek to the river road at Rebecca Raymond's. In 1842 Mr. Sliter moved to Talmadge Hill, purchasing from Rev. Henry Ball the farm recently owned by Frank Severn, and remaining there until his death. Talmadge Hill at that time was pretty well cleared up and numerous families had settled there. William Talmadge occupied what was later the Sawyer farm; Joseph Talmadge the George H. Grafft farm, and Sutherland Talmadge had cleared the Lewis W. Mulock farm. South of these lived Reuben Harding, and farther south Lewis Mills, son-in-law of John Hanna; and farther on William Mills had made a clearing; still farther south lived Sylvester Wright and Squire Whitaker; southwest of them was a farm owned by John Solomon, and then came the William Ellis farm.

In 1839 Mr. James M. Sliter married Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Henry Ball; they had nine children: Emily; Jefferson B.; Alice; Clarissa; Anna M.; Estelle; Julia; Catherine and Evaline G. Emily, Clarissa, Estelle and Julia died young within one month; all victims of diphtheria. Jefferson B. married Hattie Beekman; they had Arthur, of Elmira; Anna M. married Frank W. Phillips, of Hackensack, N. J.; they had one daughter, Margerite; Alice married Harrison Lewis, of Talmadge Hill; they have children, Anna F., Mrs. Harry Shelly and Robert, who married Gertrude Whitaker; Catherine married Marshall Brown, of North Barton; they have one son, Burton; Evaline G., married Amos Harding, of Talmadge Hill; they have one daughter Carol. Mr. James M. Sliter died Jan. 2nd, 1892, at the home of his son Jefferson, who then resided at Cortland. Mrs. Sliter died June 10th, 1886.

Two brothers of James M. Sliter, Nicholas and Harvey were also early settlers in the township. Nicholas Sliter had a sawmill on Ellis Creek, while Harvey settled on a farm near Sulphur Spring, owned later by Fred Masterson, of Barton. Harvey Sliter married Sarah Weeks; they had Truman; Julia, Mrs. Adam Van Atta, of Pine City; and Henry Nicholas Sliter, who married Phebe Horton; they have Mary Eliza, Mrs. Post; Sarah, Mrs.

Garrison; Warren; Watson and Theodore.

Benamin and John L. Sawyer were the sons of Moses Sawyer, of Drown-Land, Orange Co. N. Y. and the grandsons of Major James Sawyer of the Revolution. In 1834 they came to the town of Barton and settled in the wilderness on Talmadge Hill where they carved out homes for themselves. Both engaged in farming and the lumber business and after several years, removed to Factoryville and Waverly. (See Sawyer Gen.)

Accompanying Benjamin Sawyer on his journey from Orange Co. N. Y. to Barton township came that well know and universally respected citizen, Festus A. Wright, colored, then a boy of twelve years. Mr. Wright spent the remainder of his long life in this vicinity in the employ of the Sawyer family.

Charles Harding, father of James N. Harding, was a native of Connecticut and the descendant of a Revolutionary soldier. James N. Harding was born near Montgomery, Orange Co. N. Y. April 1807 and came to the town of Barton in 1833, settling on a farm on Talmadge Hill, owned later by his youngest son, Cornelius N. When Mr. Harding came here land could be purchased on the flats along the rivers at two and one-half dollars per acre, but thinking that the hill land was much better he paid five dollars per acre for the land where he located. James N. Harding married Susan Tinney of New Jersey, born in 1805.

Reuben N. Harding, brother of Charles, came from New Jersey to Talmadge Hill in the thirties. He married Betsey Jones. After Mr. Harding's death his land was divided into four parts, and it remained for many years in his family.

CHAPTER XXII.

OTHER EARLY FAMILIES

Stephen Bennett was the grandson of Benjamin Bennett, killed at the Battle of the Minisink, and the son of a veteran of the War of 1812. Stephen Bennett was born April 30th, 1808 near Minisink, Orange Co. N. Y. His mother's name was Mary Hosier. The Bennetts were of English descent. Mr. Bennett was the eldest of a family of five children. He came and settled on Talmadge Hill in 1834, and moved from there to the village of Waverly in 1841. For several years he conducted a blacksmith shop at Villamont, his shop being under the bank by the side of Mr. I. Prentice Shepard's house. We quote from some notes made by Mr. Bennett many years ago.

"The stage route ran by Mr. Shepard's hotel through to Elmira and farther west. I shod a great many stage horses in these times and I can remember when as many as a hundred teams went through in a day. There was not a store here then, the nearest being Factoryville, where there were two or three and a tavern. This was one of the finest farming regions in the state in those days. When I came the land being cleared up quite fast. Levi Westbrook cleared up a hundred acres a year for a number of years. In South Waverly in those days there was more wheat raised on a few farms than there is now in the whole town. One year Mr. Westbrook had 120 acres of wheat that averaged 35 bushels to the acre and sold at 75 cents per bushel. Westbrook, Shepard and Snyder were then the leading farmers."

In 1850 Mr. Bennett purchased of Capt. Davis a small hotel a little west of the Snyder House, nearly on the site of L. C. Miller's shop. The name of the building was changed to the Bennett House, and in the basement Mr. Bennett conducted a restaurant and lunch room, which was one of the first places of business on Broad street. In 1853 the property was sold to Cyrus Warford, and Mr. Bennett opened a grocery store on Broad street and later a drug store and also did gun repairing until his death in 1881. He was twice married, first in 1832 to Margaret Little of Orange Co. N. Y. Their children were Morris L., who died unmarried; Oscar F., of Wilmington, Del.; Mary E., Mrs. Wheat, of Waverly; Francis and Alice M., who died in infancy. He married second, Sophronia Newton, of Greene, Chenango Co. N. Y., who died in 1908. Their children were Rosamund, who died in infancy; Stephen Elting, who died in boyhood; Alice S., who married A. K. Gore, of Waverly. They have one son, Morris Elting, who married Nettie Swain.

Alpheus Tozer, well known as one of the earliest settlers of this vicinity, was born in Chemung October, 1801, and died in Waverly 1882. Mr. Tozer was a public spirited man, holding many places of trust. At one time he was the captain of the militia company in this valley. It is proper that

this organization should receive some mention. In 1825 Cyrus Johnson organized the first company at Factoryville with one hundred members, drawn mainly from this immediate vicinity. The company generally met at William Bensley's hotel some distance west of Barton and usually drilled on the flat near what is now known as the Cannon Hole. General training days were great events, being a holiday for all the country round. The whereabouts of the old muster roll, if it be still in existence, cannot be ascertained. Cyrus Johnson was the first Captain, and Washington Smith, Orderly Sergeant. Gersham Pennell was the last known survivor of the old company, and he could recollect but few of the names of the other members, among them being Charles, Selah and Ira Ellis, Charles Pemberton, Hiram Sanders, Henry Bensley, John Smith, Charles Lewis and the Carey brothers, whose fife and drum furnished the music.

Another of the early settlers of prominence was Rev. Elishama Tozer, who was born at Whitehall, Washington Co. N. Y. in 1773 and who came with his father Baruch Tozer to this county in 1801. This region was then an almost unbroken wilderness and there was not at the time a Methodist church within the present limit of the Wyoming Conference. He was one of a family of eight children. In 1816 he married Mary Rexford, and to them were born three children. Mrs. Tozer died in 1823 and in 1828 he married Rachel Kendall. Mr. Tozer was a veteran of the war of 1812, serving at Fort Erie, and became a pensioner under the act of 1832. He was connected with the Methodist church for more than fifty years and class leader for more than forty years. He first joined the Factoryville class in 1828, was licensed as an exhorter in 1835 and licensed to preach and ordained deacon by Bishop Ames at Wilkes-Barre in 1855. He died in Waverly at the home of his son, Harris Tozer in July, 1875.

CHAPTER XXIII.

FACTORYVILLE

The old Walker Mill, believed to have been the first building in Factoryville, was erected in 1800. It was built of logs and was located about twenty rods north of the state road bridge over Cayuta Creek. In 1826 it was torn down and replaced by a more pretentious frame structure. This mill remained until 1888, when it was destroyed by fire. Levi Westfall conducted this mill for many years, assisted by the genial Levi Huckle and Benjamin W. Bonnell. The mill was later owned by Ira Dodge, now deceased, and later by Ryon Brothers. After the erection of the first mill Factoryville grew very slowly. Mr. Pennell's description of conditions at that time was contained in two words: "All Woods." When he came to the town of Barton in 1821, besides the buildings at the state line, which have already been described, and which belonged to Milltown, the whole of Factoryville consisted of four houses and a mill. There was no road direct from the site of Barton. The travelers proceeded on foot or horseback along an Indian trail, which ran straight from the so-called Cannon Hole to the foot of Spanish Hill. The laying out of the Chemung and Owego road and the Ithaca turnpike in the early 20's, gave a strong impetus to the new settlement.

In 1821 Major Flower made a survey of Factoryville for Mr. Shepard, from the state line to George Walker's, reserving a few acres for the mill lot, and the rest of the land was divided into large plots, part of which were sold to Moses and Elisha Larnard and Thomas Wilcox, who subdivided the property into village lots and within a few years many comfortable dwellings were erected and within ten years a prosperous village developed. The first post office was established in the woolen mill of Isaac Shepard in 1812. Mr. Shepard was the first postmaster. The mill was located near the state line, and the trail from East to West was very near that point. After the turnpike was laid out Mr. Shepard opened a store on what is now known as East Chemung street and the post office was located there. This was the blow that helped to finish Milltown. The first tavern in Factoryville was erected by Elias Walker and stood against the bank opposite the grist mill. Later a stage house was opened by Robert Shackleton, who had recently arrived from New Jersey. He lived in this vicinity the remainder of his life. His son, John, was a child when they arrived here. The Shackleton tavern stood a short distance below Walker's on the corner of what is now East Chemung street and Cayuta avenue. Across the road on the bank of the creek, near the bridge, was Jacob Burheit's blacksmith shop and nearly on the site of the old Cayuta Hose rooms was a wagon shop con-

ducted by Sawyer and Hopkins, later by Finch and Hopkins. In 1835 the settlement contained two stores, a tailor shop, shoe shop, harness shop, several smiths, a cabinet maker's establishment and the two taverns. The principal business was dealing in lumber which was mostly run down the river from Shepard's landing.

Among the early business men of Factoryville, who deserve special mention, were Arthur Yates, better known as Judge Yates, as he was appointed Associate Judge of the Common Pleas in 1838 by Gov. Marcy. He was postmaster from 1838 to 1852. He was born in the town of Butternuts, Otsego Co. N. Y. in 1807. His father was William Yates, a noted physician, who came to this country from England before 1800. Dr. Yates is credited with the distinction of introducing vaccination into this hemisphere. Judge Yates came to Factoryville about 1830. He was twice married, first to Miss Jerusha Washbon, of Butternuts, Otsego Co. N. Y. and after her death in 1853 he married Page Noble, of Unadilla, N. Y. The next place below the Shackleton tavern, previously mentioned, was John Barker's store, which was located at about what is now No. 619 Cayuta avenue. Mr. Barker was a recent arrival having come from Durham, N. Y. about 1830 to settle the estate of a nephew, named Hotchkiss, who had been engaged in business at Factoryville. Mr. Barker continued his nephew's business and married a sister of Mrs. Isaac Shepard. Their home was the house which was later the residence of I. Grant Dodge, No. 479 Cayuta avenue. John Hotchkiss, a brother of the original owner of the store, was Mr. Barker's clerk for many years. He died of yellow fever on his way to California when that state was new. Mr. Barker died in New York City in 1855. The next building below the Barker store was occupied by Stewart, Benton & Fellows, later Stewart, Yates & Benton, who conducted a tailor shop and general store; this building is the first north of the old Jackson Hotel, known as the Osborn building. Mr. Stewart met his death by drowning in Nanticoke Creek in the Spring of 1843. The building known as the Jackson Hotel, No. 615 Cayuta avenue was erected by Mr. Stewart, and first used as a general store. Mr. Benton, his partner came from Philadelphia and lived in a house on the paper mill road just beyond the old blacksmith shop.

On the east side of the street, about where the Rogers house stands at No. 616 Cayuta avenue, was another tailor shop conducted by Haggerty & Linkletter. William Finch also had a tailor shop in this building some years later. The next building was the Finch wagon shop, before mentioned, part of which stands at No. 502 Cayuta avenue. In a little house across the street where the Wilcox house now stands, Jacob H. Russell had a harness shop. Ithaca street had not yet been opened and the next houses were directly south of B. D. Barness' store at what is now No. 509 Cayuta avenue. In the house now occupied by William DeWitt, Elisha Larnard lived, and the next house which stood on the site of Mrs. Deborah Smith's house was the home of J. B. Stewart. This house is entirely gone. The Larnard house was afterwards purchased and extensively repaired by Mr. Stewart, and is now No. 493 Cayuta avenue. After Ithaca street had been opened Davis, Thomas & Co. had a store and dealt in lumber a short distance above the corner. The old brick block, which stood on the corner and was destroyed by fire in 1885, was erected later by Daniel Fairchild. Down the street in the house now owned by Enos Van Marter, No. 489 Cayuta avenue lived E. J. Glover, a shoemaker. This place was completely rebuilt by the Westfalls, who owned it until recently. Across the street on the Benjamin Gillan lot, No. 490 Cayuta avenue, lived Frank Crans, a cabinet maker, who, with the old horse, which supplied power for the turning and sawing, made coffins for all the country round. Next door was a shoemaker, named Charles Brown, an old bachelor of an inventive turn of mind. The first wheat cutter known in this section was an invention of his, which, however, proved unsuccessful. The next house 486 Cayuta avenue, was occupied by a family named Spicer, the house still stands and is occupied by George W. Brougam, a L. V. R. R. conductor.

When the Spicers lived in a little house on the site of the Central Hotel, No. 601 Cayuta avenue, rag carpets were a luxury. One evening a new one arrived from the weaver's and was placed on the floor and much admired. When Mrs. Spicer arose early the next morning the carpet was missing and upon searching she found it in a bundle just outside of the door with a brawny Indian inside of it soundly sleeping. When awakened, he assured them of his friendly intentions. No one at that time thought of locking doors, and the weary warrior, "finding the latchstring on the outside," made himself as comfortable as possible.

Farther south Moses Larnard lived; there is no trace of the house. The

Moses Sawyer house was built by a man named Milo Smith, who was a wagon maker. He afterwards moved to Otego, N. Y. His shop stood on the corner of the Will Finch lot. On the site of the George H. Grafft residence at No. 452 Cayuta avenue lived Rufus Darrow, a blacksmith and his shop stood on the northeast corner of the same lot. The property was later purchased by John L. Sawyer and the blacksmith shop occupied by a colored man named Reuben Melvin. Below the Darrow place there were only vacant lots and woods until the Brooks woolen mill was reached. The Smith place (Moses Sawyer property), was later occupied by Cornelius Davis, of the firm of Davis, Thompson & Co., and the other partner, Mr. Thompson built the house now owned by Quigg Hanna. The Edward Van Atta house was erected probably by a man named Bingham, on the lot where Wm. R. Garrison's house now stands at 496 Cayuta avenue. Later the up-right part was removed to its present location and was owned by John L. Shepard.

At the other end of the village, going up the creek, George Walker lived in a frame house on the Edward Walker farm. Shortly afterwards Jacob Newkirk purchased the next place to the north and on the next farm lived a man named Bryant. Next was the old Tozer homestead where Henry Tozer died. This was Daniel Hallock's home. Mr. Benton, of Philadelphia lived opposite in a house beyond the blacksmith shop. Try Hill's place came next and farther up were Elisha Tozer, Alpheus Tozer and Thomas Hill. This side of the red bridge, (now painted black), was the place settled by Peter Maloy. Much farther up the creek was the Lyons tavern, Benjamin Barnes', Hedges' and the Bingham's.

When Factoryville had reached the zenith of her prosperity, which was about 1850, it contained one church, two general stores, where everything from a needle to a crowbar could be purchased, two taverns, two tanneries, one grist mill, one sawmill, one plaster mill, two blacksmith shops, one harness shop, two wagon shops, two shoe shops, one meat market, one cabinet maker and about 500 inhabitants. From this time it began to decline, in consequence of the Erie Railroad depot having been located at Waverly, where land had been presented to the company for yards, switches etc. by the energetic land holders. Now Factoryville is a suburb, known as East Waverly. Most of the early residents gave the date of the opening of Ithaca street as 1835, but the town records gave it as 1839. In an entry concerning another road laid out in 1844, Ithaca street is referred to as Stuart and Yates new road. The first entry in the town records is signed by John Crotsley, as clerk, and refers to a road laid out that day, February 19th, 1825, surveyed by Zephon Flower, Nov. 24th. This road ran through the lands of Justus Lyons and Mr. Hutchinson, from the center of the road leading from Ithaca to Tioga to the center of Cayuta Creek. The road leading up Ellis Creek to Pleasant Valley near the Jones place was laid out in June 1825, as far as the road leading from Talmadge Hill to the river near John Crotsley's. John Saunders and A. H. Schuyler, being the Commissioners and Solom Evarts the surveyor. The back road from Milltown to Ellistown was laid out in 1827, running from the stateline between the 57th and 58th milestone to the road from Owego to Athens, thirty rods south of William Hanna's house. East Chemung street was surveyed by Major Flower and was laid out from the center of Cayuta Creek below the old mill dam to the center of the road leading to Talmadge settlement in June 1827.

The following is a list of the path-masters in their respective districts in the town of Barton for 1827:

1st, William Hanna; 2nd, Gilbert Smith; 3rd Bartlett French; 4th, David Kinney; 5th, John Giltner; 6th, George Johnson; 7th, Andrew Wise; 8th, Robert Rolfe; 9th, P. Monroe; 10th, William Ellis; 11th, Layton Newell; 12th, John VanHorn; 13th, John Skelling, Jr.; 14th, Daniel Murray; 15th, Samuel Ellis; 16th, William Crans; 17th, William Talmadge.

Another prominent resident of early Factoryville was Thomas Yates, whose father, William came from England and purchased a large tract of land in the town of Morris, Otsego Co., N. Y. and lived and died there. Thomas and his brother Trevor built the building now standing at the northeast corner of Cayuta avenue and Ithaca street and manufactured wagons and carriages there. Thomas was also an extensive lumber dealer and rafted large quantities down the Susquehanna river. He became a noted pilot and made a chart of the river from the state line to its mouth, showing each bank, island, dam, chute, bar, eddy and landing place as well as the proper channel to follow for every stage of water. He held many positions of trust, justice of the peace, postmaster from 1861 to 1875, at

Factoryville. He married Emily, daughter of Dr. William Knapp. They had five children: Benjamin, Thomas P., Jerome, Norman and Mary. Mr. Yates died at his home on Ithaca street in September, 1876. Mrs. Yates survived him until 1899. The house now occupied by Bert J. Huckle, No. 464 Cayuta avenue was the old Yates homestead. See Yates geneology.

CHAPTER XXIV.

TOWN OF BARTON CONTINUED

At a town meeting held at the house of Gilbert Smith April 27th, 1824 for the purpose of electing town officers, the following officers were elected:

Gilbert Smith, Supervisor; John Crotsley, Town Clerk; Jonathan Barnes, A. H. Schuyler and William Hanna, Assessors; William Crans, Frederick Parker and John Giltner, Commissioners of Highways; John Parker, Constable and Collector; John Hanna, Jr., and Seeley Finch, Overseers of the Poor; Gilbert Smith, Eliphalet Barden and Nathaniel Potter, Commissioners of Common Schools; James Birch, Ely Foster, Joseph Talmadge, Samuel Mills and Jonathan Barnes, Inspectors of Schools; George Johnson, Abraham Smith and Joseph Talmadge, Fence Viewers; John Hyatt and Joel Sawyer, Pound-Masters.

The following is a list of Supervisors, Town Clerks and Justices of the Peace of the town of Barton:

Supervisors—1824-25, Gilbert Smith; 1826, John Crotsley; 1827, William Ellis; 1828, John Crotsley; 1829, Gilbert Smith; 1830, William Ellis 1831-32, Franklin Talmadge; 1833, Daniel Mills; 1834, Alex H. Schuyler; 1835-37, Samuel Mills; 1838-39, Washington Smith; 1840-41, Samuel Mills; 1842-45, Reuben S. Smith; 1846-51, Samuel Mills; 1852, Henry S. Davis; 1835-55, Samuel Mills; 1856, Charles H. Shepard; 1857, George H. Fairchild; 1858, John L. Sawyer; 1859-61, Silas Fordham; 1862-64, Harden D. V. Pratt; 1865-68, John L. Sawyer; 1869, Silas Fordham; 1870, Gurdon G. Manning; 1871, Dewitt C. Atwater; 1872, Julian F. Dewitt; 1873, Levi Westfall; 1874-77; O. H. P. Kinney; 1878, W. H. Allen.

Town Clerks—1824, John Crotsley; 1825, Nathaniel Potter; 1826-28, Joel Sawyer; 1829-30, Samuel Ellis; 1830, Alexander Ellis; 1831-34, Charles Van-Horn; 1835, Franklin Talmadge; 1836, Inman Walling; 1837, Seymour Wright; 1838, Arthur Yates; 1839-40, Alexander H. Schuyler; 1841-42, William H. Thomas; 1843-49, Alexander H. Schuyler; 1850-57, Silas Fordham; 1858, H. W. Longwell; 1859, Henry S. Davis; 1860-61, Horace C. Hubbert; 1862, A. G. Allen; 1863, Wilbur F. Finch; 1864, Ozias W. Shipman; 1865-67, Gurdon C. Manning; 1868, Wilbur F. Finch; 1869, Benjamin W. Bonnell; 1870, John E. Pembleton; 1871, John R. Murray; 1872-73, Benjamin W. Bonnell; 1874, John R. Murray; 1875-76, Peter Gallagher; 1877-78, Frank J. Campbell.

Justices of the Peace—1830, Gilbert Smith, Jonathan Barnes and Alexander Ellis; 1831, Abel Sawyer and Frankling Talmadge; 1833, Alexander Ellis and Washington Smith; 1835, Joel Sawyer; 1836, Washington Smith; 1837, Arthur Yates and Alexander Ellis; 1838, Arthur Yates; 1839, Jonathan Barnes; 1840, Inman Walling; 1841, Joel Sawyer; 1842, Thomas Yates and Seymour Wright; 1843, Nicholas Shoemaker; 1844, Amos Moore; 1845, Joel Sawyer; 1846, Thomas Yates; 1847, Jacob Newkirk; 1848, Luman Wright; 1849, Joel Sawyer; 1850, Peter Wentz; 1851, Jacob Newkirk; 1852, Seymour Wright; 1853, Horace C. Hubbert; 1855, Thomas Yates; 1856, Seymour Wright; 1857, Hiram Paine; 1858 Horace C. Hubbert; 1859, Nicholas Shoemaker and Stephen McKinney; 1860, Nicholas Shoemaker; 1861, Alvah James; 1862, Horace C. Hubbert; 1863-64, Samuel M. Newland; 1864, Thomas Yates; 1865, Lewis W. Mulock; 1866, James Aplin; 1867, Thomas Yates; 1868, Samuel M. Newland; 1869, Oliver B. Corwin; 1870, Newton Kinney and Lewis W. Mulock; 1871, Levi Westfall; 1872, Dewitt Dwyer; 1873; Lewis W. Mulock; 1874, Coe Mullock; 1874, Henry Hopkins; 1875, John T. Osborn; 1876, William E. Carey; 1876, George H. Grafft; 1877, John R. Murray and William T. Warner; 1878, J. W. Hollenback.

THE ANNUAL HUNT

CHAPTER XXV.

In 1819, when Major Flower made his survey for Mr. Shepard, the country between Milltown and Waverly was a dense forest with few clearings along the stage road, which was rutty, full of stones and stumps and almost impassable. Every year the settlers gave a grand, general hunt, which was the event of the season. All the little ponds in this vicinity were deer

licks and these were more numerous then than now, as many dried up when the forest was cleared away. Very little meat was fattened for food in those days. Two leaders of the hunt were appointed, who chose sides, each seeking to obtain the most noted hunters and marksmen among their men. Then the leaders agreed upon the "count" which meant the number of credits allowed for the carcass of each particular animal killed. The side that secured the least number of "counts" was to pay for the supper for all. The square at Milltown was usually the place to which the game was brought and the tally taken and totaled. Later the tavern supplied the banquet. The great hunt of 1818 was the most noted of any of these assemblages and the center to which the game was driven was not far from the present junction of Broad and Waverly streets. About two hundred men were engaged in the hunt and the "deer ring" was several miles in circumference, covering a large extent of territory. All of the space between the two rivers and far back on the hills was included. After all were prepared and the signal given the lines began "beating the woods" towards the rendezvous with the size of the circle decreasing as they advanced, driving all manner of game unfortunate enough to be caught within the lines. Some writers have stated that none of the game was to be shot until the center was reached. This is an error, if the writer's informant was correct. The "hunter poet," Tuttle VanDerlip, stated that every effort possible was used to secure the game by each before their opponents got a chance and after the hunt was over the game was collected at the square to be tallied up and disputes settled, as each side had a mark, which they placed upon the carcass as soon as killed. The umpires also examined the game to see that it had been recently killed, as there were at times suspicions that some of the contestants had done a little hunting previous to the contest, and later brought it in to be tallied as part of the proceeds of this event. Human nature appears to have been about the same as it is now. One man was wounded in the round-up of 1818, but not seriously, and it was all forgotten in the sumptuous supper served by Host Spalding.

THE LAST WOLF HUNT

About 1840 the wolf had disappeared from this valley and all large game was rapidly disappearing before the hunters rifle and the steady tramp of the oncoming settlers. At this time one lone, bold wolf appeared on the scene and created a good bit of excitement among the farmers as he visited first one then another of their sheepfolds and feasted upon the tenderest morsels. By following his tracks in the snow thru the dense forest they located his hiding place among fallen treetops on the little knoll south of the D. L. & W. tracks midway between the two underground crossing leading from Waverly to Sayre, where the beautiful residence of Timothy Hiren stood, which was burned soon after the building of the railroad. That part of the country was uncleared at the time, the only house nearby being that of Harris Murray—the stone house on Bradford street.

After much annoyance and a considerable loss of property the farmers decided to try and rid the county of this dangerous visitor. A large number of men with their rifles and dogs assembled on a cold December morning and soon both men and dogs were in pursuit of this wary marauder. The pursuit extended into the high hills, ending at night; the only result being a lot of tired, angry, and hungry men and a number of wounded dogs. This continued for three days with no better success. Each night the wolf returned, helped himself to a lamb and slept in his temporary home.

After the group of hunters gave up in despair James Hanna, accompanied by two neighbors and his two strong, well trained dogs, started out after a slight fall of snow and found the wolf had recently left his lair as his tracks were fresh. The dogs took the scent and soon came up with and grappled the wolf, which quickly wounded one of the dogs severely, but he soon returned to the assistance of his companion, both grappling their victim by the throat, thereby preventing the hunters from shooting, for fear of wounding the dogs. He was finally killed with a club. When the wolf found that he was about to be overcome, gave out that dismal howl for help which is only resorted to in the last extremity, but alas the pack were far away, or exterminated, and this lone wanderer came back to die where he probably spent his young days, the last of his kind to be seen running wild in this entire region.

Ellis Creek and the surrounding hills were noted for the abundance of game found there. The creek was also the source of much pleasure and profit, as large quantities of trout were captured there. The capture of shad in the Susquehanna and Chemung rivers each spring was a great help to the early settlers for food, as they came in vast numbers, and were caught in many ways. It was a source of considerable profit to some, who devoted their entire time to the catching of fish at this time, and they were sold or exchanged for other food supplies at the rate of two or three cents each. Large quantities were salted down and became an important part of the food supply to the large families of that period. This continued until the dams were built in the rivers below as feeders for the canals. When the canals were discontinued the state caused these dams to be removed, hoping that this valuable food supply might be induced to return to their old haunts as formerly but as yet the wary fish have failed to put in an appearance, showing conclusively that habits among fish, as well as man, are difficult to overcome.

The south side of Talmadge Hill was a place where deer congregated in large numbers, and was a favorite for "deer-rings" or round-ups, until this method of slaughtering was prohibited by legislative enactments.

About three miles above the mouth of Ellis Creek, upon a marshy flat, where the herbage was plentiful, was a favored feeding ground for the deer. Here the hunters sprinkled salt in places, secreted themselves nearby and shot them while they were busy licking this luxury. Another location where they were also very plentiful was about a spring where the farm reservoir is located on the Albertson place, just west of the lower narrows. The author well remembers seeing the remains of a platform high up among the branches of a majestic oak, where the "hunters poet" used to remain on moonlight nights and kill the deer when they came to drink.

The last general hunt of any importance occurred October 12th, 1854. An account of it appears in the "Waverly Advocate." The credits were as follows: Deer 100; Crow, owl, rabbit and hawk, 25; Fox, 50; with various credits for birds and other small game, such as squirrels, etc. The leaders of the hunt were Isaac Simpson and G. H. Powers. The side losing had to pay for the banquet as usual. One hundred and forty men appeared on the scene and were chosen, and, according to the "Advocate," it rivaled in elegance the Elmira National Horse-race. The last deer captured within the limits of the present village of Waverly were shot in the spring of 1843 by Stephen Bennett near where the West End School house now stands. Mr. Bennett was at the door of his blacksmith shop, described elsewhere, when shortly after day break he discovered two deer drinking at a spring nearby. He secured his gun and killed the doe and her fawn.

EARLY HOME LIFE

During the early period when roads were lacking and the clearings small and rough, the settlers' means of support were very limited. They planted corn, which, when ripened, was pounded into what was called samp, or ground into meal, which with the milk of the cow, was a luxury, and formed a large part of their support. Potatoes were also easily produced among the stumps, where they grew abundantly, and when roasted in the hot ashes of the fire-place, would cause any hungry person to smile with anticipation. Then the farmer's nearest neighbor, the pig, was an important help to solve the meat problem, along with the venison and other game obtained with the aid of their rifles. Notwithstanding their limitations, they were exceedingly hospitable, and in the humble cabins of the poorest the latch-string was ever out to the stranger. During the busy season and as occasion required, the men turned out to assist each other, making "bees" to assist in harvesting, logging, putting up their houses and barns, and later, raising into place the heavy timbers of the more modern frame buildings and ever ready to help the widow and the unfortunate. Upon occasions of this kind trials of strength among the younger or middle-aged men were of common occurrence. Jokes, songs and stories with a bounteous meal produced with the united efforts of the good women, who were ever as willing to help as their stronger husbands, helped to make life worth living. No pay was ever expected, the work being repaid in kind at some future time. The fallows were usually chopped during the winter and spring, and permitted to dry during the summer and the burning time in the fall was an import-

ant event, as great care must be exercised to prevent setting the adjoining forests on fire. Then later came the logging "bees," when all the neighbors came with their ox teams or yokes of oxen, as they were called, and collected the logs together, rolling them upon skids into large piles. It requiring the strength of several strong men to accomplish this laborious work. Later they were burned, the settlers needing land more than lumber, which brought little at that time, and in many cases there were no sawmills within reasonable distance. Could some of those early pioneers have realized the great value they were sending up in flame and smoke, they would have hesitated. Four or five acres was the amount cleared each year, as a rule, and that with their other duties, meant a vast amount of toil. During the stormy weather or when the snow was too deep to work in the woods, or, in many cases, in the kitchen at night by the light of the fireplace, they rived and shaved shingles and split out staves, which were taken to the store and bartered for the few necessities which they were compelled to have. Luxuries were never thought of. Those who were in more prosperous circumstances cut logs and drew them to the mill where they were cut into lumber and drawn to the store or landing where they were sold and the dealer rafted them down the river to market. Very little money was in circulation; nearly all business was by means of barter or exchange. Others who were distant from the mills, felled the trees, selecting only the most valuable, squared them into timber and floated them down the streams to market in the form of rafts.

Barton was for many years one of the best of the markets for early settlers. Mr. Pennell states, that the landing at Barton, when he was a young man, was piled tier after tier for more than half a mile, mainly with square timbers, boards being very scarce. He went down the river a great many times in those days, and in partnership with a Mr. Curtis, at one time built six "bunties" or arks at the mouth of the creek for the use of the Barton merchants. An ark is the name given to a clumsy looking boat, from 75 to 90 feet long and 16 feet wide, which the lumbermen built, turned over to be caulked with tar and resin and then used to carry shingles, staves and all kinds of produce and peltries down the river to market. Like its ancient progenitor, each ark made but one trip, being sold at the end of the journey for the lumber it contained. The men who ran the rafts, arks and "bunties" down the river received 75 cents per day and "keeps" from the time they started until they returned and one dollar extra, if there were no mishaps on the way. Pilots received a slight increase over the other hands. It took from four to ten days to run down to Marietta, Pa., and a much longer time to return, as they must walk the entire distance and the roads most of the way were only roads in name. Marietta, in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, was the great lumber market for many years and the up-river crews stopped there. Other pilots ran them down to tide-water at Hayre de Grace, which is about forty miles below. There the lumber was loaded on coasting vessels to be conveyed to the distant markets.

The author has watched the construction of the raft, and will try, as best he can, to describe it. A level or nearly level place was selected at the river bank or in the mouth of a creek above low water mark, where they would float at high water. If the raft was to be of timber, they were laid side by side, breaking joints, until they covered a space from 16 to 20 feet wide and from 100 to 125 feet long. Holes were bored at intervals in each or every second timber straight across the raft. Stout pins were driven in and then fastened together with strong hickory wythes. This was repeated at intervals for the entire length of the raft. When the raft was to be made of boards, it was made in sections or squares. The boards were laid in tiers at right angles with each other upon two or more timbers laid lengthwise of the raft to act as runners or shoes in case it grounded until a thickness of about two or two and one-half feet was obtained. The sections were laid end to end until the raft reached a length of about 100 feet. Holes were bored at the corners of each section, strong stakes or pins driven in and securely fastened, and the sections securely joined together. In the center of the raft was usually a neat but very small cabin, which was used as a kitchen and sleeping room. The steering gear consisted of a long pole, from 30 to 40 feet in length, about 8 inches at the blade or larger end and four inches at the handle. The larger end was slotted back about four or six feet and a strong plank about 12 or 15 inches wide and seven or eight feet long, securely fastened therein.

A piece of timber about twelve inches square and three or four feet long

with a strong pin in the center was securely fastened in the center of each end of the raft, and a hole bored in the large steering-oar, properly adjusted as regards balance, and placed over the pin just described. This formed a pivot for the proper working of the steering oar, which required two or more men to handle. There was one of these at each end of the raft with which it was guided; but great skill was required to handle them successfully, for when the bow was turned into still water the powerful current might catch the stern and break them apart, which too often occurred.

Oxen were the draught animals most commonly used, and John Giltner, who was a pioneer blacksmith at Barton, pointed with pride to his record of the year 1825. In the spring of that year he opened his shop and shod eighty yoke of oxen during the season. Mr. Giltner was a soldier and a pensioner of the war of 1812, and settled on Oak Hill in 1824. There was published some years ago an interesting account of his struggles the first winter. The lumber for his house he drew with oxen from Ithaca and the first night spent with his family in their new home was also the occasion of a three foot fall of snow which remained until April. There were no floors in the new house and as the logs were but imperfectly chinked, cracks which admitted the wind were numerous and many a morning the family awoke to find upon their beds an extra covering which was a coating of snow. There was not question of ventilation in such a building.

The log houses were generally of one story and an attic, containing but two rooms; one below, which was the general living room, parlor, kitchen and parents' sleeping room, all in one and the loft, in which the children usually slept. It was thought worthy of note and is mentioned by an early chronicler that the house of one of the pioneer settlers in Owego contained two rooms on the ground floor, and very frequently "ground floor" was the literal truth, mother earth herself being the only available material. This afterwards was succeeded by hewn or flattened logs or slabs. Stoves were unknown. Huge fireplaces with stone chimneys took their place.

THE COLD SUMMER

During the cold summer of 1816 and while waiting for the harvest of the next year, the settlers in this section endured the severest privations possible. During that year heavy frosts occurred every month. Three inches of snow fell in June, and on the 4th of July snow fell as far south as Virginia. In August people were obliged to wear their heaviest clothing. December was the most comfortable month of the year. The crops planted early were destroyed by frosts on May 1st and 2nd and the second plantings were ruined by the snows in June. The seed corn for planting in 1817 was that grown in the year 1815, and was purchased with much difficulty at five dollars per bushel. Pork was \$24.00 per barrel; flour \$13.00 per barrel; corn from \$2.50 to \$5.00 per bushel and wages, when work was obtainable 50 cents per day. It was impossible to obtain garden vegetables of any kind. Milk and butter were plentiful but the settlers went for months without bread and were obliged to subsist largely upon "greens." The merchants of Elmira imported rice, but were finally obliged to limit to ten pounds the amount sold to any one person.

Rye, cut in the milk, was bound in small bundles, dried by holding in the fireplace over live coals, and so made ready for the mill, or, the berry was extracted from the head by rubbing between the hands and boiled to be eaten with milk. It is told of John Hanna, that he prepared a half bushel for the mill in this way, and then invited all the neighbors in to eat with him—the luxury of the first good meal.

During the cold summer Matthias Hollenbeck, of Wilkes-Barre, Pa., sent up a Durham boat, loaded with flour, to what is now Wellsburg. The men in charge refused to sell for anything but money. The settlers requested them to remain until the following morning and in the meantime they held a council among themselves and decided upon a course of action. At the appointed time they collected upon the river bank and presented a note for the full price demanded for the flour, payable in one year, with interest, signed by all of the settlers. This offer being declined, they presented their rifles and took possession of the flour. The note was paid in full when due.

There is no record of any deaths during this famine period, but some of

the settlers, who had recently moved from New England to the "West," as this section was then called, and had invested their little capital, lost their all.

The furniture of these days consisted of a table and benches to sit upon, although it was usual and proper for all children to stand at the table. The dishes were pewter plates and wooden bowls, though sometimes even plates were of wood. The pieces of furniture that were to be found in every home were the flax wheel and all of the crude implements for the preparation of the flax, also the larger wheel for the spinning of wool, and in many families, a loom which helped largely to the support of the family.

It is taken as a matter of course, that settlers in a new country must make a virtue of necessity, but it is a little difficult for us to realize the strict economy that our ancestors were obliged to exert. The shoemaker went from house to house once a year and made the footgear for the family, which must last until he came again. Frequently those who attended church carried their shoes in their hand, putting them on just before their arrival at the place of worship. Matches were unknown; and many old residents remember having been sent in their youth to borrow fire from a neighbor, sometimes two or three miles distant through the woods, on a frosty morning, and return with a skillet of coals before the family could enjoy its breakfast.

Gersham Pennell stated, "that he had many a time walked from Barton to Milltown along the Indian trail and paid twenty-five cents postage before he could receive his letter at the end of the six mile walk." The early settlers built only small sheds of poles for the shelter of their horses and cattle, and frequently the roofs were made of evergreen boughs. In places where the wolves were numerous high log pens were built for the protection of the flocks at night. The sheep were penned before sunset or else a fire was built and they were driven round it to be guarded until daylight. Where the clearings were small and scattered and settlers few, it was necessary for a man to remain inside the pen to protect the inmates all night. Panthers were dreaded more than any animal in the woods. Isaac Brown, a resident of the northern part of the county, had a flock of fifty sheep destroyed by panthers and wolves in one winter. Luke Sanders, of Ellistown, lost six sheep from his barnyard in a single night. The panther was especially hated, because it was supposed to entice men into the forest by its peculiar cry, which was very similar to that of a child in distress. Settlers never left their homes after nightfall without a fat-pine torch to light them on their way, and the length of the torch was an indication of the length of the intended journey. Panthers and wildcats were afraid of fire, took to the trees at its approach, ready however, to drop on the back of the unfortunate who passed beneath them. Many thrilling tales of attack made by these animals are found in the early chronicles of the county but people with torches were seldom molested. Mr. Pennell remembered having heard Mr. John Hanna tell that on one occasion, when he was carrying a haunch of venison on his shoulders to his home in Ellistown he was three times compelled to put down his burden and fight off the wolves, which wished to dispute his possession of this luxury. Mr. Pennell also remembered that the wolves were abundant until after the early thirties when they all went west in a single winter. For weeks the valleys resounded every night with their cries but after the migration only an individual straggler was ever seen in this vicinity. That numerous other wild animals were also native to this locality is shown by an old bill belonging to John Shepard, of which Mrs. Perkins speaks in her "Early Times," as follows: Among the items it contained were 24 bear skins, 31 marten and mink skins, 1 wild cat, and two otter." Rattlesnakes were also numerous. A den that was very annoying to the early settlers was situated near the Notch Hill road, north of Barton village. Another place where they were especially annoying was at the little ravine or gully at the west end of the Waverly narrows, which is still known as "Rattlesnake Run." When the contractors were constructing the Erie Railroad, the workmen found them in large numbers in that vicinity, when blasting out the rocks.

CENSUS OF FACTORYVILLE—1845

	Males	Females	Total		Males	Females	Total
William H. Thomas	4	2	6	James Tannery	4	3	7
Silas Wiggins	3	3	6	Peter Wentz	4	2	6
J. P. Dunning	1	2	3	Mandeville Reed	3	3	6
Albert Mern	4	3	7	C. Hiram Barnes	4	1	5
Jacob Bushyte	3	4	7	Gurden Chamberlain	2	3	5
William Jones	5	2	7	A. P. Spalding	7	2	9
J. H. Carey	3	2	5	James E. Parker	2	1	3
Milton Edwards	3	2	5	Cynthia Tozer	2	3	5
Alexander Brooks	11	4	15	Gilbert H. Hallett	7	4	11
William Gregory	2	2	4	Isaac Shepard	5	4	9
Osia Bates	3	10	13	Edward Brigham	14	6	20
Tunnis I. Bushyte	1	2	3	Conrad Hay	3	3	6
Leonard Fasset	5	3	8	A. H. Davis	3	3	6
Samuel Whitney	4	4	8	Robert E. Swain	2	1	3
William H. Rathbun	1	1	2	B. H. Davis	3	4	7
Francis S. Crans	5	4	9	Joseph E. Hallet	3	5	8
Thomas Yates	4	1	5	Phiny J. Brown	4	4	8
Richard Kimley	4	1	5	Elisha Larnard	1	4	5
Dr. Wm. Knapp	4	4	8	Andrew S. Rice	1	2	3
A. C. Reed	2	2	4	Jacob H. Russell	3	3	6
Leonard Stodard	1	1	2	Reuben Melville	4	1	5
Elias Walker	2	6	8	Owen Spalding	3	3	6
Nelson Stewart	1	2	3	Milo J. Hulet	1	1	2
James Whitaker	4	3	7	C. S. Howard	2	4	6
John Barker	4	3	7	Jacob Chate	1	1	2
Robert Shackleton	6	3	9	John Benedict	2	4	6
Thomas J. Brooks	2	2	4	Wm. H. King	2	1	3
Bart M. Crans	6	2	8	John V. Redding	1	3	4
Philip Finch	5	4	9	T. J. Fisher	3	2	5
Hiram Thomas	2	2	4	T. Hutching	2	2	4
Hiram Barns	2	4	6	Nathan Bristol	2	5	7
B. F. Foster	1	2	3	Jacob P. Russell	2	3	5
James Bogart	2	2	4	Isaac Clute	4	7	11
Charles M. Harsh	1	1	2	Jacob Newkirk	4	2	6
Trevor Yates	4	2	6	Leander Walker	1	1	2
Arthur Yates	5	3	8	Daniel Bryan	1	4	5
C. D. Whitney	1	1	2	Frederick Tozer	3	3	6
Edmund Delaney	2	2	4				
Henry Yontz	4	4	8				
H. B. Swartwood	3	2	5				

Total 456

CHAPTER XXVI.

EARLY CHEMUNG

The Chemung River, from which the county and town derive their name, was originally known to the early travelers as Tioga. It rises in the mountains in the southwest corner of Bradford Co. Pa., and sweeping around a circuit of one hundred and fifty miles through a beautiful and fertile valley, flows into the Susquehanna near Athens, Pa., in the same county in which it rises, within thirty miles of its source. That part in the state of Pennsylvania is still known as the Tioga River. The word, Chemung signifies in the Indian dialect "Big Horn." This name was given to the river undoubtedly from the discovery therein by the Indians of the tusk of a mammoth, as evidenced by the following incident, related by Capt. Daniel McDowell, formerly a pioneer of Chemung. He states, that while a captive with the Indians, he saw pieces of a huge tusk, which his captors said their

fathers had found in this river, and on account of this they had given the name Chemung—Big Horn—to the stream.

In Volume 4, page 42 of the "American Museum," published by Matthew Carey, in Philadelphia in 1788, appears the description of a horn or bone, lately found in the river Chemung or Tyoga, a western branch of the Susquehanna about twelve miles above Tioga Point. "It was six feet nine inches long, twenty-one inches in circumference at the larger and fifteen at the smaller end; a cavity of two and a half inches in diameter and six inches deep occupied the larger end, the remainder of the tusk being solid. It was smooth, and when not discolored by exposure, of a clear white. It was round or nearly so; was not palmated and was incurvated like the arc of an extended circle. Two or three feet from each end of the tusk seemed to have perished or been broken off; the entire length presumed to have been 10 or 12 feet."

The tusk at the time of publication was in the possession of Hon. Timothy Edwards, of Stockbridge, Mass., and must have been forwarded to him prior to, or very early in 1788. In the year 1872 two huge teeth, the molars of some pre-historic monster that ranged these valleys, were exhumed from the bank of the Chemung River by the freshet and found on the farm of H. S. Beidleman. One of them weighed nine pounds. Still lower down the valley bones from the huge jaws of the mammoth have been found, being about a foot in length, six inches wide and two inches thick. Miles C. Baldwin states that when they were excavating for the canal near Chemung at a point where this canal left the river, just below the Erie Railroad depot large quantities of these pre-historic bones were unearthed. They were of massive size, fairly well preserved, but upon being exposed to the atmosphere soon crumbled into dust. This would indicate that for some unknown reason, this was a place much frequented by them. That these mammoths or mastadons ranged over this country in the reptilian age, perhaps later, there is positive proof in the numerous museums, where the restored skeletons show what gigantic forms Nature produced in her earlier workmanship. The valley of the Chemung seems to have been the haunts of one or more species of these monsters, at least, and by the death of one of them unwittingly given a name for future generations to remember them by.

The old settlers of the Chemung Valley cherished a strong love for the name of Tioga, and on the division of the old county of that name, were earnest and persistent to retain it, basing their claims on the fact that the Tioga, as the river had been called for many years, was the principal stream of the county, while not a foot of it watered the newly-limited county of Tioga. The name was endeared to them by a thousand fond recollections and to give it up and transfer it to a locality remote from the scenes that had given it birth, seemed a sacrilege. The Susquehanna, a noble stream flows through the old county and the people of Chemung thought the name of that river should be given to the new County of Tioga; but to no purpose was their remonstrance; the old name was retained by the eastern portion, and Chemung was given the western jury district and the old pioneers soon passing away removed all memory of bitterness and the name of Chemung is as fondly cherished now as was that of Tioga. They are both relics of a vanished people, who were once lords of all this country and are of the few monuments that remain to tell of their once princely heritage.

TOWN OF CHEMUNG

The original town of Chemung was formed February 28th, 1789 and was at that time a part of Montgomery County, as described elsewhere. Chemung County, as now bounded, was formed from Tioga County March 29th, 1836. also described in the formation of Tioga County. The present town of Chemung is the southeast corner town of the county of the same name and contains an area of 27,624 acres, of which more than 20,000 are improved. The surface of the town is a hilly upland, broken by deep and narrow valleys. The principal watercourses are the Chemung River, which flows in a south easterly direction, crossing the town in its southern part, with broad flat lands in places on either bank, and Wynkoop Creek, which flows south through the center of the town and is a tributary of the Chemung River. Baldwin Creek forms part of the western boundary. The soil in the valleys is a deep, rich, alluvium and upon the hills a gravelly loam; all of it being well adapted to the pursuits of agriculture, in which occupation most of the people are engaged. Abundant crops of corn, oats,

wheat, rye, barley and potatoes are raised. The tobacco plant is also quite extensively cultivated along the Chemung River Valley.

EARLY SETTLEMENT OF CHEMUNG

A majority of the early settlers viewed this county for the first time under Gen. Sullivan when he passed through this valley. These hardy continental troops, coming as they did from the cold, sterile soil of New England and Eastern New York and the sandy soil of New Jersey and Long Island and the inhospitable companionship of the Penamites of Pennsylvania were astonished to behold such a fertile region as here lay before them. The vast fields of corn, pumpkins, beans and other products, planted and cultivated with the rudest implements in the hands of a savage people, unaccustomed to the pursuits of agriculture, assured them that this was the land that they had long sought. As one views these valleys today, is it at all surprising that they resolved to return and settle here when peace permitted. The fear of the treacherous savage and the long distance to be traveled with wives and little ones before reaching this section deterred all from attempting to make a settlement until about 1786. It is possible that two or three families may have settled here as early as 1785, but in the absence of any written record to the contrary, we believe that no permanent settlement was made here until the spring of 1786, possibly a year or two later, when William Wynkoop, William Buck and his son Elijah, Buck, Daniel McDowell, Joseph Bennett, Thomas Burt, Enoch Warren and his son, Enoch Warren, Jr., came up the Susquehanna and Chemung rivers in canoes and Durham boats and made a settlement extending from Wynkoop Creek west to the second narrows hill. Israel Parshall, Samuel Beidleman, Jonathan Griswold, John Squires, Abijah Batterson, Jacob Kress, Thomas Keeney and Isaac Baldwin and his son came in 1787, and settled in the valley west of the Chemung narrows, Squires, Keeney and Batterson having located on the south side of the river. They were followed soon after by Ebenezer Green, Jacob Lowman, James Wilson, Uriah Wilson, David Burt, Justus Bennett, Benjamin Wynkoop, John Hillman, Joseph Drake, Moses DePuy, Jacob Decker, Samuel Westbrook and at least twenty other families prior to 1800.

Maj. William Wynkoop came from Saugerties, New York and located on Lot No. 1, a tract of 515 acres, lying near the mouth of Wynkoop Creek. He was a Hollander and served as a volunteer in the American army at the battle of Saratoga. He died in 1827, aged 74 years. He was a man of sterling integrity, public spirited and a great help to the little settlement.

Certificates of survey of land in Chemung County, were granted as follows: Nov. 4, 1788, of survey for William Wynkoop, of lot No. 1, in the Town of Chemung, on the north side of the Tioga River, 515 acres of land; Nov. 5, 1788, of survey for Nathan Denniston, William Wynkoop and eight others, of lot No. 138 in the Town of Chemung, containing 6,400 acres—Baldwin Chemung County, Feb. 22, 1792 certificate of James Clinton, that lot No. 138 was laid out for the persons named.

When he first came to the valley, he lived in a log house on the east side of the Wynkoop Creek road about twenty rods north of the state road, not far from the Spring house. Later he lived in a small frame house on the state road, north side, eight or ten rods east of where the Wynkoop Creek road commences. This was one of the first frame houses built in the town. It disappeared about 1870. Major Wynkoop's mill was about 100 rods north of the state road where the remains of the dam can still be seen. Later he built another mill farther up the creek nearly in front of the Wynkoop residence.

Alonzo Wynkoop, of Chemung, made the following statement in 1868. "Major Wm. Wynkoop, my grandfather on my mother's side, settled in Chemung in 1788 or 1789 and was married to the widow Charity Schemmhorn. They had two daughters, Hannah (married Benjamin Wynkoop) and Jane. All of them are now dead.

"I recollect hearing my mother relate the incident of a journey from Esopus to Wilkes-Barre by wagon, through the wilderness, and from Wilkes-Barre to Tioga Point, now Athens, Pa., up the north branch of the Susquehanna, more than 100 miles, by a flat boat, and up the Chemung by Canoes, to a neighborhood of Indians, who used to bring venison in abundance and treated them kindly. She said that deer were then very plentiful. A hunter who lived with them thought it a small matter to go and kill and bring one in before breakfast. Fish were also very abundant. But there were no mills, and she said that the first wheat that grandfather raised, he

took in a canoe down the river to Wilkes-Barre to mill, and pushed it home up stream, more than 100 miles. The second year, grandfather built a mill on Wynkoop Creek, where I now reside. The mill-stones were worked from rocks near Towanda, Bradford Co., Pa. The early settlers came more than 100 miles to this mill."

William Buck with his sons Abijah, Asahel, and Elijah emigrated from New Milford County, Conn., and settled first at Wyoming, Pa. The sons were all in the Continental army. Capt. Aholiab Buck with his nephew, William, a son of Asahel, a lad but 13 years of age were in the fort at the time of the battle. William was killed before the garrison surrendered. Capt. Buck was one of the ill-fated fourteen who met their death by the hands of Queen Esther. Lieut. Asahel Buck was killed in an encounter with the Indians in February, 1779. During these years of savage warfare Sergeant Elijah Buck was serving with the Continental army in New Jersey. After the war had closed he returned to Wyoming and remained there until 1786, when he journeyed up the Susquehanna and Chemung rivers and settled on Lot No. 3, the site of Chemung village then called Buckville. His father, William Buck came up from Wyoming soon after and died here in 1799. It is believed that the Buck family of Susquehanna County, Pa. is very closely connected with the Chemung family of that name. (See Miss Emily C. Blackman's History of Susquehanna Co., Pa. Page 57.)

Esquire Elijah Buck was a prominent citizen during the early settlement of the valley, filling many positions of trust and honor in his town and county and for the government and after a long and useful life, died in 1834, aged 81 years. His son Asahel was a man of superior attainments and as a lawyer, citizen and friend, was universally respected. George W. Buck, a son of Asahel, was a prominent man, having filled many public offices and ever with credit. He always resided in the village of Chemung. Alexander Hamilton Buck was a surveyor and farmer and resided on the hill some two miles north from Chemung village on a farm owned later by Charles Van Gaasbeck. George W. Buck, mentioned above, was the father of a large family of children. Several of the boys became men of prominence, one of them, William C., being agent of the Erie Railroad at the village of Waverly. (See Buck Geneology.)

Capt. Daniel McDowell, a Scotchman by birth, a soldier of the Revolution and Indian wars, settled here in 1786, and located on Lots 4 and 5. He was a remarkable man, though but 25 years of age when he came to Chemung, he had already passed through scenes which fall to the lot of but very few men in a life-time. As Captain of a company of scouts, the Tories and Indians had learned to fear him. While on a scouting expedition near Stroudsburg, Pa. his brother was killed and he was wounded, but after a long race for his life, he finally escaped capture by swimming a river. At Shawnee, on September 12th, 1782, while working in the field with two brothers, they were attacked by Indians, one brother was killed, one escaped by cutting a horse loose from the team they were working and Daniel was captured. While on his way to Niagara, a prisoner, his captors stopped for the night at the old Indian village of Chemung and he was staked to the ground near a spring just west of the old burying ground, near the foot of narrows hill. They arrived at this point after dark. When it became light in the morning he saw the beautiful valley with the flats covered with corn, pumpkins and beans and was so impressed that he decided, if possible, at some future time, to make this valley his home. When he reached Niagara, he was compelled to run the gauntlet, which he accomplished successfully, after which the Indians gave him the name of "Keto" meaning the "Iron Man." It was on this trip to Niagara that he saw the remains of a mastodon, described elsewhere. Capt. McDowell was the son of John McDowell, of Stroudsburg, Pa., who befriended the Yankees many times during the Penamite trouble. The Captain's sister married Gen. Samuel McKean, who became a member of Congress and later U. S. Senator from Pa. In 1786, when Capt. McDowell located in the present village of Chemung, he purchased the land within the borders of which the spring previously mentioned was located and resided in a log house at the northeast corner of the forks of the road leading from the main road across to Wynkoop Creek, nearly opposite Mr. James Owens' residence. Capt. McDowell died in 1808. His widow married——Baldwin. Hon. John G. McDowell, son of Capt. McDowell, was born in Chemung on Feb. 27th, 1794 and died at the age of seventy-two. During the war of 1812 he was appointed a first Lieutenant. In 1831 he was elected State Senator. Judge McDowell's last public office was that of presidential elector in 1852. Two of his sons Major and J. C. resided in Elmira.

Thomas Burt came from Connecticut and located on Lot No. 7 containing about 700 acres. He lived to be nearly one hundred years of age. Israel Burt, one of his descendants, died about the year 1900, over one hundred years of age. See Burt Genealogy.

Enoch Warren and his son, Enoch Warren, Jr. came from Connecticut and settled just west of the Chemung narrows at or near where the Indian village of New Chemung was located. Sands Warren, a grandson of Enoch Warren, Jr., was an extensive land owner on Wynkoop Creek and lived near the center of the town of Chemung and died when more than ninety years of age. Several of his descendants are now located in this vicinity.

Israel Parshall came from Long Island and settled on what is now known as the "Brick House Farm" above the Chemung narrows on the river road. This farm later was owned for many years by his grandson, Asa Parshall. At the treaty held with the Indians at Tioga, in 1790, mentioned elsewhere, Asa, the son of Israel and father of Asa, mentioned above, ran a foot-race with one of the fleetest Indian runners, and came off victorious. (See Parshall Genealogy).

Samuel Beidleman came from Easton, Pa., in 1787 and located on the farm later owned by Gordon Snell. He was a worthy citizen. Henry S. Beidleman, a descendant of Samuel, resided for many years upon a part of the original purchase. Many of the descendants of the original settlers in this neighborhood reside upon the ancestral lands.

Thomas Keeney, a Revolutionary soldier, came from Hartford, Conn. and settled on the south side of the Chemung river; he lived to be over ninety years of age.

Jacob Kress, another veteran of the Revolutionary War, came from Ulster Co., N. Y. accompanied by his son, John. They settled on Lot No. 14. The father lived to be nearly one hundred years old.

Jacob Lowman, originally a river trader and very prominent citizen and business man, came from Middletown, Dauphin Co., Pa. in 1788 and first located for a short time on what is now known as the Wilson farm, where the Dry Brook road passes under the Erie Railroad tracks two miles west of Waverly. Later he located at Stumptown, now known as Lowman, opposite Wellsburg. Until about 1800 he was engaged in boating on the river. He brought up and sold to the settlers such merchandise as they needed at that early day and recived in payment such produce as they had to sell. Several of his descendants are located in or about the village of Lowman.

INITIAL EVENTS AT CHEMUNG

Major William Wynkoop built the first frame house, described elsewhere, the boards and timbers of which were sawed out with a whip-saw. He also built the first sawmill very near his residence. Asa Parshall erected the first brick house in the year 1829. Elijah Buck, William Wynkoop and Daniel McDowell cleared the first farms. William Wynkoop kept the first tavern in 1788. A man by the name of Teator carried the first mail through the valley and made a trip once each week. Stephen B. Leonard the first stage line, and Joseph Batterson was one of the first drivers. The first post office was established in 1810 and Elijah Buck was the first post master. The first church edifice was erected by the Methodists at Holbert's Crossing. The first religious society was formed by the Baptists in 1789, Rev. Roswell Goff being the leader. Guy Maxwell, a young surveyor and Eleanor VorSteinberg, a step-daughter of Major Wynkoop were the first couple married. It is related that young Maxwell engaged the services of a justice of the peace living at Tioga. The justice on his arrival found that he was outside of his jurisdiction, whereupon the large party then assembled at Major Wynkoop's adourned to the field near the 63rd mile stone and crssing the imaginary line, dividing the states of Pennsylvania and New York, the happy pair were made one. The first birth recorded is that of Morris Catlin, son of Israel and Ditha Catlin. The first death was that of William Bosworth, from Connecticut. He was an uncle of Elijah Buck, and died in 1790. Dr. Hovey Everett was the first physician to settle in the town. Previously the people had been attended by Dr. Hopkins, of Tioga, or Dr. Spring, of Milltown. Moses Dewitt was the first surveyor and ran out the first land for the earliest settlers. Nathaniel Goodspeed was the first Commissioner of Highways. In 1788 Elijah Buck kept the first store and Asahel Buck, his son, was the first lawyer. Daniel McDowell was the first town clerk.

FIRST TOWN MEETING IN 1791

Proceedings of a town meeting held at the house of George Hornell in Chemung, April 5th, 1791.

Pursuant to a law of the legislature of the State of New York, entitled, "An act for the dividing of the county of Montgomery, passed the 16th day of February, 1791, Mr. Daniel McDowell, late town clerk, having advertised a town meeting agreeable to the above-mentioned act, Esquires Brinton Paine, Bezalcel Seely and John Miller, Inspectors, met agreeably to the advertisement and the following named gentlemen were chosen town officers: Abner Kelsey, Supervisor; John Kunkle, town clerk; Brinton Paine, Bezalcel Seely and Debius Hammond, commissioners of highways; Conrad Smith, Jr., Constable and collector; Christian Loop, John Parkhurst, Daniel Dewitt and James Cameron, constables; Joseph Hinchman, Phineas Catlin and Caleb Baker assessors; Abraham Miller, Esq., William Jenkins, Samuel Seely, Thomas Keeney, Elijah Buck, Esq., Thomas Baldwin, Brinton Paine, Esq., Cornelius Lowe and Caleb Gardner, fence-reviewers; David Burt, Thomas Baldwin and William Jenkins, pound-keepers; Overseers of highways, Epenetus Owens, First District; Elijah Drake, 2nd District; Thos. Baldwin, Third District; Joshua Carpenter, Fourth District; Phineas Catlin, Fifth District; Thomas Handy, Sixth District and Elisha Big Flat District. Overseer on the south side of the Chemung river, Thos. Keeney, First District; Abner Kelsey, Second District; William Jenkins, Third District and Abner Hatfield on Seely's Creek.

The following description of the bounds and limits of the several road districts in the town of Chemung in 1791, are as follows:

First district begins at the town line, called Cayuta or Shepard's Mill Creek and extends to William Wynkoop's mill creek. Second district begins in the middle of Mr. Wynkoop's mill creek and extends to Mr. Isaac Baldwin's mill creek on the middle of the bridge. Third district begins on the middle of the bridge of Mr. Isaac Baldwin's mill creek and extends from thence to the middle of the bridge at Newtown Point. Fourth district begins on the middle of the bridge at Newtown Point and extends from thence northwardly to the old town line and westerly to Abisha Marks' ferry, including crossroads and etc.

Fifth district beings at the said ferry and extends to the middle of Mr. Thomas Hendy's narrows. Sixth district begins at the middle of Hendy's narrows and extends to Massachusetts preemption line. Seventh district begins at the old town line, and extends to Catherines town and Seneca Lake. Districts south of the river Tioga: First district beginning at Westbrook's ferry and extends to the middle of the narrows; second district begins at the middle of the narrows, from thence extending to Mr. Culber's bridge; third district begins at the middle of Culber's bridge and extends from thence to Mark's ferry. Fourth district begins near the graveyard and extends from thence west through to the inhabitants on Seely Creek.

The following is a list of those holding the offices of Supervisors, Town Clerks and Justices of the Peace from 1791:

Supervisors—1791-92, Abner Kelsey; 1793-94, Daniel McDowell; 1795-96, Elijah Buck; 1797-1803, Enoch Warren; 1804-1809, Jacob Lowman; 1810, Thomas Floyd; 1811, Benjamin Wynkoop; 1812, Thomas Floyd; 1813, Jacob Lowman; 1814-16, Benjamin Wynkoop; 1817, Thomas Floyd; 1818-29 Asahel Buck; 1830-31, Isaac Shepard; 1832-33, Ninolia T. Wynkoop; 1834-35 Alpheus H. Tozer; 1836, Isaac Shepard; 1837-38, John G. McDowell; 1839, Harry N. Floyd; 1840, John G. McDowell; 1841-42, Alonzo I. Wynkoop; 1843-44, Daniel D. McDowell; 1845-47, George W. Buck; 1848, Daniel F. Pickering; 1849, George Lowman; 1850, James M. Baldwin; 1851, George W. Buck; 1852-53, William H. Little; 1854, I. B. Clark; 1855, William Collson; 1856-58, George W. Buck; 1859-60, Robert C. Wilson; 1861-63, George W. Buck; 1864, Robert C. Wilson; 1865-69, George W. Buck; 1870-71, Robert C. Wilson; 1872, Gordon Snell; 1873-76, John G. Lowman; 1877-80, Ulysses W. DeWitt; 1881-82, Martin Wood; 1883-86, Morgan S. Manning; 1887-89, John Huffman; 1890-92, Wilson Ruggles; 1893-95, Fletcher W. Snell; 1896-97, John H. Holbert; 1898, Philip Wynkoop; 1899-1902, John I. Ford; 1903-4, George Clark; 1905-6, John Wilson; 1907-8, John I. Ford; 1909-10, Howard Burt.

Town Clerks—1790, Daniel McDowell; 1791-92, John Konkle; 1793-98, John Kress; 1799-1800, Daniel McDowell; 1801-2, John Kress; 1803, Elijah Buck; 1804-6, Joseph Green; 1807-10, Elijah Buck; 1811-12, Jacob Kress; 1813-19, Elijah Buck; 1820, John G. McDowell; 1821, Benjamin Wynkoop; 1822-25, John G. McDowell; 1826-27, Benjamin Wynkoop; 1828, William Foulke; 1829, Joseph Foulke; 1830, Benjamin Wynkoop; 1831-32, Harry N.

Floyd; 1833, Jacob Snell; 1834, William Seaward; 1835-38, Ninolia T. Wynkoop; 1839-43, Oliver D. Boyd; 1844, John Pickering; 1845, Daniel F. Pickering; 1846, William Lowman; 1847-48, Wilson Gamage; 1849, Noble Weller; 1850-54, Henry Baker; 1855, Wilson Gamage; 1856, Harris Peck (Resigned), Asahel Buck; 1857, Elias B. Doolittle; 1858-9, Andrus Gere; 1860, Elias B. Doolittle; 1861-3, C. C. McKinney; 1864, Allen W. Smith; 1865, James M. Sawyer; 1866, Charles Ruggles; 1867-8, John Orcutt; 1869, James M. Sawyer; 1870-72, Ulysses W. Dewitt; 1873, William C. Buck; 1874-80, Martin Wood; 1881-87, Wilson Ruggles; 1888, C. L. Gere; 1889, Wilson Ruggles; 1890, F. A. Reeser; 1891, G. C. Baldwin; 1892-98, E. L. Field; 1899-1902, H. B. Carner; 1903, H. C. Snell; 1904, H. B. Carner; 1905-6, H. C. Snell; 1907-8, H. B. Carner; 1909-10, Howard Stanton.

Justices of the Peace—1791, Brinton Paine, Bezaleel Seeley, John Miller; 1793, Elijah Buck; 1830, William McKinstry; 1832, Jacob Batterson, Milo Smith; 1833, Sabin Hatch, Phineas Squires; 1834, Ninolia T. Wynkoop, M. Griswold; 1835, George Landis, Levi Little; 1836, Isaac M. Griswold, Milo Smith; 1837, Ninolia T. Wynkoop, Martin Lowman, Joseph K. Coleman; 1838, M. Griswold, William Guthrie; 1839, Anthony Collson; 1840, William Guthrie; 1841, John Benedict; 1842, Miramin Griswold; 1843, William McComber; 1844, William Guthrie; 1845, John Kent; 1846, Belden Burt; 1847, Wm. Lowman, Wells Newton; 1848, Gersham Guthrie; 1849, Elijah Kress, Asa Parshall, 1850, Geo. W. Roberts; 1851, Noble Weller; 1852, Zachariah Tarble; 1853, Jas. F. Jones; 1854, Geo. W. Roberts; 1855, Asahel Buck, Robert Cassidy; 1856, Geo. West, Gordon Snell; 1856-7, Noble Weller; 1858, Gordon Snell; 1859, M. S. Robbins; 1861, D. D. Harnden, George P. West; 1861, Andrus Gere; 1862, Noble Weller, Gordon Snell; 1863, Noble Weller; 1864, Daniel Cornwell; 1865, Simon B. Lathrop; John A. Carey; 1866, Andrus Gere; 1867, Noble Weller, Albert P. Maxwell; 1868, John A. Carey, John Benedict; 1869, Thomas B. Hanyon; 1870, James T. Harlow; 1871, Gordon Snell; 1872, Andrus Gere, A. D. Carey; 1873, John A. Carey; 1874, Mason Harrington; 1875, George Decker; 1876, George W. Drake, Phineas S. Roberts; 1877, Noble Weller; 1878, Andrus Gere, Elijah Smith; 1879, Jared Marvin, John A. Carey; 1880, Mason Harrington; 1881, Lorin Grace; 1882, Andrus Gere; 1883, James H. Dickinson, John Huffman; 1884, U. W. Burt; 1885, Martin T. Rogers; 1886, Andrus Gere; 1887, Lorin Grace; 1888, Guy M. Bosworth; 1889, Alonzo W. Hamilton; 1890, Andrus Gere; 1891, Jared Marvin; 1892-3, U. W. Burt; 1894, G. M. Straitor; 1895-6, Alonzo Hamilton; 1897, Guy M. Bosworth; 1898-1900, G. M. Straitor; 1901-2, C. H. VanGaasbeck; 1903, Theodore Hicks; 1904, Theodore Hicks, C. H. VanGaasbeck; 1905, C. H. VanGaasbeck; 1906, C. H. VanGaasbeck, Judson Campbell; 1907-8, Theodore Hicks, C. H. VanGaasbeck; 1909, J. H. Owen, Frank Paul; 1910, C. H. VanGaasbeck, J. H. Owen, Theodore Hicks, Frank Paul.

CHEMUNG SCHOOLS

The first school near the present village of Chemung was conducted by Master Cooper, an Englishman, father of George, well known for many years in the town. The school was kept in a part of a log house on the cross-road leading from James Owen's to Wynkoop Creek, on a part of the farm now owned by Charles H. VanGaasbeck. Master Cooper purchased ten acres from Vine Baldwin, who was the original owner of the Manning farm. This land was to be paid for in the education of Mr. Baldwin's children. Mrs. Cooper was a weaver. The school and the loom occupied the one room for several years; later, there was a log school house on the same road midway between Master Cooper's and the river road. The second schoolhouse was built at the top of the hill near Mrs. Joshua Holbert's present residence, where the trolley line later came into the main road, one-half a mile east of Chemung village. When the district schoolhouse was erected west of Holbert's Crossing, and one in the village of Chemung, the old schoolhouse was converted into a dwelling by Mr. McKinster. About the time of the opening of the last mentioned school, another schoolhouse was built on the south side of the road leading to Dry Brook from the Wynkoop Creek road, about twenty rods north of the corner. This school was discontinued about 1870, when the district was consolidated with the village. The schoolhouse was converted into and used as a dwelling for several years, but disappeared entirely some time ago.

One Samuel Walker was a school teacher in the town very early in its history. Later, it is said, he was killed by the Indians, but when or where we are unable to say.

OTHER EARLY CHEMUNG HISTORY

The names of inn-keepers retailing liquor with license by the payment of two pounds each for the year 1788, are as follows: William Wynkoop, Joel Thomas, Anthony Rummerfield, Ezekiel Brown. In 1789: John Shinerb, Christian Loop, Joseph Hinchman, William Wynkoop and Moses Brown. In 1790: Joel Thomas, John Konkle, Dunn and Hornell, Isaac Baldwin, Ezra Patterson and John Love.

Ashkenaz Shappe is permitted to keep a ferry and retail strong and spirituous liquors, not to be drank in his own house, by the payment of two pounds.

At a town meeting held April 3rd, 1792, it was voted unanimously that forty shillings be paid by the town for every wolf killed within its limits, to be paid in grain.

The following is a copy of an assessment roll of the real and personal estate in the town of Chemung and county of Tioga, made the 10th day of December, 1799, according to the directions of the statute, entitled, "An Act for the assessment and collection of taxes." Assessments made by John Kress, Thomas Keeney and Elijah Buck, assessors of the Town of Chemung:

	Value of Real Estate	Value of Personal Estate
Elijah Buck, house and farm	\$2822	\$305
Daniel McDowell, house and farm	2417	257
Thomas Burt, house and farm	2728	118
Benjamin Wynkoop, house and farm	1983	66
Johnson Miller, house and lot	363	30
Jacob Lowman, house and farm	187	128
Uriah Wilson, house and farm	340	186
Josiah Pierce, house and farm	470	78
Franz Sneckenberger, house and lot	153	90
Adam Hart, house and lot	89	76
Joseph Drake, house and lot	17	52
William Sisco		30
John Daily		50
George Hill		30
Joseph Bennett, house and farm	1190	40
John Budd, house and farm	212	70
Simon Simonson		60
Jane Cortright, house and lot	347	86
Thomas Wilson, house and lot	70	50
Jonathan Wilson		40
Abial Fry, house and farm	862	124
Thomas Keeney, house and farm	95	184
Kinney Burnham, house and farm	620	16
John Hillman, house and farm	570	40
David Burt, house and lot	1164	80
Justus Bennett, house and farm	1130	117
Joseph Green		14
Fbenezer Green, house and farm	1065	94
John Squires, house and farm	1789	98
Abijah Batterson, house and farm	1695	89
John Squires, Jr.		40
D. Vancamp		4
B. Burt, house and farm	1698	86
P. Hulst		30
Samuel Kress, house and lot	1802	48
John Westbrook		336
Samuel Westbrook, house and farm	1490	127
Elias Medaugh, house and farm	626	154
V. Medaugh		15
Jacob Slingman		18
C. Hart, house and lot	135	76
Asahel Burnham, house and lot	314	40
Abraham Bennett		15
Jacob Decker		10
Isaac Rawson		12
Silas Baldwin		4
Waterman Baldwin, house and farm	1032	91

Moses Depew, house and farm	1871	119
Jacob Kress		50
Samuel Vangorden, house and farm	765	68
James Wilson, house and farm	2079	46
Abraham Brewer, house and farm	603	88
Gideon Griswold, house and farm	372	162
Jonathan Griswold, house and farm	539	109
Elisha Griswold, house and farm	526	146
Robert Cassady, house and farm	300	87
Zachariah VanWye, house and farm	150	56
Joseph VanWye		34
Cornelius Kress, house and farm	705	18
George Kress		34
Ebenezer Kress		24
Enoch Warren, house and farm	895	150
Enoch Warren, Jr., house and farm	1542	146
Israel Parshall, house and farm	1252	132
Thomas Keeney, Jr.		12
Asa Parshall		26
Samuel Beidleman, house and farm	1712	44
Ephraim Bennett		30
E. Brewer		20
Jacob Gray		12
John Kress		10
J. Thomas, land	17,541	
Samuel Hepburn, land	409	
A. Wells, land	85	

CHEMUNG CHURCHES

The Methodist Episcopal church of Chemung was formed during a religious revival in the year 1819. The original society numbered about thirty members, among whom were Jerry Holland and wife, James Ribble and wife, Epenetus Owens and wife, Philip McConnell and wife, Joseph Swain and wife, William Kellogg and wife, Stephen Vanderlip and wife, Nancy Floyd, Katie Floyd, Julia Wynkoop, Betsey Swain and Treadway Kellogg. The first meeting was held in the schoolhouse near Wynkoop Creek. Rev. Horace Agard was the first presiding elder and Rev. Sophronus Stocking, one of the first circuit preachers. Rev. William H. Pearne was the first resident pastor. The society continued to hold its meetings in the schoolhouse until the year 1838, when they built a small church where the Holbert crossing is now located, which was occupied until 1849, when the Erie Railway Company bought them out and the society erected a church in Chemung village, which was completed in 1850 at a cost of \$1,500 and has sittings for 450 persons. This church is now standing in an elegant state of repair. The old church at the crossing was removed and is now occupied as a barn on the William Holbert farm near by.

The first Baptist church of Chemung was organized at Dry Brook, Feb. 3rd, 1855. Previous to that time they were a branch of the Factoryville church and had built a small church edifice at the forks of the road on Dry Brook about 1848. The society upon its organization as an independent body was composed of seventy-three members, among whom were Phineas Rogers, his sons, William T. and Hawley B., Reuben R. Tooker, Stephen Vanderlip, William H. Basset, Zelotus G. Carpenter, Samuel H. Rumsey, Stephen Hoover, John H. Hicks and his son Harry, Samuel Carey, Abraham H. Knight, Christopher D. Hill, Ruth Rogers, Hulda Bowling, Emma M., wife of Abraham H. Knight and daughter of Phineas Rogers, Phebe H. Bennett, Mary A. Saunders and fifty-four others. The society continued to occupy the church at Dry Brook until 1870, when they removed to the village of Chemung, having erected a beautiful church there at a cost of \$5,000. The church has never been very prosperous, being for a considerable part of the time without a pastor.

CHAPTER XXVII.

EARLY WAVERLY

Immediately after the completion of Major Flower's survey in 1819, Mr. John Shepard sold one hundred and fifty-three and one-half acres of his land to Deacon Ephraim Strong. This was in the shape of a strip 100 rods wide, extending at right angles from the state line to the hills back of the village, covering what is now the very center of the town. Deacon Strong

came from Silver Lake, now Montrose, Pa., and stayed at the home of Dr. Spring, at Milltown until he could erect his plank house, which was built on the site of the residence of the late Fred M. Snook, 425 Pennsylvania avenue. A part of that structure is now a part of the Snook house, which was occupied by William A. Brooks, a butter buyer for many years. Deacon Strong's house was the first house in Waverly proper and he was likewise the first schoolmaster, conducting a class in his own house for the instruction of his own and his neighbors children. Mr. Strong was a graduate of Yale College, and both he and his wife were superior individuals. They remained in this vicinity but a few years, removing from Waverly to Ohio. It is said that he and his sons made their first clearing on the site of the present High School building. When the Strong's went West the farm was sold to Gen. Wells and later to John Spalding, of Athens, Pa. Up to 1830 the part of the village outside of Factoryville had not shown many signs of what it was destined to become but in the next decade many new settlers arrived. Among them were the Spalding brothers, Owen and Amos, sons of John Spalding. The first house occupied by Amos Spalding was a log house on the Chemung road, where the Tannery house now stands, at No. 311 Chemung street. He lived here only a couple of years, when he erected a frame house on the Dubois lot. When Owen Spalding first arrived, he lived in the Deacon Strong house until 1833, when he erected a house on the north side of Chemung street, No. 403, at the northern end of and facing Pennsylvania avenue, where he resided for many years. About 1870 this house was removed to No. 471 Pennsylvania avenue, which is the first house from Chemung street on the west side of the avenue and he resided there while his beautiful new home was being built on the site of the old one. While residing there his wife died and when he moved into his new home, he remained but a short time, having sold it to the late R. Allison Elmer. It is now owned by Charles L. Albertson, the author, a retired New York City Police Inspector, who has named his home "Spalding House," in honor of the builder.

Owen Spalding, one of Waverly's greatest benefactors and upon whose original farm a large part of Waverly lies, was born at Athens, Pa., then called Tioga Point, in February, 1803. His father, John, son of John, was well-to-do, living upon the west side of the Chemung river upon Queen Esther Flats, where Joseph Thurston, grandson of John Spalding now lives.

Owen Spalding's mother was a daughter of Dr. Prentice, who lived in Elm Cottage at Spring's Corners. Mr. Spalding was married shortly before he was twenty-one years of age to Miss Eliza Dutilh, the daughter of a Huguenot, Philadelphia banker. At the time of her marriage Miss Dutilh was living with her mother and step-father, Noah Murray in the family home on the lot next to the Chemung bridge at Athens, on the south side of the road. The young couple lived for a short time on one of his father's farms. In 1826 he moved to the Deacon Strong farm, which was presented to him by his father. The house was a crude affair, of battened planks. Soon after he built a new house. At that time Pennsylvania Ave., was only a lane running from the State Line road to the Owego and Chemung turn-pike and was known as "The Lane," until 1849. Mr. Spalding soon began to add other lands to his original holdings, the land north of Chemung street, upon which he built his new home being a part of the purchase. After the village was laid out in 1849, in connection with a partner, Albert Howard, of Providence Rhode Island, he bought the Wilcox farm, which was located between his land and Factoryville. West of the Spalding farm lay that of Benjamin H. Davis, who soon after moved west.

Mr. Spalding spent the remainder of his life in benefitting Waverly. He promised to give to the first person completing a store building on any of his Broad street lots after this thoroughfare was laid out, the lot free. The prize was won by Sylvester Gibbons, who secured his deed free for No. 350 Broad street, where his store had been erected. He gave to every church that asked it a town lot and a lot to one of the settled ministers. Even the colored brethren were told to pick the site for their prospective church, but as they selected one of the best business sites on the principal street, he was compelled to ask them to try again. He gave the land upon which the village built its town hall, and to make it doubly sure, sold the lots on either side at such a distance that his executors afterwards quit-claimed the reserved spaces to the Corporation of Waverly. He gave the public park in front of the present High School building, and when the school district wished to purchase the Institute property, it was sold for just the edifice cost, throwing in the land, which extended from Park to Pennsylvania avenues. At the time of the Rebellion, when any soldier went to the front, owing him for his homestead, if he died in the service, Mr. Spalding hand-

ed a paid-up deed to his widow. Shortly before his death he turned over to the village his personal interest in Forest Home Cemetery, which up to that time had been private property. The lands alone which he gave for public uses and village purposes were of considerable value at the time of conveyance and have increased in value since then. Mr. Spalding built his first block, a series of wooden stores, upon the south side of Broad, fronting Waverly street in 1849. They were soon afterwards destroyed by fire. He rebuilt them with brick; He also built the block standing on the northeast corner of Waverly and Broad streets. So difficult were building operations then that he found it necessary to make his own brick from clay pits on the Chemung River bank in the rear of Isaac Shepard's farm. He was also compelled to build the wheelbarrows used in wheeling the clay and for other uses.

Mr. and Mrs. Spalding had no children, but they aided not less than thirteen to an education or a start in business life. Some years before his death he divided \$20,000 among four nephews, to see what they would do with it. He took three orphan children into his own home and remembered seven young people in his will and cared for several aged and dependent relatives during their life time. While thus making himself a burden-bearer for others he lived with much simplicity. In truth, he was towards everybody but himself, generous to a fault. Mrs. Spalding died in 1869 from apoplexy. He died in the same house, No. 471 Pennsylvania avenue in May 1882, beloved and lamented by all who knew him intimately and he is still known, as he wished to be, one of the founders of Waverly and the friend of all.

Joseph F. Hallett, more familiarly known as "Uncle Joe," to the citizens of Waverly and volunteer firemen everywhere, was born in Lispenard street, New York City in October, —1810. His boyhood playground was Canal street in that city, and he early became one of the fire boys of old New York. "Old 23 Machine" was then located at the head of Pearl street which is so crooked that it runs out of and into Broadway and at the age of twelve years he joined this company as torch boy, as the streets were poorly lighted at night time and torches were necessary. In 1827 he was made a signal-light bearer and in 1829 he joined as a full member for the first time donning the red shirt and leathern helmet, which he wore so proudly for many years. Mr. Hallett learned the carpenter trade, working with his father until he was nineteen years of age, when he moved to Circleville, Orange Co. N. Y., where he worked four years at his trade and farming. In 1832 he married Mary Ann Houston, a cousin of Gen. Sam Houston, of Texan fame. In March, 1833 they drove to what is now Waverly, accompanied by his brother, Gilbert Hallett, with his wife and three children. Gilbert occupied Amos Spalding's log house, while Joseph F. rented part of the old Shepard tavern at Villemont. In April following Joseph E. bought of Valentine a tract of one hundred acres of land situated on the north side of the "Chemung Road," extending from the present residence of Frank E. Munn, 207 Chemung street, to Cadwell avenue, for which he paid \$1.100. The house stood near the site of the E. G. Tracy residence. No. 153 Chemung street and was said to have been the second house erected in that immediate vicinity. In June, 1833 Mr. Hallett's father, Joseph Hallett and mother came from Circleville, and then the young couple went to live with them on their farm. Five years later, or in 1838, the senior Joseph Hallett died. He was a native of White Plains, Westchester Co. New York and one of eleven children. He was a veteran of the war of 1812 and at one time served on board the flagship, Essex. Soon after the death of his father, Joseph E. sold the farm and returned to Orange County, N. Y., where he remained but one year, when he returned to Factoryville and lived in the Jackson Hotel house, and worked at his trade, helping to build the Fletcher Chapel. In 1841 he bought of Amos Spalding five acres adjoining his former farm on the Chemung road, paying for it \$510 and here he built the F. E. Munn house, mentioned above, where he lived till his death, October 25th, 1891.

He was the father of Waverly's Fire Department, organizing Old Neptune, the first fire company in Waverly in May, 1855. To Mr. Hallett also belongs the distinction of having given the name of Waverly to our village, having taken it from his favorite author, Sir Walter Scott's famous work of fiction.

The children of Joseph E. Hallett and Mary Ann Houston were Hatfield, of Waverly; Josephine, Mrs. C. Fred Spencer, one of Waverly's most popular teachers and lovable women; Mary, Mrs. William F. Knight; Sarah Jane, Mrs. Alonzo E. Miller, of Paterson, N. J., and Fanny, Mrs. J. F. Robinson, also of Paterson, N. J.

Gilbert Hallett remained a citizen of Waverly until 1854, when he moved to Chicago, where he died in August, 1883, aged 76 years.

When the Halletts came here in 1833, there were only fifteen buildings in the little settlement, sometimes known as Shepardville, though Mr. Shepard desired to call it "Villemont." There were the Villemont Tavern, Newkirk's distillery and residence, Thomas Hill's and one other small house near the Villamont Hotel. On the site of Mrs. Charlotte W. Slaughter's house, No. 208 Chemung street Elder Jackson had his blacksmith shop with his residence just west of P. L. Lang's house, No. 202 Chemung street. Besides these, there was the house of Valentine Hill, into which Joseph E. Hallett and his family moved; those occupied by Amos and Owen Spalding, described elsewhere; Amos Spalding's log house, occupied by Gilbert Hallett, and Owen Spalding's, Jackson's, Shepard's and Newkirk's barns rounded out the fifteen.

The first brick building in the town was the brick church later occupied by Orville H. Lawrence as a residence at No. 25, Ithaca street. About this time Dr. Clute built a brick house, which still stands on the corner of Lincoln and Chemung streets.

In 1835 Gilbert Hallett bought out Elder Jackson, the purchase including the house already referred to and forty-five acres of land, lying on the south side of the Chemung road with boundaries as follows: On the East by a line nearly identical with the present course of Lincoln Avenue, passing southward through No. 337 Broad street to the 60th mile stone; thence west along the state line to the center of Dry Brook; thence following the center of the course of Dry Brook to the Chemung Road; thence eastward, along said road to the starting point. The purchase price was \$1,000.

Three years prior Elder Jackson, who was very anxious to return to Orange Co. had offered the same place to Jesse Kirk for \$500. Both Jackson and Hill, from whom the Hallett Brothers purchased their property, acquired title from Isaac Shepard.

The old 60th mile stone, referred to as forming a part of the boundary of Jackson's land, has a history. From a clue obtained in an item chanced upon when engaged in examining the files of the Waverly Advocate, Miss Muldoon succeeded in tracing its history and obtaining its whereabouts. The stone which marked part of the boundary between New York state and Pennsylvania was placed there by the Commissioners of these states, who ran the line in 1785. It stood near the east side of Fulton street, but was removed to make room for the foundation of a building being erected, and for many years was leaning against a fence nearby, when it disappeared.

When Judge Warner began to write his historical articles in 1876, the state line became a subject of investigation and he became deeply interested in the fate of the old marker. After a vigorous search he finally discovered and removed it from a collection of rubbish nearby, where it had lain for years undisturbed and forgotten. It was kept in Judge Warner's office until 1877, when the Commissioners, who were to retrace and mark the line of 1785, had made careful search for the original markers and the Judge's find was very gratifying to them, it having been made the occasion of a clam bake. The old stone again took its place as a witness, where it remained until the winter of 1881, when Major Clark, who had been the Chief of the surveying party in 1877, was employed to place new milestones as well as stones at all road crossings. Upon taking up the old marker, Major Clark sent it, as well as the 59th, to Judge Warner, who planted them in a conspicuous place on his grounds.

It was his belief that the rude lettering, "PA." on one side, and "N. Y." on the other would secure their preservation for another century, and he desired that the stones should become the property of the Waverly Historical Society, if such an organization ever materialized.

One of the earliest residents of this village was Mrs. Diantha Newkirk, who resided on Waverly street. She spent nearly eighty years in this section, having come with an older sister, Mrs. Sophia Payne, to a log house in Ellistown when but a small girl. Mrs. Newkirk was a seamstress in her younger days and after her marriage she occupied a house at Villemont, near Isaac Shepard's, her husband being the proprietor of a little distillery. She remembered distinctly most of the early settlers already mentioned and said that when she came to Ellistown, there were but three houses between Factoryville and Villamont, those of Amos and Owen Spalding and that of Benjamin Davis near Dry Brook. The Chemung turnpike was still full of stumps and roots and the site of the Methodist Church on the southwest corner of Chemung and Waverly streets was a noted huckleberry field. This was about 1830 and the beginning of a decade when settlers fairly poured into this vicinity.

The following list of names may be interesting in this connection. It is copied from a poll list of 1839 and furnishes a very complete role of the voting population of Factoryville and the Chemung road at that date:

J. B. Stuart, John Black, Alexander Brooks, Rufus Darrow, John Barker, Henry Swartwood, E. J. Glover, Isaac Rounds, John Bosworth, David Byran, A. F. Hill, Owen Spalding, A. H. Woodworth, M. S. Robbins, Francis Crans, Abner Carey, H. L. Lowman, ———— Jenkins, Arthur Yates, William Tozer, Elishma Tozer, D. B. Hallock, Josiah McFale, Benj. Tozer, Charles Hopkins, Philip Finch, Jeremiah Jones, Nathan Davenport, Leander Hulse, Benj. Sherman, Nelson Stuart, Charles Brown, Charles Hill, Elisha Larnard, A. H. Tozer, Seeley Ellis, A. P. Spalding, John Solomon, Joseph Hallett, Joseph E. Hallett, Jacob Burhyte, Robert Shackleton, Zuliema Walker, Isaac Shepard, Jacob Newkirk, Fred Tozer, ———— Newman, Benj. Sawyer.

By 1835 houses and business places had begun to multiply and before 1840 the hamlet was beginning to discuss the advisability of laying out new streets. The opening of Ithaca street in 1839 has already been mentioned. Early in 1843 a part of Waverly street was laid out, extending down about as far as the present site of Dr. John T. Tucker's residence, No. 443. The first building on the street was a foundry built by G. H. Hallett and Andrew Price on the northwest corner of Chemung and Waverly streets. A little later Daniel Moore opened a cabinet shop in the second story of the building and still later the entire structure was converted into a hotel, known as the Claremont House. The building was destroyed by fire on March 7th, 1856.

The first dwelling on the street was built by Mr. Hallett in 1843 for one of the employees of the foundry and in the same year Ed. Brigham built a hotel on the southwest corner of Waverly and Chemung streets, the site of the present Methodist church. About the same time Robert Shackleton built a store and dwelling house on the lot at No. 463 Waverly street. The first store had been opened two years previously by Squire Alvah Jarvis in a little wooden building west of the foundry. G. H. Hallett opened another soon after at the point now occupied by W. H. Hoping's residence, No. 201½ Chemung street. Later Cyrus Warford had a store near the site of Albert Baldwin's residence, No. 154 Chemung street. Chamber's Furniture store was opened opposite Brigham's Hotel and Capt. Davis, Waverly's first postmaster built a little wooden structure to serve as a post office.

It will be seen that the business of the village then centered about the Corner of Waverly and Chemung streets and there it remained until the coming of the Erie Railroad in 1852, when many of those buildings were moved down to, or in the vicinity of, Broad street. Pennsylvania avenue was opened as far down as what is now Howard street in 1843. It had been but a lane previous to this time. Charles Howard built a residence on the site of the Levi Curtis house, No. 430 Pennsylvania avenue, about the same time. Milo Hulett built on the site of the H. S. Butts residence, No. 444, Pennsylvania avenue. Frank Sutton also built opposite the Presbyterian church; this house was torn down by Howard Elmer many years ago. On October 3rd, 1842 the Town Board met and divided the town of Barton into three districts. The entry on the town record is signed by Samuel Mills, Ezra Carey and A. H. Tozer; also by William H. Thomas as town clerk.

Among the relics preserved by Joseph E. Hallett was one of the ballots used at the town meeting of 1842, the ticket being as follows: Supervisor, Reuben Smith; Justice of the Peace, Thomas Yates, Seymour Wright to fill vacancy; town clerk, William H. Thomas; Collector, Benjamin J. Bunnel; Assessors, A. H. Tozer, Joel Sawyer, Samuel Mills; Overseers of the Poor, Francis Crans, Seth Barden; Commissioners of Highways, Cyrus Johnson, Shaler Shipman, Samuel H. Howell; Commissioners of Schools, Nicholas Shoemaker, 2nd, Edmund McQuigg, A. H. Tozer; Inspectors of Election, Amos Moore and W. H. Thomas.

During the Harrison Campaign of 1888, the Waverly Advocate called for communications from the survivors of those who voted in the Harrison campaign of 1840. The names of those who responded were published September 17th, of that year. The role of honor contained the following names:

Elbert Moore, J. M. Ball, Vincent, M. Coryell, L. T. Merrill, Nicholas Sliter, Ira M. Wolcott, Harvey Sliter, George S. Clark, Henry Lyons, Lockwood, W. H. Knapp, T. E. Hinman, O. L. Terry, R. W. Compton, James Bogart, Charles DeForest, Alex. A. Murdock, Lyman Wilcox, Wesley Sweet, Elisha Vanetten, Barton, G. E. Sanders, Israel Burt, W. H. Stewart, Miner St. John, James M. Sliter, Isaac Deyo, Jr., S. C. Dorset, Alvah McEntire, Emanuel Searles, N. Barton, W. H. Lewis, Hiram Sherry, William B. Elliott, Ira G. Hill, Jonathan C. Lyons, Lewis Ilette, Masten L. Williams, C. N. Barnes, N. Barton.

D. D. Harnden and Ira Ellis reported having voted for Martin Van-Buren in 1840. At that time the election lasted for more than one day. The polls were first opened at the hotel in Barton Village for a half day, then the boxes were taken to Barton Center, where, during the afternoon votes were received at Alexander Schuyler's house. The next day the polls were opened in the forenoon at Hector log school house, now North Barton and in the afternoon votes were cast at Charles Bingham's, now Lockwood. The third day from sunrise until sunset the polls were opened at Walker's Hotel at Factoryville, and that closed the election.

CHAPTER XXVIII.

THE COMING OF THE ERIE

The New York and Erie Railroad Company was incorporated by act of the Legislature of the state of New York April 24th, 1832, with power to construct a railroad from the city of New York, or some point nearby, to Lake Erie. A preliminary survey was made the same year by Col. DeWitt Clinton, Jr., who reported favorably. In 1833 \$1,000,000 was subscribed to the capital stock, which was some time later increased to \$2,362,100. The company was organized and directors and officers elected the same year. In 1834 a more complete survey was made of the entire line of 483 miles by Benjamin Wright who was employed by the state of New York. The original route, as at first surveyed, extended much further north than the present location, passing through Sullivan and Delaware counties. After much political debate at Albany the legislature in 1836 permitted the company to change to the present route and granted a loan of \$300,000 to the company and the work of construction commenced. The first section from Piermont to Goshen was completed and put in operation September 23rd, 1841; to Binghamton September 26th, 1848; to Owego June 1st, 1849, and to Elmira October 2nd, the same year; to Dunkirk May 14th, 1851. There was much trouble in the western part of the state due to a change of route. When completed an early historian describes it as follows: "The Lion of Railways. True, he is in an unfinished state; but you will find what there is of him complete, and of wondrous organization and activity. His magnificent head and front repose in grandeur on the shores of the Hudson; his iron lungs puff vigorously among the highland fastnesses of Rockland; his capacious maw fares sumptuously on the dairies of Orange, and the game and cattle of Broome and Tioga; his lumbar region is built upon the timber of Chemung, and the tuft of his royal extremity floats triumphantly on the waters of Lake Erie." Certainly, grandiloquent language, but the writer may be excused when it is remembered that, when completed, this was the largest financial project ever carried through.

As soon as it was definitely known that the railroad would pass through what is now the corporate limits of the village there sprang up a bitter strife between the rival settlements concerning the location of the station. Factoryville made a brave fight but was handicapped by the grade at that point, as described elsewhere. The road passed through the land of Owen Spalding, Captain Davis and Isaac Shepard and each with his customary display of public spirit and a desire to have the depot near his property, donated the right of way through their lands. Owen Spalding journeyed to New York City to urge upon the officers of the company the benefits they would derive if the depot were located as afterwards decided upon. Capt. Davis included in his gift of right of way land for depot and switches. The building was built and opened about the time the road was completed, and was the first building in that part of the village. Broad street was opened at about this time.

It may not be generally known that the route of the Erie, as originally surveyed and commenced, was radically different from the route as completed west of the village. At a point about 100 rods west of the Elmira street bridge, and extending for some distance in the rear of the Shepard farmhouse south of the road, there is a long artificial embankment, containing several thousand loads of earth. This was intended for the Erie tracks, which was to cross the Chemung river a short distance north of the present D. L. & W. R. R. bridge, and return to the north side of the river again in front of the Wyatt Wilcox farmhouse. In the author's boyhood the completed foundations for the bridge piers were there; all gone now, we believe. And from that point across the low lands to near the Holbert crossing two rows of heavy oak spiles were driven into the earth about 4 or 5 feet apart each way and extending nearly the same distance above the

ground. It was intended that the track should be constructed on the top of these spiles by means of timbers extending lengthwise. It is said that the company expended about \$1,000,000 in this manner and for several years after the road had been completed there was a large field at Chemung village covered with whole trees intended for this purpose and paid for, but never used.

The formal opening of the Erie for passenger traffic was an important event. The first train that ran over the entire length of the road was in two sections and carried a distinguished party, consisting of President Millard Fillmore, Daniel Webster and many other prominent men of that day, and included all of the general officers of the road. Enthusiastic greetings met the train at all of the principal stations. Elmira prepared a grand demonstration in honor of the event, the two sections remaining there over night and the distinguished guests were entertained at the expense of the city. At Waverly the train stopped for a few minutes and a handsome white satin banner, designed and made by the village, was presented together with an address by the Hon. Nathan Bristol. The banner bore only the simple inscription, "Westward, Ho!"

WAVERLY AFTER THE ERIE ARRIVED

The first effect of the location of the Erie Station was to shift the business center of the village or hamlet from the vicinity of Waverly and Chemung streets to that of the new depot. Broad street was already laid out and cross streets connecting it with Chemung street closely followed. Houses and business places sprang up as if by magic and there was a lively strife on Broad street to see who should be first to complete a building and obtain the prize of a lot, as described elsewhere. The original Erie Station stood a little west of the present passenger station and was destroyed by fire in the summer of 1878. Within two days thereafter they had a temporary station erected and by Fall the present one was completed and in use at a cost of \$6,900. The company's offices, in the meantime, were situated in the Tioga House.

When the original station was in process of erection William Peck put up a little wooden structure on the bank a short distance west of the present site of the Snyder House and opened a saloon and eating rooms. Soon after it was enlarged and Mr. Peck moved his saloon into the basement and used the main floor as a general store. Later it was enlarged again and used as a hotel, first known as the Waverly House, afterwards as the Courtney House. During 1849 Captain Davis erected another wooden structure and opened a saloon and boarding house between the Courtney and Snyder houses. Within a year the size of the building was doubled, and this also was converted into a hotel with Stephen Bennett, the blacksmith, as the new proprietor. In the Fall of 1856 he sold the business to Cyrus Warford. This building was burned February 9th, 1857. Hiram Moore began a retail business on Broad street in 1849 and was joined the following winter by his brother, William F. Moore, who became his partner. At Christmas time T. J. Brooks, who had previously been engaged in business at Factoryville, open a store on Broad street while John A. Corbin followed with a drug store. All of these last mentioned were in the Spalding Block, Nos. 340, 342 and 344 Broad street. This block was destroyed in the big fire of 1855. Isaac Shepard erected a double store at the then northwest corner of Broad and Clark street. In one-half he opened a dry goods store while in the other half Charles H. Shepard and James I. Reeves conducted a hardware store and tin shop.

Originally, there was an open square at the place where the Capitol Theatre is now located and at this point there was a town pump for many years. In 1850, Hiram Moore built a foundry on the west side of Waverly street in the rear of the present Citizens Bank. This was later converted into a saloon and still later into a hotel known as the Central House, which with the adjoining buildings was burned December 21st, 1861. About the same time John Hard opened a jewelry store, the first in town, at No. 346 Broad street. The Stewart House, No. 364 Broad street, formerly the American House, was built in 1851 for a grist mill; later used as a furniture factory and converted into a hotel in 1865 by Frank Sutton, father of George Sutton, the one time billiard champion.

The first brick building on the street was built on the southeast corner of Broad and Fulton street by Capt. Davis in 1852. The bricks were made in a yard on Waverly street at the foot of Walker's Hill. Capt. Davis was the first postmaster in the village, having been appointed by President Fillmore in 1850. He at first kept the office in Cyrus Warford's store on Chemung

street, later in a small frame building just west of the Jarvis store. Upon completion of the new brick block the office was removed to No. 302 Broad street, corner of Fulton. Alvah Jarvis succeeded Mr. Davis as postmaster on June 18th, 1853. The second brick building on Broad street was the hotel built by B. P. Snyder and now known as the Terminal Hotel on the southwest corner of Fulton and Broad streets. In 1855 the hotel was sold to Cyrus Warford, and though he retired from active management in 1873, the house for years bore his name. The old Chambers Cabinet Work building, which stood on the present site of the Percy L. Lang residence, southeast corner of Chemung and Waverly streets, was moved down to the northeast corner of Broad and Clark streets, where it remained until about 1900. George Hanna purchased Gilbert Hallett's building and moved it to Broad street, where Hiram Payne occupied it as a furniture store. Cyrus Warford removed his Chemung street grocery building to Broad street.

LIST OF BUSINESS MEN IN 1852

Bailey, John, Butcher, Waverly street; Barnes & Bailey, Drugs, Spalding's Block; Brooks, T. J., Groceries, Spalding's Block; Bennett, Peter V. General Store, Broad, South side; Bosworth & Shaw, Harness makers, Waverly street; Beebe, George, Lawyer, over Bennett's store; Beard, Mrs. C. M., Millinery, Broad street; Corbin, J. A., Drugs & Musical Instruments, Broad street; Corbin, Charles, Daguerreotypist, Broad street; Chambers, Joseph, Furniture, Waverly and Chemung street; Davis, H. S., General Store, Spalding Block; Drake, George C., Sash and Blinds, Clark street; Elston, John W., Butcher, Broad street; Elmer R. A., Marble dealer, Broad street; Gibson, William, General Store, Broad street; Gilbert, L., Boots, Shoes, Leather, etc., Broad street; Gibbons, S., Dry Goods, etc., Broad street; Galloway, William, Painter, Broad street; Hay & Lovejoy, Boots, Shoes, etc., Chemung street; Hard, J. W., & Co., Jewelry, Broad street; Hubbard, William H., Grocer, Broad street; Huntington, Samuel, Physician, Loder street; Jennings, Theodore, Hardware, Broad and Waverly streets; Leighton, J. M., Physician, Druggist, Broad street; Lent & Shaw, Dress Makers and Milliners, over Gibbons Store; Lewis, H., Boot & Shoemaker, North side of Broad street; Lewis, W. H., Cooper, Park avenue, west of Presbyterian church; Little, A. T., Painter, Waverly street; Laine, William A., Cooper, S. E. corner Chemung and Pine streets; Moore, H. M. & W. E., General Store, Spalding Block; Shackleton R., Groceries, etc., Waverly street; Sharp, William, Merchant Tailor, Broad street; Sutton, F. H., Tailor, over Bosworth & Shaw, Waverly street; Sweet C., Spalding Block, upstairs; Tryon, Groceries, etc., Broad street; Townsend, A., Blacksmith, Waverly street; Tompson, William, Barber, Broad street; Tomlinson, J. M., Painter, Spalding Block; Payson & Wells, Select School, Waverly street; Warford C., Dry Goods and etc., Broad street; Crans, R. G., General Store, Spalding Block; Turner Lester; Manners, William, Bakery; Paddock, Z., Jr.; Delano Bros.; Lyons, C. T.; Wood, G. B.

Very insignificant causes often produce unexpected effects. It is probably due to an unsatisfactory time-table on the Erie that this village is called Waverly, instead of Loder. The construction of the road through the narrows was a very expensive task, and Mr. Loder, then the Vice President of the company, gave to it his personal supervision. He had his office in Isaac Shepard's little store building at the eastern end of the narrows and all trains stopped at Loder Summit Station, which was the name painted across the front of the building and which stood until a few years ago with the legend still distinctly visible. When the question of the incorporation of the village came up and with it the selection of a name many citizens, including Mr. Isaac Shepard, wished to call the place "Loder." Thomas Messenger, editor of our first paper, "The Waverly Luminary" strenuously opposed it, declaring, that while Mr. Loder had shown great energy in completing the work, he did not deserve the proposed honor, as he had never shown any inclination to assist this village, but had arranged the trains so as to be a serious inconvenience. This aspect of the question evidently appealed to the voting population, as the name Loder was rejected by a narrow margin; it is claimed by only three votes.

CHAPTER XXIX

WAVERLY INCORPORATED

The Town meeting of 1852 was unusually exciting owing to various local controversies that had arisen. The Whigs made no nominations but there was an independent ticket in the field, only one member of which was successful in securing an election, he being Seymour Wright, who was elected Justice of the Peace. The Democratic caucus was held at the home of James Whitaker in Factoryville and was a lively affair. The chief subject of interest during the next year was the question of the incorporation of the village which had been agitated for some time. Mr. Messenger before his departure had strongly urged the necessity of this action in several articles in the "Luminary," giving many good reasons why it should be done. It was at first proposed that Waverly and Factoryville be brought within the same corporate limits and under the same name, but it required nearly forty years to convince the people of that village that this would be beneficial. Not until 1889 did her inhabitants petition to enter the corporation. The petition was granted and the name of Factoryville disappeared from the map of the county.

By February, 1853 enough interest was felt in the matter of incorporation to secure a census of those living within the proposed corporate limits and during the next month matters were brought to a climax by the burning of Alexander Brooks' & Sons Woolen Factory, (March 14th, 1853,) and as there were no means of fire protection, the entire plant was a total loss. On Saturday of the same week a meeting of many of the citizens assembled at the post office to take such action as might seem best to prevent a disaster similar to the recent conflagration. Alvah Jarvis presided at the meeting and P. V. Bennett acted as secretary. The result of the meeting was the adoption of the following set of resolutions:

"Resolved, That the citizens of Waverly proceed immediately to have the village incorporated.

"Resolved, That the said incorporation be bounded as follows: on the south by the state line, on the east by the Spalding east line, on the north by the Walker line to John Piatt's east line, thence along his east and south line to the county line; on the west by the Chemung County line.

"Resolved, That a committee of three, consisting of H. S. Davis, Owen Spalding and F. D. Wright be appointed to make the necessary arrangements according to the statutes to carry the above into effect.

"Resolved, That if the village be incorporated to the above boundaries, that the property of Elisha Tew be exempt from the regulations of the incorporation."

The committee at once proceeded to business and on April 25th, 1853, a formal application to incorporate was made by H. S. Davis, Owen Spalding, T. J. Brooks, W. A. Brooks, R. O. Crandall, Richard A. Elmer, Alvah Jarvis and others. There were several changes made in the proposed boundaries at about that time and several since but it will be unnecessary to give each in detail. Notice of a call for an election was issued on December 12th, 1853 and the momentous day that decided the question came on January 18th, 1854. The voters of the village cast a total of 158 votes; 114 for and 44 against. The election was held in the old hotel at the corner of Chemung and Waverly streets, kept by James Whitaker.

The first charter election for the election of officers was held March 27th, 1854 at the corner of Waverly and Broad streets in a building which had been previously used by T. J. Jennings as a tin shop. The following were the names of those who were elected: Trustees, Francis H. Baldwin, Peter Dunning, William Gibson, Alvah Jarvis and Hiram M. Moore. Assessors, Squire Whitaker, John L. Sawyer and Benjamin Davis. Clerk, Peter V. Bennett. Collector, William P. Owen. Treasurer, Owen Spalding. Street Commissioners, Absalom H. Bowman, M. B. Royal, William A. Brooks, Pound Master, David E. Howell.

The first session of the Board was held on April 12th, 1854, when a set of by-laws was approved. At their next session, April 27th, they elected Hiram M. Moore President. This method of choosing a village president continued until 1863, when, at the election held on May 5th of that year, Hon. William W. Shepard was nominated and elected to that office by a vote of the people, he being the first president so chosen. The presidents chosen by vote of the Board of Trustees were as follows:

1854, Hiram M. Moore; 1855, Alvah Jarvis; 1856, William Manners; 1857, James Aplin; 1858, Moses Sawyer; 1859, Delos O. Hancock; 1860, John L. Sawyer; 1861-62, James M. Sheafe.

Those elected by the people from 1863 to 1896 were as follows:

William W. Shepard, 1863; Lewis W. Mulock, 1864; 1865-66, George W. Chaffee; 1867-75, William Polleys; 1868, Richard D. Van Duzer; 1868-69, Hugh T. Herrick; 1870, O. W. Shipman; 1871-72, William E. Johnson; 1873-7-95, Levi Curtis; 1874, Alex McDonald; 1875, George W. Orange; 1876, Henry C. Clapp; 1878-83, James R. Stone; 1884-8, Henry H. Sniffen; 1889 and 97, A. A. Slawson; 1890-1, and 4, H. J. Baldwin; 1896, Edwin G. Tracey.

The new village commenced to improve the condition of its streets, and no sooner had the charter been received than the agitation for the organization of a fire department commenced.

The Waverly Advocate, published in June, 1854, contains notice of a corporation election to be held at the Waverly Hotel on June 17th of that year, at which the taxable inhabitants would decide whether or no five hundred dollars should be expended on the streets and one hundred dollars for building walks in front of such lots where the owners cannot or will not build them. From the town records it appears that a number of streets were laid out in 1850, the entry being as follows:

"I, Hiram Bloodgood, Commissioner of Highways for the town of Barton, County of Tioga, State of New York, at Waverly in said Town on the 26th day of January, 1850, did order and determine that a highway be laid out in Waverly in said town, of the width of four rods along Broad street and of the width of three rods along Pennsylvania avenue, and also along Tioga and Athens streets of the width of three rods on the application of Owen Spalding, and by the consent of Isaac Shepard, Benjamin W. Davis, Owen Spalding, Robert Swain, John Shackleton, F. H. Sutton, Edward Sutton, Job Hulet, Milo Hulet, Gilbert H. Hallett and Joseph E. Hallett, through whose improved lands said highways are to pass."

Fulton, Clark and Loder streets were also opened as public highways during April of the same year. In the decade from 1850 to 1860 so many improvements were made, that, at the end of ten years a casual observer would scarcely have recognized the village. It nearly, if not fully, equaled the development of some of the "boom towns" of the West in later years. The fire of 1855 cleared away many of the earlier, hastily erected, buildings and their places were soon filled by more substantial structures. Broad street had placed a goodly share of the plank walks so earnestly desired by the editor of the "Luminary." Several hundred young shade trees were beginning to add to the attractiveness of the streets and numerous comfortable and several pretentious, residences had been erected which gave the new town quite a finished appearance. The visitor of 1860 could safely conclude that Waverly had come to stay while ten years earlier the accuracy of such a conclusion was extremely doubtful. Among the representative houses of that period which still remain are included those known at present as the G. H. Graftt residence, No. 452 Cayuta Avenue, known at that time as the Fordham place; the F. H. Baldwin residence, No. 154 Chemung street, now the home of his son, Albert B. Baldwin; J. F. Hallett's "Woodbine Cottage," No. 207 Chemung street, now owned by Frank E. Munn; the Henry Sharp Davis, No. 209 Chemung street, now owned by A. H. Roberts. The Senator Bristol property, at No. 411 Chemung street, the Hiram Payne residence, No. 300 Chemung street, then known as the New Moore House; now owned by Thomas Senall.

In 1859 the incorporated village boasted of a bank, three churches, a first class academy, one newspaper, half a dozen hotels and some thirty stores. There were four passenger trains each way daily, sometimes. The Eastward Night Express did not run on Saturday and none of the westward trains, except the Mail train, made a trip on Monday. Early in the sixties the "Monitor," a unique construction with engine, baggage and passenger car all in one, ran from Elmira to Binghamton; east in the morning and west in the afternoon, it was sometimes known as the "Go-Devil." This peculiarly constructed car was given the name of "Monitor" in honor of the iron-clad, turreted war vessel, which had performed such effective service at Fortress Monroe and was finally lost off Cape Hatteras.

Stages left for Athens and Towanda daily, arriving as well. Later there was also a coach to and from Athens known as the "Hedric," named after the maker of a distinct style of conveyance, Peter Hedric. This was first driven by Fred Sherman and later by John Beeman. By far the most noticeable change in these ten years was in the personnel of the business and professional men. Many new names appear in the business directory and several of the old names have disappeared completely, Sylvester Gibbons and Thomas J. Brooks having died. Mr. Gibbons was a descendant of a French family, who settled at Boston in 1730. He was a son of James H. Gibbons and was born at Grandall, Mass. in 1825, and when a boy came to

Owego, where he was employed by a merchant. In 1849 he came to Waverly, built a building and opened a store, as described elsewhere. During November of the same year he married Hannah, daughter of Moses Hill, of Ellistown. To them were born two children, Martha P. and James S. Mr. Gibbons died in 1852 and was buried in the old Factoryville burying-ground. In 1877 the son and daughter opened a grocery store on the same plot their father occupied earlier and continued in business until about 1900.

WAVERLY BUSINESS DIRECTORY FOR 1856

Overton, Henry, Banker; Royal, M. B., Meal and Chopstuff; Whitaker, James, Proprietor Snyder House; Reel, Jacob, Proprietor of Bradford House; Smith, J. W., Ticket Agent; Payne, Minor, Clerk; Warford, C., Store opposite hotel; Jennings, T., Hardware; Jarvis, J. C., Clerk for T. Jennings; Pettygrove, S., Clerk for Robt. G. Crans; Jarvis, Clerk for Robt. G. Crans; Shaw, E. A., Harness, continued in business to about 1910; Wheeler, Wm. employed by E. A. Shaw; Drake Henry, Druggist; Bunn, A. R., Boot and Shoe, continued in business to about 1910; Wiggins, S., Shoemaker; Powers, D. D. Shoemaker; Wells, William, Merchant Tailor; Brooks, W. A., Groceries and Provisions; Sawyer, H. M., General Store; Gibson, Wm., General Store; Cooley, J. M., Drugs and Insurance; Badger, L. W., Jeweler; Mott, A. S., Merchant Tailor; Murray, J. H., Butcher; VanDuzer and Cassidy, Groceries; Reeve, James I., Hardware; Ormisbee, C. W., Lawyer; Aplin & Doubleday, General Store; Delano & Walker, General Store; Davis, H. S., Store in Spalding Block; Peck, Wm., Grocer; Paddock, Z. P., Provisions; Miller, Alonzo, Boots and Shoes; Sharp, Wm., Merchant Tailor; Chaffee, George W., Auctioneer; Howell, D. E., Drayman; Muncey, Wm. Carpenter; Moore & Rice, Foundry; Lemon, James, Foundry; Langford, H. W., Clerk and Bookkeeper; Fralic, Abraham, Threshing Machines; Decker, Peter, Blacksmith; Van Buren, Napoleon, Teamster; Clark, D. L. F., Magistrate; Decker, John Livery; Smith Hanford, Carriages; Simpson, I. D., Blacksmith; Baldwin & Polleys, Waverly Advocate; Powers, George H., Marble Cutter; Coburn, Charles R., Marble Cutter; Price, John P., Barber; Marcon, Charles A., Clerk; Greaves, Charles O., Printer; Wood, James M., Printer; Royal, T. E., Teacher; Tuthill, E. S., Mason; Hubbard, H. C., Magistrate; Dunning, Jacob P., Horse Dealer; Davis, A. M., Railroad employee; Porter, Thomas Elliott, Hotel Clerk; Jarvis, A., Postmaster; Atwater, E. W., Ticket Agent; Compton, P., Retired Merchant; Fisher, George L., Occulist; Cooley, N. C., Physician; Mrs. R. A. Chaffee, Millinery; Mrs. S. Hathaway, Dagnerreau Saloon; Mrs. C. M. Beard, Millinery; Mrs. Esther Jones, Millinery; Mrs. M. B., Vocalist; Miss Polly Lent, Millinery; Mrs. S. M. Jenks, Music Tetcher.

FACTORYVILLE

Phillips & Murray, Tanners; Grey, Edward, Tanner; Fordham, Silas, Merchant; Hinman, Henry, Miller; Dickinson, George, Miller; Rev. McDowell, A. M., Payson, Chas. H., Carriages; Finch, Philip, Wagon Maker, in business to 1910; Tew, Elisha, Blacksmith; Brouham, Aaron, Groceries; Stone, Luther and James R., Tanners; Hemstreet, A., Tanner; Aber, O. S., Cooper; Yontz, H., Merchant Tailor; Osborn, John, Groceries; Wrigley, James, Merchant Tailor; Schuyler, John, Farmer; Schuyler, A. H., Teamster; Swartwood, Geo. H., Student; Woodford, R., Carpenter; Hedges, D., Teacher; Kirkpatrick, Livingston, Tavern; Clearwater, Levi, Shoemaker; Smith, Joseph, Blacksmith; Tuthill, Wm., Brooks, Wm., Mfg. Fanningmills.

"When Johnny came marching home again" in 1865, he found his old home town changed in many respects. Several old landmarks had been wiped out by fire, and many new and finer buildings had been erected or were in course of construction. The old tavern at Factoryville, noted as a stage house in its palmy days, had gone up in smoke in April, 1863. The old Moore foundry building with the store owned by Dr. Cooley, occupied by R. G. Crans, grocer, and several small structures were all burned in December, 1861. Among the new buildings being erected was the First National Bank building, at the corner of Broad and Fulton streets on land purchased from Cyrus Warford.

The Barton Agricultural Society was formed June 1861, and by the last of the month the association had completed their Fair Grounds and race track upon their property at what is now Chemung and North Chemung streets. A. B. Phillips, Joseph Smith, Robert Curtis and James Murray were the managers. The towns of Nichols, Chemung, Spencer, and Athens were invited to join in the annual exhibition and compete for the prizes offered by the Society. The first annual meet was announced on all the fences and barns in the surrounding country as "Coming October 9th, 10th

and 11th, 1861." Of all the attractions of the county fair not one was missing. There were plowing matches, ladies' driving contests and similar attractions galore, with premiums for everything from a pumpkin to an ox. The Fair was a great success and for a number of years the annual exhibitions were creditable affairs, but interest gradually declined and when the lease of the Fair Grounds ran out in the early seventies, the Society disbanded.

THE GREAT FLOOD OF 1865

The month of March, 1865 witnessed the highest water ever known on the Susquehanna and Chemung rivers. In the month of February of that year an unusually deep snow had fallen and as the weather continued cold for four or five weeks other snows accumulated. In the early part of March the weather suddenly became warm, the winds blew from the south with frequent showers of rain and the snow melted with unusual rapidity and as the ground was frozen the water all ran into the streams. Fortunately the ice had broken up and gone down the rivers some time previously. Everybody along the river expected a flood; when the water was high as it had ever been known to be before and it was still raining, great anxiety began to be manifested. Steadily at the rate of about four inches an hour the water continued to rise until it reached a point varying with the width of the river, from six to eight feet higher than had ever been known.

There were many narrow escapes but no lives lost in this vicinity so far as the author has been able to ascertain. Houses, barns, cattle, horses, sheep, fences, stacks of hay and grain, piles of lumber, trees, logs, hencoops with poultry perched thereon and every conceivable thing that would float had been seized upon by this merciless flood and carried away. Gurdon G. Manning, of Factoryville lost \$2,000 worth of lumber. Forty sheep were lost at the Welles farm below Athens; seven head of cattle from the Shepard farm, across the Chemung River; the Hammond sawmill near Tozer's bridge almost totally destroyed, and a large lot of lumber lost, two bridges at Elmira carried away, the Erie Railroad track and North Branch Canal seriously damaged.

Waverly was packed with stalled trains for several days and the hotels were crowded to their limits. There had been two serious floods previous to this but neither as disastrous. One was known as the great ice flood in 1784; and another very serious one occurred in the fall of 1786, when great quantities of corn and pumpkins were washed away and was known as the "pumpkin flood."

THE WAVERLY PAPER MILL

An industry once very important to this section, of which nothing remains but a memory, was the "Waverly Paper Mills," which were established in 1865, about one mile north of East Waverly on Cayuta Creek. Late in the Fall of that year several capitalists organized the company and built a mill upon what is now known as "The Paper Mill Road" on Cayuta Creek, one mile north of East Waverly. The original stockholders were H. L. Manning, W. N. Wilson, J. E. Ely, James S. Fuller, Howard Elmer, C. H. Shepard, D. M. Pitcher, J. B. G. Babcock, John E. Pembleton, Charles Platt, William W. Shepard, A. D. Thompson and Z. Barnum. During 1865-66 the company expended more than \$25,000 for buildings and machinery. The business eventually grew to large proportions, the pay-roll averaging about \$700 per month, which caused a thriving colony to grow up nearby. About 1878 the company became financially involved and the business was discontinued. A large amount of money had been lost, bringing hardship upon many, especially upon Charles H. Shepard, of this village. The building has long since disappeared.

WAVERLY IN THE LATE SIXTIES

Several ripples disturbed the surface of the local political pond during 1868, the village Board having troubles of their own, known to local history as the "Broad Street Canal Question." The Board of that year consisted of R. D. VanDuzer, President; William A. Rowland, Moses Lyman, Jr., Abram Fralick and Cyrus Graves, trustees. Broad street was always muddy during wet weather and with intent to remedy this evil the Board caused all of the surface of Broad street to be removed, leaving the gutters on each side of the street very much lower, and constructed next to the walk a curb. When heavy rains came the street was impassable. The cost was to be

charged to the property abutting on the street. The property owners refused to pay, claiming it was illegal. The entire Board resigned and at a special election a new one was elected. Hugh T. Herrick, President; James Aplin, Jabez B. Harding, Newton Kinney and Theodore Jennings, trustees comprised the new Board. This Board was re-elected the following year and from this we assume that the troubled waters were smooth again.

CHAPTER XXX.

SAYRE

Numerous changes of more or less importance took place in Waverly and vicinity during the decade from 1865 to 1875 and the one event that brought about the greatest results was a single business transaction in May, 1870. It was ordinary farm land that changed hands, and except in the mind of one far-seeing man, there was nothing to indicate that forty years after a thriving town with a steadily increasing population would stand upon its level pastures and meadows and that, instead of the farm buildings then standing, there would be brick blocks, handsome residences, churches, shops, the largest and finest in America, and one of the largest and busiest railroad centers in the country.

While Sayre is pre-eminently a railroad town, it owes its existence chiefly to the foresight and energy of C. Howard Elmer, of Waverly. Mr. Elmer early recognized the advantages which the farm land in the vicinity of the railroads, then nearing completion, offered as a town site and energetically went to work to make his visionary city an actuality. The first step in the founding of Sayre was the real estate transaction mentioned above. Let us, for a moment, go back and look at the history of the railroads, which made Mr. Elmer's plan for a new town a practicable one.

In July, 1865, several prominent business men of Southern New York issued a call for a meeting of all those interested in the construction of a railroad from Ithaca to Towanda. The name of Ezra Cornell headed the list of subscribers to the call and the meeting convened in the village hall at Ithaca, July 19th, 1865. Mr. Cornell presided and C. F. Wells, of Athens was one of the four presidents. Many speakers appeared before the meeting, including Col. Piolet, of Wysox, C. L. Ward and Col. Mason, of Towanda; and it was unanimously resolved that a committee of eleven be appointed with authority to receive subscriptions, to effect the organization of the company under the general railroad law of the state, to obtain propositions for right of way and to do all such other acts as would effect the objects of the meeting. The chair appointed as such committee five residents of Ithaca; two of Spencer, one of VanEtten, and R. D. VanDuzer and John L. Sawyer of Waverly, with Ezra Cornell as Chairman. Before the close of the meeting a sum in advance of the amount required to organize a company was subscribed and proper steps taken to push the enterprise forward with all possible speed. Canvassing for right of way was immediately begun and in December, 1865 the new company was incorporated as the Ithaca and Towanda Railroad Company. In 1868 this title was changed to Ithaca and Athens Railroad Company. The survey of the route was completed in March 1867, the first ground broken at Spencer, September 1869. A. J. Nichols, one of the committee of eleven, handled the first shovelful of earth. Work was begun near the state line, also at VanEtten about the same time. The under-crossing where the road passes beneath the Erie tracks was commenced in June, 1870 and completed the following November by Timothy Hiren, the contractor. The road was completed and opened for traffic in 1871. Three years later, May 25th, 1874, upon the completion of the Geneva and Ithaca road, the two roads were consolidated under the name of Geneva, Ithaca and Athens Railroad. This title also was of short duration, the road falling into the hands of a receiver within a year. On being reorganized in the fall of 1876, the name was changed to the Geneva, Ithaca and Sayre Railroad. This railroad is now one of the components of the Lehigh Valley Railroad Company.

Three months before the incorporation of the Ithaca and Towanda Railroad Company the Lake Ontario, Auburn and New York had been authorized to construct a road from Fair Haven on Lake Ontario to Athens. Work on the two roads commenced about the same time. The name was subsequently changed to Southern Central Railroad Company, and since 1887 has also been controlled by the Lehigh Valley Railroad Company. The first twenty-five miles of the Southern Central road was opened in 1869 and the entire length of over one hundred miles was completed in the spring of 1872.

The Lehigh Valley Railroad Company, originally known at this end of

the route as the Pennsylvania and New York Railroad and Canal Company, was the successor of the North Branch Canal, having obtained from the legislature of the state of Pennsylvania the privilege of placing a track at one side of the canal where the tow path was used for that purpose, placing the tow path on the opposite side. The railroad survey was made in the summer of 1866 and the first train entered Towanda November 27, 1867, and Waverly September 20, 1869.

The first two engines used on the upper end of the road, the "Wyoming" and the "Lehigh" were shipped to Elmira in sections and then loaded into the canal boat, "Lady Sheshequin", taken down the river and then put together. Capt. Hector C. Sinsabaugh owned and piloted the boat, his son, George was driver and another son, Charles, utility man and cook.

When the Lehigh Valley Railroad first came to Waverly, they ran the trains, consisting of engine and one or two cars into a switch between the depot and the hotel. At that time the Erie was a broad gauge road about one foot wider than at present, and all freight had to be transferred at Waverly. Opposite the depot on the south side of the Erie main tracks for a long distance extended two switches, very close together, one much higher than the other, where the grain in bulk was transferred thru chutes from one car to the other; and still farther south, parallel with the other switches were long sheds where the other freight was transferred on hand trucks. All switches were laid with a third rail to accommodate both gauges.

For a long distance on the south side of the Erie tracks east of the Pennsylvania Avenue bridge extended immense coal pockets where the Erie engines were coaled and the coal from the Lehigh transferred to the Erie cars. The "Waverly Enterprise" states that during the week of December 1st, 1870, 1,000 loaded coal cars were waiting on the Lehigh switches to be unloaded, as the Erie was unable to supply sufficient cars. About this time or soon after, a third rail was laid on the Erie tracks to Elmira and the Lehigh trains continued to that point. Later still the third rail was continued to Buffalo and Lehigh trains run to that place on the Erie tracks, until the Lehigh completed its own line from Waverly to Buffalo by way of Geneva in 1892. The gauge of the Erie was standardized December 23, 1878.

May, 1870, therefore, found three railroads, which would pass thru the site of Sayre, completed or nearly so, but as yet no mention of a town. Early in that year Howard Elmer, having induced Charles Fritcher and R. A. Elmer of Waverly and Charles Anthony of New York City to join in his enterprise, purchased near the junction of the three railroads the farm of S. H. Morley for \$22,000., the farm of Stephen Hopkins for \$18,000, and on the plains the Thomas farm for \$10,000. According to the Waverly Advocate it was planned to open immediately thru these lands and also thru those of Hawley Tozer and J. H. Mills an avenue sixty feet wide to Sidney Hayden's and to widen the road from there to Athens, making a four-mile drive to Welles' gate, not equalled outside of large cities. The new street, "Key-stone Avenue" was located and graded in October, 1870, and instead of sixty, was made eighty feet wide. The cost of the avenue, when completed was about \$3,000.

The first purchase made by Mr. Elmer and his associates contained 320 acres, situated south-east of the Junction at Waverly and it was the intention of the purchasers to open up the land. During the winter a new plan was conceived; that of opening up the new village in the vicinity of the present Sayre depot, as the railroad officials, and especially Col. Welles had decided that it would be best to have the terminus of the two roads from the north at the present location, instead of at Athens, as originally intended. In April, 1871, the farms of J. S. Leggett, N. C. Harris, part of the Hiram Thomas and Sidney Hayden farms, and finally, the N. G. Leggett farms were added to the original holdings, making a total of more than seven hundred acres purchased at a cost of \$140,000.

The last lands purchased by Anthony, Fritcher and Elmer included the land surrounding the Junction and about the middle of July, 1871, they re-sold sixty-four acres at cost to the railroad company as a site for their general shops. About the same time the Sayre Land Company donated eight acres to the Cayuta Wheel and Foundry Company as a site for their works with an additional four acres to be used for the erection of dwellings for the company's employees.

The Foundry Company was organized during 1872 by George Coffin, Samuel Robbins and Moses Lyman, of Connecticut, Mr. Snow of the Ramapo Car Wheel Works and Moses Lyman, Jr., of Waverly with a capital of \$30,000. The original location of the foundry was on a triangular piece of

ground, now covered by the tracks and switches of the Lehigh system. The buildings were ready for use and the first casting was made January 4th 1873. Benjamin Kidd, of the Grant Locomotive Works at Patterson, N. J., was the first foreman in the machine shop; M. C. Chapman, formerly of the Ramapo Iron Works, was foreman of the foundry and W. W. Douglas of Jersey City, pattern maker. The foundry was moved to its present location some years later to make room for Lehigh track extensions.

The owners of the town site had been laying out streets and dividing their property into building lots during the summer and had erected six dwellings valued at about \$8,000. About this time the Foundry Company erected six more. During 1872 the owners of the town site were given permission to erect a depot which was completed and opened in May, 1873. The new station was called Sayre, in honor of the President of the Pennsylvania and New York Railroad and Canal Company, Robert H. Sayre. H. G. Spalding, of Athens was the first station agent; it was called the "Cow-Pasture Station." Things were at a standstill for some time, but when it was decided to locate the general offices at Sayre the place took a new start.

In 1875 Robert A. Packer purchased a site for a residence and in November of that year commenced erecting the beautiful structure which is now a part of the Sayre Hospital. The residence and grounds, when completed, cost about \$200,000.

The original depot was destroyed by fire on March 13, 1875, along with the post office and contents, located in the same building. This office had been opened in April, 1874. The railroad offices were begun in October, 1876 and completed for business in May, 1877. The first telephone ever put up in this section connected Col. Packer's office in this building with his residence. The Waverly Advocate concludes its lengthy description of the new improvement by assuring its readers that even at such a distance every word could be distinctly heard. The present Sayre Depot was opened to the public June 5, 1882.

Two of Mr. Elmer's associates died shortly after the acquirement of the Sayre property, Mr. Fritcher in 1872 and Mr. Anthony in 1874. In 1878 the executors of Mr. Anthony's estate sold a half interest in his Sayre holdings to Robert A. Packer, of Sayre; H. C. Packer of Mauch Chunk; E. P. Wilbur and Robert Lockhart of South Bethlehem. The Sayre Land Company was formed with a capital of \$100,000, which was later increased to \$150,000. In 1870 the population of Sayre was 170; in 1880 it was 812; in 1885 2,120; in 1900 it had grown to 5,500.

A large double reservoir with a capacity of 300,000 gallons, situated on a hill on the east side of the Susquehanna River insures to the village an ample supply of water and adequate protection in case of fire. The water works were built in 1886 by the Sayre Water Company. Originally the pumping station for forcing the water from the Susquehanna River to the reservoir was on the east side of the river but it is now located on the Sayre side.

Robert A. Packer was the oldest son of Judge Asa Packer and was born at Mauch Chunk in November, 1842. He was educated at Rennselaer Polytechnic Institute at Troy, N. Y., finishing when he was 19 years of age. He then entered the office of the L. V. R. R. at Mauch Chunk, of which his father was the projector and President until his death. Robert A. came to Sayre in 1875, when he began erecting his residence, which was his home until the time of his death. He died in Jacksonville, Florida, February 21, 1884. He was first buried in the Tioga Point Cemetery and later removed to Mauch Chunk, his boyhood home. In the settlement of the Robert A. Packer estate the Sayre residence came into the possession of Mr. Packer's sister, Mrs. Mary Cummings, and shortly afterwards she conveyed it to the Robert A. Packer Hospital Corporation. The government of the Hospital is vested in a Board of Trustees, who select from their own number a president. The Board selects the superintendent, who retains his position during their pleasure. The Hospital was opened July 22, 1885.

CHAPTER XXXI

LATER WAVERLY HISTORY

We have noted briefly the founding and the rapid early progress of Sayre but the growth of Waverly during the first years of the 70's was equally remarkable. Probably no other village of the same class in this state equalled the growth of Waverly during 1871 and 1872, nor could boast so many buildings of a substantial character. In fact, the village was thoroughly overhauled, repaired and rebuilt during the five years from 1868 to 1873.

The large fire of 1871 destroyed nearly all of the business portion of Broad street, burning sixteen buildings and forcing twenty-five business establishments to seek new quarters and did the village a good service by removing many unsightly wooden structures, relics of the boom of 1849. The opportunity was taken advantage of and substantial brick buildings filled the places of the old. Before the end of the year the burned district was almost entirely rebuilt and the town boasted fourteen new structures.

The next year's operations exceeded those of 1871, but were confined almost entirely to dwellings and according to the Waverly Advocate real estate transactions of 1871 and '72 amounted to nearly half a million dollars.

The Waverly Opera House Association with a cash capital of \$20,000 was one of the important business enterprises of 1871; the projectors were Charles Fritcher, Hugh J. Baldwin, J. Theodore Sawyer, George W. Orange and Robert G. Crans. Work on the building which had a main hall 65 by 100 feet was begun in July, 1871. It was completed and opened to the public for the first time on February 5, 1872. The opening attraction was "Rose-dale," presented by "Sherry's celebrated New York Dramatic Troupe of 24 artists." This building was burned on the morning of March 25, 1875, and was immediately rebuilt. The second building, which is the one now standing, was completed soon after.

The Tioga Hotel building is also a monument of the boom of 1872, having been begun in that year by an association known as the Waverly Hotel Company, composed of several capitalists with C. A. Blake as President, J. F. DeWitt Vice President, R. A. Elmer Treasurer and H. J. Baldwin Secretary and Superintendent. In the Spring of 1872 the company purchased of John Sliney four lots, of Mrs. Fritcher two lots and of the Opera House Company one lot, being in all nearly two acres with an aggregate front on Fulton street of 350 feet. The next step was to open Elizabeth street, give the company a centrally located corner lot for their hotel with several building lots on the new street. Excavating commenced in June, 1872. Mr. DeWitt acted as financial and managing agent for Mr. Blake, who became the sole owner before the building was completed, which cost without the furnishings about \$65,000. It has passed thru several hands, and about 1909 it was divided. The Fulton street portion of the building was sold to the "Manoca Temple Association" and the Elizabeth street portion was retained by the owner, I. Grant Dodge. The Elizabeth street section burned during the year 1910, but was repaired subsequently. The Fulton street front, purchased by the Manoca Temple Association, after considerable unpleasant litigation, became the property of Byram L. Winters, who used it as a newspaper plant for the publication of the "Free Press Record" which he owned. The building is now occupied by the Spencer Glove Company.

The Waverly Gas Light Company was organized in 1873.

A series of disastrous fires, in the spring and summer of 1873, forced the village trustees to look about for a better water supply as the insurance companies had threatened to cancel every policy on property located on Broad street. The next week the Waverly Advocate published the report of F. B. Howard, Civil Engineer, on the cost of a supply from the headwaters of Dry Brook. His estimate was \$129,000. Many other plans were suggested, among them digging a well at the foot of Spanish Hill and pumping the water into storage reservoirs on top of that eminence.

The Waverly Water Company was organized in 1880 with J. Theodore Sawyer, President; S. W. Slaughter, Vice President and J. B. Floyd, Secretary. On July 14th, 1880, the question of a village water supply was submitted to a vote of the people. The vote was 260 for and 29 against ratifying a contract with the water company by which they agreed, for \$1,600 per year, to furnish eighteen hydrants with water for corporation purposes and additional hydrants at \$75.00 per year, each. The company immediately began work on its storage reservoir on West Hill and in the following May commenced supplying patrons on Broad street with water. By the end of the year the system was in good working order with a pressure of ninety pounds in the fire hydrants and the fire steamer was run into quarters, pole first, and later sold. In the year 1906, the voters of the village voted upon the question of whether the water company's property should be acquired by the corporation, as permitted by statute, at a price not to exceed \$125,000 which was carried.

The charter under which the village had been conducted for many years was considered unsatisfactory in its workings and on March 21st, 1876, the following question was submitted to the voters:

"Shall the village of Waverly abandon its present charter and become incorporated under the general statutes of the state of New York for the incorporation of villages?"

accept Owen Spalding's offer of the site where the Academy was afterwards built. The name "Shepard Institute" was originally given to the institution, but at a special meeting of the directors, held December 2, 1857, the name was changed to the "Waverly Institute," which name was retained until it was merged into the High School in 1871.

The building committee of the Institute began the erection of the building, which was well under way by June, 1857. In the files of the village papers of 1856 and 57, there appeared many calls by the secretary, R. D. Van Duzer for subscriptions over due. He stated that Mr. Owen Spalding had persisted in going on with the work of erection with funds from his own pocket when subscribers were delinquent.

The Institute, as at first completed, was 44 by 64 feet, with one recitation room, and lecture room 19 by 61 feet in the basement. An entrance hall, 15 by 27. An office and two small recitation rooms were on the first floor and the main school room, 41 by 45 feet on the second floor. This building was later added to when it became a part of the high school building.

The Waverly Institute was dedicated Monday evening, November 23rd, 1857 in the presence of about five hundred citizens with the Elmira Band present to supply the music. The following is the program on that occasion: Scripture selection, Rev. William Putnam; Prayer, Rev. O. Crane; Address, "The Enthusiast," L. E. Matson, Address, A. J. Lang, Address, Rev. H. Gray, Benediction, Rev. D. A. Shepard.

The school opened the next morning with an attendance of ninety-nine and the following corps of instructors: A. J. Lang, Principal; Mrs. Frances Porter, Preceptress; L. E. Matson, B. A., Ancient Languages; John S. Hopkins, Mathematics and History; Mrs. Elvira Lyford Lang, Piano and Organ.

The prospectus stated that the course of instruction included three departments: classical, which prepared for college and gave instruction in French and German; Elementary English and the higher English Course, which paid special attention to those who were preparing to teach and to young men who were fitting themselves for commercial pursuits. There was also an Ornamental Department, which included painting. The year was divided into four terms of eleven weeks each; the summer term opened May 11th, 1858.

No description of the Institute and its work is complete without a notice of the man who stood at its head during its entire course, except for the last eight months, which followed his death. This man, who was the life of the Institute in fact, was Andrew J. Lang. In November, 1857 he began his labors as principal of the Institute and for thirteen years it was under his immediate direction and control. He was born at Palmyra, Maine, in 1831, and died at Waverly of typhoid fever, August 22, 1870. At the age of seventeen he entered Hartland Academy and from there went to the Kent Hill Seminary and later to the Waterville Classical Institute. At the age of twenty he entered Waterville College, remaining there three years when he entered Union College, Schenectady, N. Y., where he graduated at the age of twenty-four. After teaching a short time he married Miss Elvira Lyford, of Waterville, Maine. Mrs. Lang was a woman of many sterling qualities, a worthy helpmate; one who always stood for the best at all times. She died at Waverly in December, 1910. Both she and her husband are interred in Glenwood Cemetery. They had two children, Percy L. of Waverly, and Louis E. of New York City.

The instructors at the Institute during its existence with the number of terms each taught are given below:

A. J. Lang	51	Miss M. A. Green	28
Lewis E. Matson	8	Miss Emma Yates	4
E. P. Hollister	4	Miss Louise Lyford	6
Theodore B. Smith	5	Miss A. Maria Lyford	10
M. A. Morse	4	Miss Anna L. Burch	8
Rev. J. W. McCullough	3	Miss Georgie Hart	2
R. A. Elmer, Jr.	2	Miss Josephine Hallett	24
Herman D. Jenkins	3	R. K. Marriner	8
Coe Mullock	3	Miss Fannie Swartwood	—
A. R. Olney	2	Carlton Porter	—
G. D. Stevens	1	Miss Alice Lindsay	8
J. L. Fogg	8	Miss Mina French	3
C. B. Varney	8	Miss Mary E. Merrill	5
John H. Cunningham	5	Mrs. Belle Burdick	4

George W. Ryan	12	Miss Mary D. Clark	8
J. F. Tracy	4	Paul Roulet	4
F. D. VanDeventer	2	Miss Maria Stagg	4
Mrs. E. L. Lang	51	John S. Hopkins	—
Mrs. G. W. Porter	1		

An attempt has been made to trace the subsequent careers of the several teachers but it has been only partly successful.

Mrs. Porter remained but one term, when she was succeeded by Miss Marion A. Green, who had formerly taught with Mr. Lang on the faculty at Fort Plain. She remained here as preceptress for several years and was loved by all. She left Waverly in 1865 and assumed charge of a girls' high school at New London, Conn. As late as 1912 she resided at the corner of Tremont and Anthony avenues, New York City. Mrs. E. L. Lang has already been mentioned. Miss Louise Lyford married R. K. Marriner and removed to California where he died. She afterwards married Mr. Campbell and now resides in Sacramento, Cal. Miss A. Maria Lyford married Holley W. Thomas. Miss Josephine Hallett married C. F. Spencer and resided in Waverly until the time of her death in November 1911. Lewis E. Matson entered the ministry and his health having failed, he went abroad in the hope of a recovery, and died at Lyons, France. E. P. Hollister became a lawyer and located in New York where he died in 1876. Rev. J. W. McCullough was an Episcopal minister. A. R. Olney became a minister of the Congregational Church and resided at Watervliet, N. Y. George D. Stevens became a school Commissioner in the state of Wisconsin. J. L. Fogg became a merchant of Portland, Me., where he died. Prior to that time he was the principal of the high school and Superintendent of the Industrial School at Sacramento, Cal. C. B. Varney became the Vice-Principal of the Collegiate Institute at Westbrook, Maine, and now resides at Deering, Me. John H. Cunningham became an editor at Utica, N. Y. J. F. Tracy became a teacher in the Wellsboro, Mass. Seminary. Coe Mullock studied law and was admitted to practice. For many years he was the official court stenographer for the courts in the counties of Lancaster and York, Pa. Richard A. Elmer became a banker at Waverly and later was the Third Assistant Postmaster General of the United States. He died several years ago at his home 403 Chemung street, Waverly, N. Y. H. D. Jenkins became a prominent Presbyterian minister and is now located in Chicago. F. D. VanDeventer became an attorney and located at Kansas City, Mo. George W. Ryan became principal of the Susquehanna Collegiate Institute at Towanda, Pa., and also School Commissioner for Bradford County, Pa. He died in 1911 at his home at Towanda. Mary E. Merrill became a resident of Kansas. Anna L. Burch married Nathaniel Rogers and now lives in Elmira, N. Y. John S. Hopkins is a lawyer and judge, residing at Holton, Kan.

Several years after the erection of the Institute a controversy arose over the use of the Park which Mr. Spalding had presented to the village. The City Fathers did not wish the students to use it as a playground. Mr. Spalding insisted that the park belonged to the children who needed it and were entitled to use it for exercise. There was a fence running from Pennsylvania to Park avenue at this time between the school ground and the Park. The story of how it was settled was told the author by a former student of the Institute. One day Mr. Spalding appeared in the midst of the children while they were at play and after quietly watching them for a few moments, waved his hand towards the fence, saying quietly, "Go it, boys. Go it." In another second every boy was on the other side of the fence celebrating his newly acquired freedom with the full strength of his lungs.

CHAPTER XXXIV

LATER SCHOOL HISTORY

Soon after the death of Mr. Lang the Old Institute building was offered for sale and many of the tax-payers of the village were in favor of purchasing it. The first move made in the actual accomplishment of the project was the calling of a meeting at the Institute on March 22, 1871. After much discussion a committee of five was appointed to secure facts and figures and report to an adjourned meeting to be held on April 1st. On that evening they met in Exchange Hall where the committee presented its report. The Union Free School District proposition was put to a vote at the same place on April 3rd. and carried by a vote of 217 to 106. At another meeting in the same Hall on April 15, 1871, the Union district elected the following trustees: for three years Gurdon G. Manning, J. T. Sawyer and

Moses Lyman, Jr.; for two years, Levi Westfall and H. G. Merriam; for one year, Newton Kinney and Alexander McDonald. A number of prominent citizens obtained a temporary injunction restraining the Board from collecting the tax for the purchase of the Institute building. This temporary injunction was vacated by Justice William Murray at Delhi, July 25, 1871 and the Old Institute building was purchased and became the High School Building of School District No. 7 of the Town of Barton.

The Union School with an academic department under visitation and supervision of the Regents of the State of New York, was opened September 19, 1871 with S. C. Hall, of Ann Arbor, Mich. as Principal. One teacher was employed in each of the old district schoolhouses, above mentioned, where the first four grades were taught. The central school employed four grade teachers, a preceptress and a principal, which made a staff of eight teachers in the Union School district, where the total registration was 399. In 1873 Mr. Hall resigned to go into business, and became a member of the Hall and Lyons Furniture Co., an extensive manufacturing institution in the village of Waverly. He was succeeded by Prof. H. H. Hutton, who came from Troy, Pa., where he had been principal of the schools for four years. He was a graduate of Genesee College, of Lima, N. Y. He left Waverly in the summer of 1884 and became connected with the schools of Passaic, N. J., where he remained until the time of his death, which occurred about 1905.

When Prof. Hutton took charge of the Waverly schools, the total registration was 482, with an average daily attendance of 377, and according to the prospectus issued by the Board, the academic department was put in a position to meet the wants of all, having been organized with two courses, academic and classical, the aim being to make a first class preparatory school for college. Prof. Hutton's assistants at that time were the Misses M. A. Pratt, Anna Sharp, Elsie McDowell, Mary Fairchild, Laura McDowell, Caroline Tuthill (who taught until 1913), Kate Rowland, Jennie Miller, Cynthia Westfall, Sara Johnson and Mrs. M. Quick.

When the Institute, Factoryville and West End Schools came under the one management in 1871 the buildings were all in an overcrowded condition and within two years the Board was obliged to rent a room near the Paper Mill road for the accommodation of the Factoryville overflow at a cost of \$300 per year. At the annual school meeting in 1874 the citizens voted to purchase a lot in Spalding's Grove near the Forest Home Cemetery at a cost not to exceed \$1,200 and to erect thereon a building at a cost of not more than \$2,000. The meeting also voted \$1,200 for the purchase of a lot on Lincoln street to be reserved for future use. The Grove School was ready for occupancy in May, 1875. When first built it was a two room, one story building, but a second story was added about 1895.

In Nov., 1876 the Board rented a room in the Scudder Block to accommodate the overflow. The constantly increasing school population made another school building a necessity and the Lincoln street schoolhouse was erected. This is a four-room, wooden building with a seating capacity of about 200. The school meeting held in October, 1878 took steps towards disposing of the old Factoryville building on Ithaca street with a view of erecting a new building in a more desirable locality. No appropriation was made, however, until two years later when the school meeting of October, 1880 voted \$4,000 to erect the present East Waverly School at the corner of Chemung and North Chemung streets which was completed and three rooms opened on January 2nd, 1884.

After a term of eleven years service Mr. Hutton was succeeded in Sept. 1884 by Prof. P. M. Hull, who came to Waverly from Madison, New York, where he had been at the head of the school for a number of years.

In 1887 the old Institute building was enlarged in such a manner as to make it quite a pretentious structure. In the spring of 1889 the condition of the High School building became the cause of general alarm, as it was considered unsafe, and in May the High School department held its sessions in the old church in Providence street, which had been occupied during the reconstruction of the High School building and the Grammar and the Intermediate departments held their sessions at the Lincoln street and East Waverly schools. After some considerable repairs classes were resumed in September 1889. In 1897 the primary grades were removed from the High School building. Prof. P. M. Hull left the school in 1898 to become Superintendent of the Johnstown, N. Y. Schools and one year later he was made one of the state force of Institute conductors, which position he held until 1911, when the institutes were discontinued. In 1901 the old schoolhouse at the west end burned and a modern four-room brick building was erected,

which is a credit to the village. Prof. Hull was succeeded by H. J. Walters, who came to Waverly in September, 1898 from Wolcott N. Y., where he had been at the head of the schools for several years. He remained at the head of the Waverly schools for five years, when he left the profession of teaching and entered the banking business at Whitney Point, New York.

Several important changes in the school system were made by the Board of Education during 1903. Up to that time the principal, besides supervising the work of the different grades, was obliged to teach several classes in the high school. In July of that year the Board ordered a special census to be taken to ascertain if the district contained five thousand inhabitants which would entitle it to a village superintendent of schools. The census indicated a district population slightly over the number required. The largest school registration up to that time was in the same year, when 1,049 names were enrolled with a daily attendance of about 900.

Prof. Percy C. Meserve, formerly Mr. Walter's assistant in the high school, was appointed to succeed him as principal and Prof. Edwin B. Robbins, of Fonda, New York was appointed superintendent. Mr. Robbins was born at Knoxboro, Oneida Co. N. Y. and was a graduate of Hamilton College in 1896. Before coming to Waverly he had been in charge of the Fonda schools for five years. He remained in charge of the Waverly schools until 1909, when he was compelled to retire in consequence of ill health. He was succeeded by Prof. Percy C. Meserve, a graduate of Union College, who at present holds the position.

The Waverly High School Alumni Association was organized on June 8th, 1898, its object being to perpetuate the memory of student life and to strengthen the influence of the high school in the community. The prime movers in the formation of the alumni association were Prof. Hull, then principal of the high school, Miss Annie Grafft, a teacher, and Mrs. Florence Floyd Merriam, a former graduate and high school teacher.

In 1911 a movement was set in motion by the board of school trustees to replace the high school building with a more pretentious and modern structure. Plans were drawn up and submitted to the taxpayers by the school board and after much discussion for and against, the proposition was defeated by a large vote. There were two important causes that brought this about, the first was, too expensive a building, the second was the plans prevented any additions being made to increase the seating capacity in case of need.

The following year the question came up again. New plans were submitted, which met with the approval of the taxpayers, the contract was let to Lewis F. Lord of this village, who erected the structure in a very satisfactory manner.

CHAPTER XXXV

SLAVERY IN THE STATE OF NEW YORK

From the very foundation of the colony of New Netherlands (which afterwards became the State of New York) slavery was part and parcel of its economic organization and under the conditions then existing it was rather a matter of necessity. In regions where the natives were tractable, as in the West Indies and on the Spanish Main, the simple process was resorted to of converting the natives into slaves and then setting them to tilling what had been their own soil. In regions where the natives were of the stiff-necked sort who refused to be enslaved and, therefore, had to be forced away or exterminated, as was the case in this colony, the slaves were brought from Africa, first, in the roundabout way, and later direct.

The Dutch had succeeded in making slaves of a few Indians but their temperament unfitted them for such purposes and the scheme was quickly abandoned.

The first formal mention of slavery within what is now the present state of New York is found in the so-called Charter of Liberties and Exemptions of 1629, the thirtieth clause of which declares that "The Company will use their best endeavors to supply the colonists with as many blacks as they conveniently can" and in the thirty-first clause the following appears: "In like manner the Incorporated West India Company shall allot to each Patroon twelve black men and women out of the prizes in which negroes shall be found for the advancement of the Colonies in New Netherlands." But the slaves had arrived previous to this promise, as Dominie Jonas Michaelius wrote from the Island of Manhattan to his friend in Amsterdam, Aug. 11th, 1628, complaining of the Angola slaves being thieving, lazy and useless trash, which proves that they were here at this early date. Director

General Kieft gave liberty to certain slaves in 1644. At this time the Company's laws forbade the dispatch of slave ships direct to Africa by the colonists themselves. In 1647 the Board of Audit advised that the people of New Netherlands should be permitted to export their produce even to Brazil in their own vessels and to carry slaves on their return.

The first slave ship to enter the harbor of New Amsterdam was the "White Horse" which came direct from the coast of Africa in or about 1652, and the choice pieces of her cargo brought \$125 each. There are records of several vessels having been engaged in this traffic at subsequent dates. The last Dutch slaver to enter the port was the "Gideon" on October 23rd, 1663. Under the English rule the slave trade received earnest encouragement. The climax of slave importation into New York must have been reached about 1735. At this time the total slave population of the colony was nearly nine thousand, which was probably the high water mark and from this time on slavery gradually diminished. There were several causes for this; the most important being that it did not pay; slave labor could not successfully compete with white labor under existing conditions, therefore, it was possible to pass a law prohibiting this practice, a curse not only to the victim, but the state as well.

At the first session of the legislature in 1777 a bill was introduced for the abolition of slavery but was defeated by only one vote. At the opening session of the legislature in 1817 Gov. Daniel D. Tompkins recommended to the legislature the unconditional and entire abolition of slavery in the state of New York after July 4th, 1827. A law was unanimously passed by the legislature concurring in the Governor's recommendation. The Society of Friends of Quakers was largely responsible for the enactment of this law.

The following is a list of the prices that slaves brought in the early history of the colony. In 1659 slaves purchased at Curacao for sixty dollars, sold in New Amsterdam at a goodly profit. In 1661 they sold for \$176 each, less the freight. A few years later at a sale they averaged \$200. In 1694 good negroes were sold for \$240; in 1723 anywhere from \$225 to \$300. The assessors in Ulster County in 1775 assessed them at \$150, which was about two thirds of their marketable value. In the first census taken in 1790 there were 21, 324 slaves in the state of New York.

It sounds strange to hear one speak of this peculiar institution having existed in the vicinity of Waverly, yet it is a fact that bondmen and bondwomen with black skins were owned by the early settlers. In 1810 there were 17 slaves in this vicinity. In 1820 there were 104. At that time persons bringing slaves into the state were required to make affidavit that they had owned the chattels for one year previous to bringing them in and that it was the intention of the owners of such slaves to reside permanently in the state.

Among the persons who filed such affidavits in the clerk's office were the following: John James Speed 1805, three slaves; Dr. William F. Patito, a family of five; H. Speed, 1808, a family of seven; Amy Turniers, 1711, one slave girl; John F. Patito, 1805, one slave, Peter; Joseph Speed, 1805, a family of seven; Samuel Westbrook, 1806, a mother and two children; Robert Hyde, 1807, a family of eleven; Agustus Boyer and his wife, 1806, four slaves.

The following is a copy of one of the affidavits now on file in the County Clerk's office at Owego, N. Y.

"Personally appeared before me Isaac Swartwood, one of the justices of the peace for the county of Tioga and state of New York and the township of Spencer, Samuel Westbrook, formerly a sitison of the state of New Jersey, now an inhabitant of the county, state and town aforesaid, brought with him from the state of New Jersey one negro wench, named Beth, one negro boy named Charles, one negro girl named Pege, he being duly sworn on the Holy Evangelis of almighty God and saith the above named black ones was his slaves and property one-twelfth month and more before he moved into the State, when he lived in the state of New Jersey, October 25th, 1806."

Michael Pfouth on the 1st day of July, 1808, manumitted his negro slave, Nancy Bakeman, of Newtown. David Banderle gave the following certificate of freedom to his slave:

"Catherinetown, January 30th, 1817. This is to certify that Cato, a negro man, is free, and is and ought to act for himself, and that I have no further demands on him."

Dr. Seeley was the first practicing physician at "Stumptown" now Lowman. He lived on the bank of Baldwin Creek east of the Sullivan marker, near the present state road. He had two male slaves whom he frequently

beat unmercifully with or without provocation. Immediately after a severe beating one of them died from its effects. Col. Thomas Baldwin (grandfather of Miles C. Baldwin) took his rifle and called upon the Doctor and notified him that if there was any more beating of slaves that he would kill him. It is unnecessary to state that the practice was discontinued as Col. Thomas was a man of his word.

Col. Eleazor Lindley, who migrated to Steuben Co. N. Y., in 1790, had a number of slaves, and one or more was given to each married daughter. Old Cato, long the faithful servant of Francis Tyler, of Athens, was one of these; also, Black Nellie and Aunt Betsey were remembered by the older people, who though freed, in time, by law, continued to live in Athens, Pa.

Many of the early settlers, who emigrated to this section, brought slaves with them, who were legally freed later, and the descendants of some of them still reside in this vicinity.

CHAPTER XXXVI.

STEAM NAVIGATION ON THE SUSQUEHANNA RIVER

In the year 1825, three steamboats were built for the purpose of experimental navigation on the Susquehanna River. One of these was the "Cadorus" constructed mostly of sheet iron at York Haven, Pennsylvania. Her first voyage up the river was begun in the spring of 1826 when she went as far as Binghamton and return. The complete trip occupied four months and the owner decided that the Susquehanna was not navigable for steam vessels. The second boat was the "Susquehanna," built at Baltimore by some capitalist, who wished to obtain control of traffic on the Susquehanna River. The boat was a stern-wheeler, 80 feet long with a 30-horse power engine and a carrying capacity of 100 passengers. The trial trip up the river began May 25th, 1826 and in the ascent of the rapids at Berwick, Columbia Co. Pa., the boat struck a rock and foundered. At the same instant her boiler exploded killing and wounding several. The third boat of the season was the "Pioneer" built and operated on the West Branch of the Susquehanna River but, like her companions, she was a failure.

The first steamboat built in Owego was the "Susquehanna," which was constructed for the purpose of carrying merchandise and passengers between Owego and Wilkes-Barre and intermediate points on her way down and on the return trip to carry a cargo of coal. The boat was launched in April, 1835. On May 5th she was run up and down the river for several miles and on the morning of the 6th the Susquehanna started for Wilkes-Barre reaching that place at 4:40 P. M. The return voyage occupied three days. Later several trips were made but some accident happened on each occasion. In the spring of 1837 the boat was driven ashore by the ice at the foot of Owego Creek and she was not back in the water and repaired until late in the season. Finally she got in motion and went to Wilkes-Barre. She was eventually sold for \$60.00 to settle a bill for repairs.

The second boat built at Owego was the "Lillie," John H. Lillie, builder, owner and master. This was a pleasure boat and cost \$2,500. She was launched in 1839 and ran up to and around Big Island; still better, the "Lillie" was a paying investment. In the fall of 1839, while on a voyage down the river, when at a point about three miles above Wysox, Pa., the Lillie struck a sunken log, was wrecked and later sold at auction.

The next steamboat to appear on this part of the river was the "Enterprise," built at Bainbridge, Chenango Co. N. Y., which came down the river on Nov. 17th, 1851, on her way to Tunkhannock, where she was delivered to purchasers.

Then came the side-wheeler, "Picnic," built by Stephen Decatur Gibson and put on the river in the spring of 1857. The "Picnic" was 60 feet in length. 20 feet beam and drew 15 inches of water. She was tried and found staunch, and advertised to make daily trips from Owego to Hiawatha Island and return. On the 13th of August she made an excursion trip to Towanda, passing down all right but nearly two weeks elapsed before she was towed back to Owego. Misfortune befell her in 1859. She broke loose from her moorings, drifted down the river on high water and stranded on Wap-pasenning Bar.

In March, 1874 the "Owego" was launched at that village and during the summer was run as a pleasure boat to Hiawatha Island. In the spring of 1875 a barge was built and towed by the Owego to accommodate the increased passenger traffic. The Hiawatha House was built on the Island in 1876. The Owego was too small for the amount of business and she was sold by the owners to purchasers in Pittston, Pa. and her name was changed

to "Pittston." The Owego was followed by the "Lyman Truman" which was built during the winter of 1875 and 76. She was a large, staunch boat, measuring 120 feet on her keel and 130 feet over all, 19½ feet beam and drew 13 inches of water, light, and 18 inches, loaded. She was launched March 9th, 1876 and cost \$9,000.

The boiler originally intended for the Truman was built by Shapley & Welles, of Binghamton, N. Y. When it was tested just outside the factory on April 7th, 1876, the boiler exploded and several deaths and a number wounded was the result. A new boiler was secured, the boat completed and it was run between Owego and Hiawatha Island during the summer. About this time the "Clara" was purchased from Charles Kellogg, of Athens, Pa. and run for the accommodation of the guests of the Hiawatha House. The owners became involved and the boats and other property were sold on judgment and execution. The Truman was finally sold to Mr. Henshaw, of Pittston, Pa., to ply between Wilkes-Barre and Nanticoke dam and her name changed to "Susquehanna," July 3rd, 1883, she was destroyed by the explosion of her boiler. The "Clara" continued to run between Hiawatha Island and Owego but finally went to pieces and was allowed to drift down the river.

March 8th, 1884 a new company was formed at Owego and this company built the "Marshland." This boat was launched on June 16th, 1884 and measured 90 feet with 16 feet beam. The Marshland proved to be a good boat but the company cut her in two, and increased her length 30 feet. After this work had been done the boat was launched on February 26th, 1885. She ran five years with varying success and in August, 1890, was sold to W. E. Renshaw, of Pittston, Pa., for \$2,500.

The "Glen Mary" was built at Owego and launched Sept. 17th, 1885. She was a neat boat, 55 feet in length and 10 feet beam, with a carrying capacity of 200 persons and cost \$2,000. The "Glen Mary" was a pleasure boat and prospered for a time but on April 12th, 1887 she was sold on an execution and was bid in by George W. Barton. On May 31st, 1889 she was also sold to W. E. Renshaw, of Pittston, Pa.

About 1890 a small pleasure-craft called the "Erminie" ran from the Lanesboro dam, one mile above Susquehanna, up the Susquehanna River about seven miles to a hotel called "The Forest House." There was also a barge named "The Idlewilde" which was towed by the Erminie and used for traffic for picnics, excursions, dances, etc. After running six or eight years the Idlewilde was burned and soon afterwards the Erminie met the same fate. We have been unable to learn where they were built.

CHAPTER XXXVII.

THE POSTOFFICE

Various narratives concerning the early days of Factoryville note that a post office was opened in that village in 1812, first in the office of Mr. Isaac Shepard's woolen mill, on what is now Cayuta avenue, near the state line and later in his store on the Chemung Road. The earliest records at Washington, D. C., show Isaac P. Shepard, Postmaster, Feb. 12th, 1823. It is possible that this was the record of a later appointment. His successors and the dates of their appointment are given as follows:—

Samuel Smith, January 19th, 1835. Arthur Yates, January 21st, 1836. Benjamin H. Davis, July 27th, 1849. Alexander Brooks, March 14th, 1850. Silas Fordham, June 18th, 1853. Thomas Yates, July 10th, 1861. Gurdon C. Manning, April 6th, 1875. John T. Osborn, March 26th, 1877. Leonard H. Nichols, May 25th, 1877. Thomas P. Yates, February 18th, 1879. Clarence E. Cook, March 20th, 1886. David H. Eaton, April 11th, 1889.

Mr. Eaton was the last postmaster appointed for Factoryville as after the special election held in the summer of 1889 the old village lost both her name and identity and became a part of the corporate limits of Waverly.

The Erie Railroad station was built and Broad street laid out in 1849. The next year Waverly was given a post office and on March 14th, 1850, Benjamin H. Davis resigned the Factoryville office to become postmaster at the new Waverly office. This first office was kept in Cyrus Warford's store on Chemung street which stood near the southeast corner of Fulton and Chemung streets. Later a little wooden building was erected for an office a little west of the present corner of Waverly and Chemung streets on the north side. In 1852 Captain Davis built the present brick building on the southeast corner of Broad and Fulton streets (sometimes called "Exchange Block" also the Davis Building) and installed the office in the corner store, where it remained until 1870, when it was moved to Nos. 417-

419 Fulton street, where it remained for many years. His successor Mr. Jarvis was a Democrat and received his appointment from President Pierce, June 18th, 1853. Mr. Jarvis was born in Danbury, Conn., Dec. 22, 1790. He was a man of genial disposition and fine personal appearance and Waverly knew him at different times as a real estate dealer, merchant, village trustee, justice of the peace and president of the village. He retained the post office until July 1st, 1861. He died in Waverly on February 22nd, 1882 at the advanced age of eighty-two years.

The spring of 1861 saw numerous candidates for postmaster. Hon. A. L. Diven, Member of Congress, caused the Republicans of the village to vote upon this question, the most popular man to be appointed postmaster. The names of the voters in the order in which they deposited their ballots are given below:

A. G. Allen, N. Kinney, Asa W. Grant, Lieut. Col. Hopkins, William Polleys, A. H. Loucks, James Aplin, Jacob Dunning, John Hutchings, I. D. Simpson, Thomas Cook, G. F. Abbot, J. Kitchel, Charles Morgan, James Horton, L. L. Smith, J. T. Sawyer, J. C. Sawyer, Eli Whitney, Robert Harris, I. Persons, R. D. VanDuzer, D. McDonald, John Bills, W. E. Moore, F. H. Baldwin, J. R. VanDuzer, O. H. P. Kinney, John McDonald, Theodore Shackelton, John Jackson, A. Benseley, Horace Dix, J. T. Dingee, William Compton, George P. Porter, Charles Warner, Ira Watkins, V. M. Coryelle, E. Miner Payne, L. Galloway, Elisha Harris, John Goetchius, William Manners, A. J. Lang, George Harris, William A. Corey, Festus A. Wright, Jesse A. Wilson, Isaac Ball, A. J. Beers, B. Giddings, Wm. B. Elliott, William Coyle, Jerry Cohan, J. A. Higgins, D. B. Hallick, E. A. Shaw, J. I. Reeve, John Keeley, Franklin Davis, James Partridge, E. Miller, Thomas Pert, J. B. Johnson, A. J. Manchester, Henry Drake, Walter Lewis, Z. G. Carpenter, David Decker, George Kellogg, B. H. Davis, Alexander Mc Elwain, Abram Fralick, William Ellendorff, Henry Warren, Charles Graves, C. H. Rose, Henry Lain, H. H. Hayes, Charles Banks, J. S. Sheafe, W. W. Rice, William Persons, A. S. Mott, John S. Hopkins, William Sharpe, Orson Waldo, Alfred Hicks, Joseph E. Hallett, E. V. Banks, R. H. Waldo, John I. Scudder, D. D. Harnden, Dr. E. C. Terry, Frank H. Sutton, R. A. Elmer, M. D. Thayer, C. H. Shepard, M. A. Morse, A. Bowman, Joseph Lindsley, Delos Persons, H. D. V. Pratt, Charles Dix, Hill Darrow, Charles Harsh, George Morgan, J. H. Pierce, M. L. Bennett, H. S. Butts, Henry Gridley, Hanford Smith, E. S. Close, H. T. Herrick, Robert N. Manners, Theodore Jennings, John M. Ball, I. M. Decker, A. LaBar, Isaac L. Richardson, Henry H. Sniffen, I. M. Green, John R. Rowland, Edward Denn, C. H. Elmer, Alonzo Manners, Isaac Hull, D. N. Harris, L. Gilbert, H. J. Baldwin, Luman Rice, William Churchill, I. T. VanDuzer, Wm. Smith, Z. Lain, R. R. Shaw, James A. Graves, Zelotus G. Gordan, George M. Scott, J. B. Wasson, G. A. Curtiss, Dr. J. L. Everett, Cyrus Warford, Stephen Bennett, Oscar Follett, George A. Banks, A. R. Bunn, W. A. Lain, O. W. Shipman, John P. Wood, William Curran, L. S. Muncy, D. Kimley, D. G. Powers, F. N. Sutton, W. W. Terry, Eldridge Glensking, Stacey Shorter, John M. Post, George Green, D. Sharp, D. S. Daily.

This election was held in Davis Hall on April 6th, 1861. 120 votes were cast for William Polleys, 43 for Adolphus G. Allen and one ballot was blank. The list given above is in the possession of Miss Harriet Polleys, daughter of the successful candidate, who was employed for a number of years as a typesetter at the Free Press Office.

V. M. Coryell had been announced as a third candidate by the bills issued previously but evidently withdrew before the election. Mr. Polleys received his appointment from President Lincoln on July 1st, 1861. He was succeeded by his partner, Hon. O. H. P. Kinney, on April 1st, 1875. Mr. Kinney held the office until his death in 1883. His successor, Charles C. Brooks, was born in Athens, Pa., April 19th, 1826, becoming a resident of Waverly in 1862 and was for many years closely associated with both the business and political interests of the village. He was first a manufacturer of agricultural implements, later connected with a sash, door and blind factory, then interested in the manufacture of carriages and wagons, and later in an insurance agency. He served as sheriff of Tioga County from 1872 until 1875 and two terms, of four years each, as postmaster of Waverly. Mr. Brooks received his first appointment October 2nd, 1883 and served until April 14th, 1887, when he was succeeded by Andrew A. Slawson, who resigned in 1889. After a sharp contest the office was again bestowed on C. C. Brooks October 6th, 1889, George D. Genung acting as assistant. They immediately began the work for a free delivery service and when the business of the office reached the required \$10,000 mark this was established.

The service commenced Dec. 1st, 1890. There were three carriers appointed, William T. Harris, Edward W. Eaton and George W. Ropp. George Ropp is still in the service; Edward Eaton resigned to study law and now has an office in the village. He has also been supervisor of the town of Barton. Mr. Brooks was removed from office of postmaster for "Offensive Partisanship" on December 11th, 1894. He died in Waverly May 4th, 1902. His son, Edward C. Brooks, was Waverly's Chief of Police for more than thirty years. He married, first, Mary, daughter of Lieut. Charles W. Church and later, her sister, Kate.

James A. Clark succeeded Mr. Brooks as postmaster and held the office until September 1st, 1898, when there were political changes brought about by the preceding presidential election. He was succeeded by George D. Genung on September 1st, 1898. Mr. Genung served four terms being succeeded by Maynard A. Thompson in 1914. During Mr. Genung's incumbency of the office the business increased greatly. In July, 1904 the old quarters were found to be insufficient and the office was removed to the N. P. L. Building on Fulton street. Rural routes were established out of the Waverly office on July 1, 1903.

Maynard A. Thompson, Mr. Genung's successor served two terms and was succeeded by Ray W. McEwen in 1923. Mr. McEwen served until the time of his death in February, 1931.

Fred C. Simmons who was Assistant Postmaster was appointed acting postmaster to complete Mr. McEwen's unexpired term. On March 15, 1932 Mr. Simmons received the regular appointment.

CHAPTER XXXVIII.

CANALS IN THE VALLEY

The Erie Canal had proven to be such a successful enterprise that the question of canals soon began to be agitated in Pennsylvania. As early as 1828 public meetings were held and public sentiment began to be created in favor of a canal along the Susquehanna River. Every scheme for navigating the river, except that of running rafts and arks down at high water, had proven a failure. Canals were believed to be the only feasible means of developing the whole North Branch region. The lower route was surveyed in 1830. The work was begun some years later and partly finished, then suspended, and later, begun again. That part of the canal located in Bradford Co. Pennsylvania was surveyed in the summer of 1836. Work was suspended on the canal from 1842 to 1849 for want of appropriation by the state, when it was resumed, and the canal was finished in 1854.

In order to connect the North Branch Canal with the canals in the state of New York, sixteen miles of additional canal were necessary, to construct which the Junction Canal Company was formed. Through the energy of Mr. Arnot, of Elmira, N. Y. LaPorte, Mason and others of Towanda, Pa., Hollenbeck, Wright and others of Wilkes-Barre, Pa., and Judge Molloy, of Philadelphia, the connection was effected. The first boat that passed thru laden with coal, was the "Towanda" Capt. A. Dennis, in command, loaded with half cargo, and with two teams.

At or near the Chemung railroad depot the canal first connected with the Erie R. R. Extensive coal pockets were erected and powerful hoisting engines were installed, as the railroad at this point is much higher than the canal. There were also large basins excavated for the unloading of the boats and those waiting to be unloaded. All of this made a very busy scene, as immense quantities of coal were transferred at this point. The remains of the canal and basin can be distinctly located there at present.

On April 28th, 1873 the village of Waverly purchased a No. 3 Silsby Rotary Steam Fire Engine and the first fire extinguished by this new apparatus was the abandoned coal trestle at Chemung. Early in June this trestle caught fire and burned all night, the efforts of a volunteer bucket brigade merely keeping it in check. In response to a call the next forenoon the Waverly firemen loaded their steamer and proceeded to Chemung by rail where they drowned the fire with very little trouble. Some time later the remainder of the trestle was removed. The first engines and all of the iron for what is now the upper part of the Lehigh Valley Railroad were brought to Elmira by the Erie, loaded on canal boats and taken down the river. The author remembers when the boats passed to and fro very frequently. Near Tozers Bridge was what was then called the Weigh Locks, where all the coal used in this section was unloaded and an extensive business carried on there. The canal proved to be very imperfectly constructed farther down along the bank of the Susquehanna River, evidently caused by dishonest

contract work and occasioned serious trouble from leakage of water. In consequence of this leakage large amounts were required to be taken in at the different supply points, causing a strong current. Against this heavy current nearly all the freight must be drawn. Then, too, in consequence of faulty construction, the banks frequently gave way, causing delay to navigation and expense to the company. In the summer and fall when there was the most use for the canal, the rivers were low, the leakage great and the supply of water was insufficient to properly fill the canal. From these and other causes the expediency of a railroad began to be considered, as this means of transportation had many advantages over the canal, the most important of which was continuous operation the whole year round, which allowed merchants to do a much larger business on a smaller capital. The railroad was along the line of evolution. The Pennsylvania and New York Railroad and Canal Company was the successor of the original North Branch Canal.

The canal, which had passed through so many vicissitudes and that for a period of more than forty years had attracted so much attention from the people of this section was, by a law passed in 1872, allowed to be abandoned by the Company and since that time every trace of its location is being rapidly removed by time and man. Another forty years will entirely obliterate all traces of it, or nearly so. Well do we remember the feeling of sadness experienced when the water was let out of the old ditch for the last time, as it had been our bathing-place and skating pond from our earliest boyhood.

CHAPTER XXXIX.

WAVERLY BANKS

The Old Waverly Bank, the pioneer institution of its kind in the village, filed articles of association on August 20th, 1855, although its business began on August 6th of that year under a hundred year charter and with a capital (in 1859) of \$106,100. The first president was John C. Adams, and George H. Fairchild was Cashier. Business opened in the northwest corner room of the old Snyder House, but in May 1856 Isaac Shepard and Hiram Payne donated the lot at the northeast corner of Broad and Loder streets and Mr. Shepard removed the first earth from the cellar of the new bank building. This was quite an event for the little village and a goodly crowd collected to hear Mr. Payne's address and short speeches by several citizens. The Bank moved to its new home as soon as the building was completed and conducted a successful business until 1865 when it changed its charter and became a national bank under the United States law. The new name was "Waverly National Bank," and this institution did a profitable business, until 1871, when its controlling officers removed to the building, No. 316 Broad street. Here about April 1st, 1872, a private Bank was opened with Hugh T. Herrick president, George Herrick, cashier and Hugh T. Sawyer, teller. These officers held the same positions in the Waverly National Bank, and within one month after the private concern had been organized the Waverly National Bank passed into the hands of a receiver. Col. James E. Thurston was the first appointee but resigned at the end of three months and was succeeded by J. T. Sawyer. After a like time he also resigned and J. B. Floyd closed up the affairs of the concern. In May, 1873 the Herrick Bank also failed and its assignees, J. T. Sawyer and Richard A. Elmer settled its affairs.

The First National Bank, of Waverly, No. 297, was organized February 13th, 1864 with a capital of \$50,000. Business began at the same time in the Warford House Block. The first officers were Richard D. VanDuzer, president; Richard A. Elmer, vice-president; Howard Elmer, cashier and the directors were R. D. VanDuzer, R. A. Elmer, Jesse Owen, Abner Turner and H. D. V. Pratt. Mr. VanDuzer was president until January 14th, 1868 when he was succeeded by Howard Elmer who continued in active charge of the bank to the time of his death, September 9th, 1892. Frederick E. Lyford was elected president in June, 1893. Mr. Lyford's connection with the First National Bank began November 14th, 1871, in the capacity of clerk. He was appointed Cashier in 1881 to succeed Richard A. Elmer, who had been recently retired to enter upon the discharge of his duties as Assistant Postmaster General of the United States under the administration of President Chester A. Arthur. Mr. Lyford remained Cashier until the death of Howard Elmer. He was later made president, which position he held until the time of his death in 1922. He was succeeded by Frank L. Howard. The Capital of the Bank was \$50,000 until 1907 when it was in-

creased to \$100,000. The present officers are as follow: Frank L. Howard, president; Pierson Salmon and H. W. Knapp, vice-presidents; Louie C. Jones, cashier; Harry J. Brown, assistant cashier.

The Citizens Bank of Waverly was organized June 18th, 1874 and began business in July following. The capital was and still remains \$50,000. J. Theodore Sawyer was the president of the Bank from the time of its incorporation until the time of his death in December, 1910. The Bank is considered one of the most reliable financial institutions in the Southern Tier. Mr. Sawyer was a wise and kind president, and all felt when he died that Waverly had lost one of her best citizens. At the annual election in January, 1911, Fred A. Sawyer, who had been connected with the institution for over thirty years, was elected president and cashier, and Dr. William E. Johnson, vice-president. Mr. F. A. Sawyer retired from the presidency to be succeeded in 1925 by Cecil R. Berry who holds the position at present. This bank recently became affiliated with the First National Bank of Elmira.

The Home Savings Bank was a local institution, organized under the laws of Pennsylvania, so far as it had any authority whatever, and conducted business at the northwest corner of Fulton and Bradford streets, South Waverly. The alleged capital was \$86,000. The officers were Selim Kirby, of Nichols, president; C. E. Pendleton, cashier. The bank failed June 27th, 1887, after having been in business about five years.

WAVERLY NEWSPAPERS

The first newspaper printed in Waverly was the Waverly Luminary, which was established October 3rd, 1851 by Thomas Messenger with an office on the second floor of the Spalding Block. Mr. Messenger came from Corning, N. Y., where he had edited a small paper, called "The Weekly Journal," from 1847 until a short time before his arrival in Waverly. The "Luminary" was a four page, five column sheet, which was soon enlarged to make room for the advertising matter, as many of the merchants and business men took advantage of this means of increasing their business, even at that early day. The names of the early business men mentioned elsewhere were taken from a copy of this paper. The paper was issued weekly on Friday afternoon, with the assistance of a boy named Mark M. Pomeroy, better known later as "Brick" Pomeroy, who, some years later returned to this valley and published the Athens Gazette. Mr. Pomeroy, in later life, became the famous publisher of the "La Crosse Democrat." The author remembers having heard him address a large audience in a wigwam on Broad street in the Village of Waverly during a heated presidential campaign in the late sixties. His address was a very able and witty, but copy affair. The "Luminary" ceased to illuminate after forty weeks of existence for lack of financial support. Mr. Messenger went to Brantford, Canada, and died there in the seventies. It may be said of him that while here he was loyal to the village, then in its infancy.

The press and material were purchased by Francis H. Baldwin, who on September 17, 1852, issued the first number of the Waverly Advocate, a weekly newspaper which subsequently became Republican in politics, and is still continuing under a different name. In 1853 the paper was sold to M. H. Bailey, but in 1854 Mr. F. H. Baldwin in company with William Polleys repurchased the paper, and continued its publication until December 1st, 1860, when Oliver H. P. Kinney purchased the Baldwin interest. Polleys and Kinney published the Waverly Advocate until 1883, in which year both died. After their death George D. Genung, who had been for about a year the editor, continued the publication for the administrators until April, 1884, when legal questions arose regarding the settlements of the estates and the office was closed. J. C. Shear subsequently bought the Kinney interest, and on July 15th of the same year, E. M. Fenner purchased the entire establishment and the publication of the paper was resumed January 1st, 1885. Mr. Fenner's father became nominally associated with him under the firm name of E. M. Fenner & Co. Mr. Genung was engaged as manager and editor, which position he filled until June 15th, 1885, when the Waverly Advocate was sold to Wellar and Shear, who continued it until November 1st, 1885, and then sold to E. L. Vincent. In 1889 Francis M. Perley purchased the paper and conducted it until his death, August 26th, 1894. Then Frank E. Perley a reporter on the Buffalo Express, purchased and conducted the paper for a short time, when he sold it to Charles E. Curry and Harry W. Romer, of New York City. This partnership continued until August, 1896, when Mr. Curray purchased his partner's interests.

The publication of the Waverly and Athens Democrat was begun at Waverly by David P. Schultz in the winter of 1867; one year afterwards Samuel C. Clisbe became his partner, but remained only a few months. The paper died a natural death in 1870, and the printing material was sold to the Waverly Advocate.

January 7th, 1863 Francis H. Baldwin began the publication of the Tioga and Bradford Democrat at Waverly. It was continued four years, after which the press and material were removed to Port Jervis.

Frank T. Scudder, a practical printer, started the "Waverly Enterprise" October 15th, 1867. It was neutral in politics. At first it was a monthly paper, but on December 15th, 1869, was changed to a semi-monthly, and on January 1st, 1871, it was again changed to a weekly. July 1st, 1874 Phineas C. VanGelder, who had been the business manager of the Elmira Advertiser purchased a half interest in the paper. Mr. Scudder was in poor health and on that account sold his remaining interest in the "Enterprise" to Mr. VanGelder on January 1st, 1875. Mr. Scudder died November 14th, of the same year. Mr. VanGelder published the paper until January 1st, 1876, when he sold a half interest to Amos Roberts, of Rathboneville, N. Y., July 1st, 1876. Mr. VanGelder, on account of ill health, leased his interest in the paper to J. A. Fraser, of Athens, Pa., after which Roberts & Fraser continued publication until October 5th, 1876, when the office was burned. The presses and material were insured for \$5,000, which about covered the loss.

After the destruction of the Enterprise office, its former foreman, James B. Bray, who had been conducting a job printing office in Waverly, purchased the subscription list and good will of the concern and began printing a new independent weekly, called the Waverly Free Press. The first number was issued November 27th, 1876. In December, 1877 Mr. Bray sold the paper to Cyrus Marsh, who after two weeks experience as a publisher, allowed it to go back into the possession of Mr. Bray, who sold the paper November 3rd, 1890, to Benjamin F. Gordon and George G. Pendell. Mr. Gordon sold his interest to his partner on April 1st, 1892, and Mr. Pendell sold the paper to George D. Genung and Clayton A. Smith on October 20th, 1894. Genung and Smith sold the Free Press to Byram L. Winters in 1907. Under Mr. Winters' ownership the paper was continued and after a few years became a daily. In 1914 the Free Press ceased publication.

Ira L. Wales, who had published the "Review" at Candor, N. Y., and whose office had been burned at that place, removed to Waverly the material that had been saved from the fire, and established the "Review" a Democratic weekly paper, the first issue of which appeared February 4th, 1876. The paper was published under various adverse circumstances until April 4th, 1882, when Mr. Wales discontinued its publication and removed the material to Binghamton, N. Y., where he founded "Latest Morning News." This was also a short-lived and unprofitable journal.

The first number of the "Waverly Tribune," a weekly paper, neutral in politics, was issued April 27th, 1882 by William H. Noble and A. G. Reynolds. After three numbers had been published Mr. Reynolds sold his interest to his partner's brother, Albert C. Noble and Noble sold the paper for \$3,500, on January 26th, 1894 to William H. Campbell, who took possession, but paid no part of the purchase money. Mr. Campbell published the paper four months without paying for its use, and then allowed the Nobles to resume possession of their property. In the meantime Mr. Campbell had purchased in New York, on credit, a new press and material and had made arrangements to print a new Democratic paper in Waverly. The new venture was called "The Waverly Democrat." The first number appeared July 4th, 1894. Its existence under the circumstances was naturally brief. It was published four months, until the close of the fall campaign, when the bills for material, etc., became due. Its suspension was announced the week before election in November.

The Tribune was sold in January, 1895 to Stephen W. Alvord, of Towanda, Pa., who published it until August 9th, 1895; then sold to Currier and Romer, under whom it was discontinued.

The first attempt to establish a daily newspaper in Waverly was made by Ira L. Wales, who was publishing the "Weekly Review." The paper was called "The Echo" and appeared November 18th, 1876. Its publication ceased in December for want of support, after an existence of a little over two weeks.

The first number of the "Waverly Evening Journal" was issued August 1st, 1895 by a combination of the forces of the Waverly Advocate and Tribune. C. E. Currie of the Waverly Advocate was business manager. It was

a four page, six column paper. Mr. Alvord sold his interest to his partners in September, 1895 and the name of the paper was changed to the *Advocate*." Its publication was discontinued May 29th, 1897.

In 1908 George D. Genung, who had previously been one of the owners of the *Free Press* and George Scureman established the *Waverly Sun*. Publication began Feb. 14, 1908 at the corner of Broad and Clark streets. A few years later the offices were moved to the Post Office building on Fulton street, their present location.

Mr. Genung and Mr. Scureman retired from the business and the paper came under its present ownership, the McEwen Press, Inc., of which Ray W. McEwen, later postmaster, was the first president.

RELIGIOUS CONDITIONS

There were many early missionaries, of all denominations, in this section soon after the arrival of the white man, as all the early records mention their coming and going. There were no churches; the first religious meetings being held in the kitchens of the log houses, and usually there was plenty of space in these small rooms, as the settlers were few and far apart. These hardy disciples suffered the greatest hardships, frequently broken in health from exposures they were compelled to undergo, but always true to the cause they were trying to build up. As soon as the log schoolhouse appeared on the scene these temples of learning became temples of worship as well.

Milltown never had a church; first the log schoolhouse in "The Rest" was used for religious purposes and when that was destroyed by fire, the new structure across the road became the place of worship. Rev. William Wisner came from Athens and held services there for several years and one evening each week the settlers gathered for prayer meeting, some coming from as far as Barton along the Indian trail with their ox teams, lighting their way with a pitchpine torch, when the nights were dark, which was usually the case in the dense forest. The old Walker Schoolhouse at Factoryville was long used as a place of worship and it was here that the first Sunday school within the corporate limits of Waverly was held in June, 1834. On one corner of the Albright farm on Straw Hill, not far from the Sulphur Spring, a log schoolhouse was built which was used for many years as a meetinghouse. The schoolhouse on West Hill was also used for the same purpose. One might continue around the entire section and repeat the same pleasant story. Soon the churches began to appear; first Emory Chapel; soon after the Asbury Church, across the Susquehanna River; then Fletcher Chapel, at Factoryville. There were two things that these horny-fisted, hardy pioneers especially loved; their religion and their liberty.

THE FIRST BAPTIST CONGREGATION IN THIS REGION

Soon after the strife with the mother country ceased the stepmother, (Pennsylvania,) dispossessed the Connecticut settlers near Muncy on the West Branch of the Susquehanna. This was about 1787. Before settling again, most of them made sure of getting on the north side of the state line. Among them were some Baptists who, at what is now Wellsburg, September 2nd, 1789, entered into a covenant to worship together and to watch over each other in love. October 13th, 1791 they were acknowledged by a council as an independent church, called "Chemung." There were twenty-one members, most of them from Warwick, Pittston and the West Branch and the men had nearly all been soldiers of the Revolution. With some change of name, but little of location, that church remains to this day, after having given off members to form several other churches, who, in turn, have contributed to form still others, north and west. The first pastor, Roswell Goff, was born in Columbia County, New York and served in the Revolution. He came from Pittston to Chemung with a license to preach and was ordained when the church was constituted and was the Baptist patriarch of the Chemung Valley until his death at Big Flats, or possibly, Singing in 1825, aged 72 years.

ULSTER-SHESHEQUIN-WAVERLY BAPTISTS

About 1791, the Baptists between Athens and Towanda, and some as far west as Smithfield began to hold meetings on each side of the Susquehanna river, alternately. Their only supply, of whom we have knowledge, was Moses Park, from Preston, Conn. He was baptized in Warwick, N. Y., in 1788, licensed in eastern Connecticut on his return there, and in 1792, began to preach along the Susquehanna river.

Dr. Amos Park, was a Baptist preacher at the Chemung Valley church. He married a daughter of Gen. Simon Spalding, a leading Universalist, who, in the summer of 1793, had changed to that faith from an extreme Calvinist. Mr. Moses Park became a proclaimer of universal salvation. He was an acting magistrate for some time and died at Athens in 1817, aged 51 years. Some of his family embraced Universalism with him, but one son became a Methodist minister.

Joseph Kinney and others whose respectability gave them influence, went with Mr. Park and Sheshequin and Athens soon became the Mecca of Universalism. The failure of this first movement to form a Baptist church was greatly detrimental to the cause for a time but the Smith Brothers, Lockwood and Joseph from Dutchess County, N. Y., brothers by birth and faith, and who were both soldiers of the Revolution and early settlers below Queen Esthers' Flats in upper Ulster kept the torch burning. At the home of Joseph Smith was formed the present Smithfield Baptist church in 1810 and also what is now the Waverly church in 1824. Lockwood died in 1882 aged 80 years and Joseph died in 1834 aged 87 years. "Old Mother Gore," Anna Avery in her youth, widow of Judge Gore, continued to keep her house open as a "Minister's Tavern" in Sheshequin, where Elder West and others at times celebrated the Lord's Supper with a few members. She died in 1829, aged 85 years.

The first permanent organization of what is now the Waverly Baptist church took place at the home of the Joseph Smith mentioned above, June 24th, 1824. Elder Levi Baldwin, from Smithfield, Deacon Asa Hacket, F. Perkins, Eliphalet Barden and Selah Finch from the Chemung Baptist church and Isaac Cooley formed the council. Deacon Asa Hacket was chosen moderator and Levi Baldwin clerk. The following named persons, 16 in number, composed the original organization; Elder Thomas Bebe and Betsey, his wife; Joseph Smith and his wife Euphenia, Lockwood D. Smith, Alexander Hibard and his wife Polly; Abel Gerold and his wife Nancy; Cornelius Quick and his wife Margaret; sisters, Simons, Holcomb, Weriot and Lucretia Norton. It was first styled "The Athens and Ulster Baptist church," and meetings were held at Athens, Ulster and Milltown. The name was changed March 10th, 1832 to the "Athens and Chemung Baptist Church" and again on May 14th, 1836 to the "Factoryville Baptist Church." Finally in 1865 it was established in Waverly and thereafter has been known as the "Waverly Baptist Church."

August 16th, 1825 a council convened at Milltown schoolhouse, when Dr. Ozias Spring and widow Anna Everts, from Tioga, N. Y., Aaron Jackson, a blacksmith from Brookfield, Orange Co. N. Y. and James Olmstead, recently baptized, joined the Ulster band and took the name of the "Ulster and Athens Church." Joseph Smith and Aaron Jackson were chosen deacons and Dr. Spring clerk. Deacon Jackson was afterwards licensed, ordained in 1833 and was for a long time a minister, dying at Oyster Bay, L. I., in 1868. Dr. Spring was licensed at Tioga, N. Y. as early as 1820; ordained in 1827 but did not preach long, continuing the practice of his profession and died at Milltown in 1866 aged 76 years. In 1827 R. A. Gillett was clerk and Alexander Brooks in 1831; the latter became a Deacon in 1835 and died in Waverly in 1876 aged 80 years. Phineas Rogers, E. Drake, J. Elston, P. Daily and Thomas Morgan were early messengers. Early patrons and supplies were Thomas Beebe, O. Spring, James Clark, Thomas Thayer, John Sawyer, Aaron Jackson and John Brown, who died in Wellsburg in 1835, aged 56 years.

About 1844 the Factoryville Baptists built the brick meeting house, described elsewhere, west of the village, used later by the Old School Baptists at No. 25 Ithaca street. In 1830 the pulpit was filled by Elder Sawyer who was succeeded by Elder Thayer. The next year Elder Brown was their pastor who was to preach three Sundays each month. In the early history of the church the salary of the minister was so small that it would seem from the viewpoint of the present to have been utterly impossible to exist upon it. In the year 1834 the congregation was trying to raise the sum of \$150 as a year's salary for Elder Jackson. Upon his resignation in the same year a call was extended to Elder Henry Ball, salary "\$200, if we can." Elder Jackson was not entirely dependent upon his salary as he was the village blacksmith at Villamont and Auntie Newkirk relates having been present when he was ordained in his own blacksmith shop. The membership was steadily growing and by 1841 there were seventy-five members. In this year Rev. A. B. Stowell was called to the pastorate. He was both pious and plucky and by trade a mason as well as a preacher. He offered to do the mason work on the new church, provided the congregation supplied the

material and the structure when completed stood a monument to his combined perseverance and practical Christianity. He drew the brick to the site with his own horse and wagon and laid the walls with his own hands and they were well laid, as the present condition fully testifies. Prayers as well as mortar and brick entered into its construction. Rev. Wm. McCarthy was the pastor in 1860.

In 1863 the site of the present village church was purchased and a new building erected which was completed and dedicated November 8th, 1865. Rev. W. H. King, of Owego preaching the dedication sermon. The parsonage was built in 1867. The brick church was sold to the "Old School Baptist Association." Rev. L. J. Huntley was the last Baptist pastor in the old church and Rev. J. B. House the first in the new. At that time they had a membership of about three hundred. Mr. House remained but two years and was succeeded by Rev. H. S. Lloyd who remained nine years, resigning in 1878. He was succeeded by Rev. B. G. Boardman, who remained two years, when he was succeeded by Rev. G. H. Hubbard in February, 1880. Mr. Hubbard remained but one year in consequence of poor health. His successor, Rev. S. T. Ford came in September, 1881 remaining three years. Rev. D. H. Cooper was the next pastor, remaining four years.

In Feb., 1889 Rev. Linn E. Wheeler was called to the pastorate and remained for six years. During this time the present church was erected at a cost of about \$12,000. It was dedicated May 13th, 1891. The old church was changed into the present Sunday school room. The dedication sermon was preached by Rev. Edward Judson, of New York City. Rev. Wheeler resigned in 1894 and accepted the charge of the First Baptist church of New Brunswick, N. J. He was succeeded in September, 1894 by Rev. Charles Dewoody, who remained three years, leaving in December, 1897 for Geneva, New York. He was succeeded by Rev. D. H. Clare in January, 1898, who remained until June 7th, 1903, when he was succeeded by Rev. George A. Briggs, who resigned April 1st, 1910 and accepted a pastorate in Buffalo, New York. He was succeeded by the Rev. John Essington Miles, who came from Detroit, Michigan soon after Mr. Briggs' departure. A beautiful new organ, one of the finest for many miles around, was installed during Mr. Briggs' pastorate.

Mr. Miles, who left Waverly to accept a call in Syracuse, was succeeded by Rev. W. H. Dallman, who in turn was succeeded by Rev. A. T. Mercer. Mr. Mercer was here for a short time and was succeeded by Rev. Raymond P. Wilson the present pastor. The church is now in a prosperous condition, being entirely out of debt and has a large membership.

THE BAPTIST CHURCH AT CHEMUNG VILLAGE

The Baptist church in the village of Chemung was organized at Dry Brook February 3rd, 1855. Previous to that time, from a very early date, this group was a branch of the Factoryville church and had built about 1848 a small but neat church at the crossroads on the brook. This church is still standing. It is here we first heard the beautiful story in the long ago. This church is at present supplied by the Baptist minister from Chemung. The society upon its organization as an independent body was composed of seventy-three members, among whom were Phineas Rogers, Reuben R. Tooker, Stephen Vanderlip, William H. Bassett, William F. Rogers, Zelotus G. Carpenter, Samuel H. Rumsey, Stephen Hoover, Hawley B. Rogers, John H. Hicks, Samuel Corey, A. Harding Knight, Christopher D. Hill, Ruth Rogers, Huldah Bowling, Emma M. Knight, daughter of Phineas Rogers, Phebe H. Bennett, Mary A. Saunders and 55 others. The society continued to occupy the church at Dry Brook until 1870, when the present church of the society located in the village of Chemung was completed at a cost of five thousand dollars. It was a mistake in moving to Chemung, as there was a Methodist church there, sufficiently large to hold all of the worshippers and one church was then and is now all the place can support. Since its erection the church has been supplied with a pastor only part of the time. The old Dry Brook church was reorganized as a separate organization during the spring of 1913.

OLD SCHOOL BAPTIST ASSOCIATION

The Old School Baptist Association in this section was organized Jan. 7th, 1846 with nine members, as follow: Moses Slawson, David Proudfoot, Henry Rowland, Nathan Carey, Mary Carey, Betsey A. Slawson, Mary Slawson and Sarah Rowland. All or nearly all of these members lived in the vicinity of Dry Brook, town of Chemung. For many years they gather-

ed for worship at the homes of the members, more frequently at the house of Uncle Nathaniel Carey, son of Absalom, a Revolutionary soldier, who resided directly opposite the Dry Brook church. Elder St. John, a man of powerful physique and with a voice in proportion to his stature, preached to this little band from time to time for many years. When the Baptists moved from their brick church in Factoryville to the new edifice in Waverly the Old School Baptist Association purchased the property for \$1,100. At this time they had quite a large membership and the church, which seated 250 people, was well filled at the services. Elder Marvin W. Vail was their pastor for some time; also, Elder Silas H. Durand. The old eventually gave way to the new, and the society passed away with its membership and has long since been discontinued.

EARLY METHODISTS IN THE VALLEY

The Ellistown Class was organized by Frederick Stiver and Timothy Lee in 1805 in John Hanna's log cabin. Nine joined this class; John Hanna and wife, Luke Saunders and wife, Ebenezer Ellis and wife, Samuel Ellis and Selah Payne. The first ministers were Horace Agard and Timothy Lee, and place of meeting was a log schoolhouse, in the vicinity of the present Emory Chapel, which was afterwards replaced with a frame building. From time to time others joined this little band of workers; Siras Johnson, Joseph Wilkinson, George Hanna, Elisha Hill and William and Alexander Ellis with their wives, also, a Mrs. Parker. John Osborn was the preacher here in 1808; Joseph Lull in 1810; Orrin Doolittle in 1811; and in 1822 Horace Agard and John Sayre. In 1824 Brother Agard returned with Solon Stocking; then followed Gaylord Judd, who lived to the age of 74, dying in March, 1859, after having been in the ministry thirty-eight years. Philo Barbary and Benjamin Shipman came in 1825 and 26. In 1827 the Susquehanna District was formed with Horace Agard as presiding elder and John Griffin and Joseph Towner preachers in the Spencer charge, which at this time included the towns of Spencer, Tioga, Barton and Chemung, a four-weeks circuit.

The first camp-meeting on this charge was held in Ellistown in September, 1832 on the land of David Lyons on the bank of the Susquehanna River. Horace Agard was presiding elder and Joseph Towner preacher. A grand, religious revival was the result which added a large number of worshippers to the little Ellistown, Barton and Factoryville classes, many of them becoming zealous adherents of the faith. The next year, or, possibly the second year thereafter, a second camp-meeting was held in the same place with the Rev. C. W. Harris and Rev. E. B. Tenney on the charge which was equally successful.

THE BARTON CLASSES AND CHURCH

About 1805 a class was organized at the house of Peter Barnes in Barton, among the first members being Peter Barnes and wife, Gilbert and Betsey Smith, Benjamin Aikens, Samuel Mundy, Daniel Bensley, Peter Hoffman and Selah Payne. The first ministers were Horace Agard and Timothy Lee and the first local preacher Benjamin Aiken. They gathered for a long time in the log schoolhouse of district No. 1.

A meeting of the members of this Methodist Society was held at the schoolhouse, Oct. 13th, 1832 for the purpose of appointing a building committee to erect a church. Daniel Bensley, Samuel Mills and Washington Smith were selected as that committee and commenced action immediately. Gilbert Smith donated the land and a contract for the erection of the church was entered into at once. The church, when completed, cost \$1,133.13, which was raised by subscription. The building was dedicated Oct. 6th, 1836, the dedication sermon being preached by Rev. C. W. Harris. After about 1850 the Barton church became independent of the Factoryville charge; before that period the same minister had supplied both places. The old church stood until 1892, when it was torn down and the material used in the erection of the new, which was completed and dedicated March 14th, 1893. The new church was erected at the foot of the hill in a less exposed position than that of the first structure.

The following is a list of the ministers who have served at the Barton church from 1830 to 1902. Until 1850 this list will apply to Emory Chapel and Fletcher Chapel as well, the circuit extending to that time: Since 1850 Fletcher Chapel, or, as it is now called, "The Waverly Church," has separate pastors:

1830, H. S. Stocking; 1831, M. H. Gaylord; 1832, John Griffing, S. B. Garlington; 1833, John Griffing, C. Giddings; 1834, C. W. Harris, E. B. Tenney;

1835, Solon B. Stocking, A. Warren; 1836, W. H. Pearne, J. R. Boswell; 1837, W. Wyatt, J. R. Boswell; 1838, B. D. Sniffin, H. Benjamin; 1839, B. D. Sniffin, J. R. Boswell; 1840, Horace Agard, J. R. Boswell; 1841, D. Simmons, J. Mulkey; 1842, D. Simmons, B. Ellis; 1843, G. Harmon; 1844-5, E. Smith; 1846, M. Ruger, A. J. Burlingame; 1847, M. Round, E. Owen, B. Ellis; 1848, M. Round, E. Owen; 1849, V. M. Coryell, A. D. Torrey; 1850, V. M. Coryell, A. P. Meade; 1851, King Elwell; 1852-3, J. W. Hewitt; 1845, Philip Bartlett; 1855, O. M. McDowell; 1856-7, N. S. DeWill; 1858-9, Welcome Smith; 1860-1, C. E. Taylor; 1862-3, F. S. Chubbuck; 1864, C. W. Todd; 1865-6, Joseph Madison; 1867-8, Wm. Keatley; 1869, Richard; 1870-1, A. F. Harding; 1872, J. B. Santee; 1873, J. B. Davis; 1874-76, J. C. Brainard; 1877-9, Luther Peck; 1880-2 J. B. Chynoweth; 1883-5, S. B. Keeney; 1886-7, Luther Peck; 1888-9, S. F. Wright; 1890-2, Albert F. Brown; 1892-7, S. A. Terry; 1897-9, S. E. Hunt; 1899-00, Charles D. Skinner; 1900-1, Thomas Livingston; 1902, J. B. Davis.

EMORY CHAPEL

This was the first church building erected in the town of Barton. It is also, at this date, the oldest place of worship in this section and is in an excellent state of preservation due to the efforts of the Ladies' Society of that church and Tioga Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution. It was erected in 1833, as indicated by distinct figures on the front; it is quite possible that it was not dedicated until in the year 1834. Here it has stood these many years, almost alone, on one of the prettiest knolls in the valley, guarding the graves of many of the early settlers, supported, cared for and loved by the descendants of those worthy ancestors, who placed it there, a connecting link between the dim and quiet past and the busy, noisy, hustling present.

FLETCHER CHAPEL

In 1828 the Factoryville class was formed by Elishama Tozer and wife, Pierre Hyatt and wife and Jerusha Wilcox. Elishama Tozer was appointed class leader, which position he held for forty years, living to a ripe old age. After the two camp meetings, already mentioned, and other strenuous effort by this little band of workers, their place of worship, the old Walker schoolhouse, with great difficulty held the increased numbers that congregated there to worship. Among this congregation were eight local preachers and three exhorters. The local preachers were, Elishama Tozer, Gilbert H. Hallett, Thomas Wilcox, Andrew Burhite, King Elwell, Peter Holiday, Peter Wentz and L. Bennett. The exhorters were Dr. Rowland Wilcox, Shepard Wilcox and Mandeville J. Reed. King Elwell became a prominent divine and died January 19th, 1885. Late in the thirties this class was divided into three parts for lack of room to worship in the old schoolhouse. A portion going to the Perryville schoolhouse, later known as West Hill; another portion worshipped at the Scott schoolhouse on the west side of the Chemung River. They all reunited upon the completion of Fletcher Chapel.

Fletcher Chapel was commenced in 1840 and completed in 1841. It stood directly west of the Brick Church on Ithaca street and was a large wooden structure of fine appearance, which cost about \$3,000. There were long steps and a platform across the entire front of the structure, and a large double door leading to the vestibule, where was conspicuously displayed a sign, "Gentlemen will leave their tobacco at the door." There were two doors from this vestibule into the church and stairs leading to the gallery, which occupied three sides of the auditorium. The east side was for males, the west for females and the choir at the north end. The church was heated with two large, box-wood stoves at one end with pipes leading to the chimney at the other.

This chapel was dedicated December 10th, 1840, Rev. Horace Agard and J. R. Boswell were the pastors on this circuit at the time. The trustees were Gilbert H. Hallett, Luther Stone, Philip Finch, Joseph E. Hallett, Frederick and Alpheus Tozer. The first Sunday School in this church was organized May 30th, 1841; Peter Wentz, superintendent; Philip Finch, first and Luther Stone, second assistants. Joseph E. Hallett, librarian. Soon after the church was in complete working order a small melodeon was discovered in the choir loft, and when they commenced to use it, it was with fear and

trembling, as musical instruments in churches at that time were something new; later a bass viol appeared on the scene, but the annals do not inform us how long it remained.

About 1846 that portion of the Ellistown class living west of the Talmadge Hill road made application to come with the Fletcher Chapel class; which request was granted. Some time later the remainder of the Emory Chapel class petitioned to be admitted, which was also granted.

At a quarterly meeting held in Fletcher Chapel in February, 1855 a committee consisting of V. M. Coryell and Joseph E. Hallett was appointed for the purchasing of a plot of ground in Waverly to erect a Methodist church thereon. A lot was eventually purchased on the east side of Waverly street nearly opposite what is now Elizabeth street. During the next ten years the people of the church labored continuously to collect funds for the erection of the new church and after many discouragements and disappointments the new church was finally completed in 1864. The last quarterly meeting in the Factoryville chapel was held February 17th, 1864 and during the next week the new building was dedicated by Bishop James, of New York. The old chapel was sold to the Baptist association who tore it down and used the material in the erection of their Waverly church, which was being built at that time. For less than two years the faithful band enjoyed their new church, when, alas! this beautiful structure caught fire from a defective chimney while the congregation was worshipping there and was consumed. The congregation was notified by outsiders that the structure was on fire and took a very hasty departure. This occurred in December, 1865. For the year following the congregation worshipped in Davis Hall. Immediate action was taken to erect a new church, the old plot being sold, and another purchased at the southwest corner of Waverly and Chemung streets. With the six thousand dollars insurance and many liberal subscriptions work was immediately commenced on the new brick structure, the corner stone having been laid on June 15th, 1866. The building was completed and dedicated April 4th, 1867 by Rev. Hiram Mattison. The reports show that at this time the Sabbath school had twenty-six teachers and one hundred and forty pupils.

The semi-centennial of the organization of the Methodist class at Factoryville was fittingly celebrated in the new brick church on December 7th, 8th and 9th, 1878. The growth of the church membership had more than kept pace with the increase of the village population, the original band having increased from five to four hundred and fifty members during the half century. Rev. King Elwell, of Newark Valley, who united with the church at Factoryville in 1831, was present and delivered the sermon on Sunday, December 8th.

In 1914 the present imposing brownstone church that now houses the congregation was built to replace the brick structure. Rev. George S. Connell was pastor at the time.

The following is a list of the Methodist ministers who have served since 1841:

1841, John Mulkey, D. Simon; 1842, Benjamin Ellis, D. Simon; 1843-4, Peter S. Worden; 1845-6, A. G. Burlingame, Morgan Ruger; 1847, William Round; 1848, E. Owen; 1849-50, Vincent M. Coryell; 1851-2, J. W. Davidson; 1853, Oliver McDowell; 1854-55, George P. Porter; 1856, J. M. Snyder; 1857-8, David A. Shepard; 1859-60, George P. Porter; 1861, John A. Wood; 1862-3, Horatio R. Clark; 1864-6, S. W. Weiss; 1867, Henry Wheeler; 1868-70, W. B. Westlake; 1871, L. W. Peck; 1872-3, William H. Olin; 1874, Samuel F. Brown; 1875-6, D. C. Olmstead; 1877-9, G. R. Hair; 1880-2, Albert L. Smalley; 1883-5, Samuel Moore; 1886-8, John A. Woodruff; 1889-91, William L. Thorpe; 1892-7, Charles N. Surdam; 1898-1901, J. W. Nicholson; 1902-4, M. S. Godshall; 1905, A. B. Cook; William J. Hill; 1909-11, Robert L. Clark.

Following Mr. Clark the pastors have been Rev. George S. Connell, Rev. Fred Connell, Rev. John Macdonald, Rev. John S. Crompton and Rev. J. Arthur Jones, who occupies the pastorate at present.

THE METHODIST CHURCH OF CHEMUNG

This church was founded during a religious revival in the year 1819. The original society numbered thirty members, among whom were Jeremiah Holland and wife, James Ribble and wife, Epenetus Owen and wife, Philip McConnel and wife, Joseph Swain and wife, William Kellogg and wife, Stephen Vanderlip and wife, Nancy Floyd, Katie Floyd, Julia Wynkoop, Betsey

Swain and Treadway Kellogg. The first meeting was held in the schoolhouse near Wynkoop Creek. Rev. Horace Agard was the first presiding elder and Rev. Sopronus Stocking one of the first circuit preachers. Rev. William H. Pearne was the first resident preacher.

In June, 1834 or 35 the third camp meeting in this valley was held on the banks of the Chemung River on the farm of Harry N. Floyd. George Laine was the presiding elder and John Griffin and Charles W. Giddings were preachers; many conversions to the good old Methodist faith was the result. Brother Floyd's log and timber house was one of the Methodist Inns, where the itinerant ministers were always welcome. There were many houses throughout the land of the same character where those hardy missionaries were ever more than welcome.

The society continued to hold its meetings in the schoolhouse until the year 1838, when they built a small church where the Holbert crossing is now located which they occupied until 1849 when the Erie Railway Company bought the property while securing rights of way for their road. The old church was moved farther south on the Wm. Holbert farm and converted into a barn and is now in a good state of preservation. They immediately erected the present Chemung church, which was completed in 1850, and has a seating capacity of 450; at a cost of \$1,500. The church is now in a prosperous condition and the building is in a good state of repair, having been thoroughly renovated, inside and out a few years ago. They are and ever have been supplied with a regular minister.

THE WAVERLY PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH

In searching the early annals of this section the name of Rev. William Wisner is frequently found and it is always a record of work for the Master. Brother Wisner was the entire Presbyterian church in this section for several years in the early part of the last century. He was born in Warwick, Orange Co., N. Y. in 1782 and died in Cedar Rapids, Iowa, Jan. 7th, 1871. He adopted the profession of law and practiced in Orange Co., N. Y. for several years but relinquished that profession to become a clergyman. He studied theology at Princeton Seminary, was pastor of a church at Athens, Pa., for some time and later had charge of the Presbyterian church at Ithaca, N. Y. In 1831 he took charge of the Brick church at Rochester, N. Y. where he remained for several years, when he removed to Cedar Rapids, Iowa in 1870.

He was on his way to supply a charge in the western part of the state of New York in 1811 and soon after having passed through Athens his horse was injured causing his return to that place to await his recovery. What occurred there is best related in his book, "Incidents in a Pastor's Life." "There was a little village on the edge of Pennsylvania, where there was no church and no preaching, except that of two Universalist ministers. There had not been an orthodox sermon for more than three years. The missionaries shunned the place because the population were so inveterately Universalist that they would not hear them. As the writer had been called there while at the Bar, to try an ejectment case, he thought the novelty of hearing a lawyer preach would bring the people out, so he resolved to spend his unappropriated Sabbath there. Having no expectation of more than one service, he proposed to show in a single discourse the total depravity of the human heart."

When the time came for the service he was more than surprised to find the old Academy crowded and his discourse was listened to with rapt attention and he was requested to hold another service which he did on the following Sunday. The result of his efforts was a religious revival that was long remembered. He was urged to continue with them and finally consented to do so and remained until he left to take charge at Ithaca and thus, he says, "By the lameing of my horse, I was sent to commence my labors among the Universalists and infidels, where it might be said with truth Satan's seat was." This is a little hard on Athens.

The Presbyterian Church of Waverly was organized on June 8th, 1847, but the history of the Presbyterian faith in this vicinity goes back to 1811, when Brother Wisner arrived in the Valley. Many of the early settlers were from New England, descended from Puritan stock, and they were frequently visited by missionaries sent out by the New England societies. Some were organized into church societies before leaving their old homes; for example, the colony that settled at Smithfield, Bradford County, Pa., in 1801. Less than twenty years after the close of the Revolution a church was formed at Wyalusing; another a few years later at Wysox.

The first church in this immediate vicinity was organized at Athens on July 8th, 1812, and was the outcome of the labors of the Rev. William Wis-

ner and was known as the "First Congregational Church." The church was connected with the "Luzerne Association" and numbered thirty members. Mr. Wisner was the first pastor, preaching alternately at the old schoolhouse at Milltown and the Academy at Athens. He was in charge for the next three years, resigning his pastorate February 27th, 1816.

After Mr. Wisner came Rev. John Bascom, Rev. M. York, Rev. John Smith, Rev. Simeon R. Jones, Rev. James Williamson, Rev. Isaac W. Platt, and perhaps, others. In April, 1823 the Congregational church of Athens adopted the Presbyterian form of government, being connected with the Susquehanna Presbytery. Some years later it became Dutch Reformed but eventually Presbyterian again. The first church building was erected during Rev. Isaac W. Platt's pastorate in 1826. It may also be noted that a son of the first pastor, Rev. William C. Wisner, served as pastor during 1833. He was born at Elmira, N. Y., Dec. 7th, 1808 and died in Lockport, N. Y., July 14th, 1880. His immediate successors were Rev. William Adams, Rev. C. C. Carr and Rev. Curtis Thurston.

Mindful of the best interests of others some of the members of the Athens church held a meeting in the schoolhouse at Milltown, March 2nd, 1847 to take into consideration the expediency of establishing a church at Factoryville to be composed of members of the church residing in that vicinity and such other duly qualified persons as might wish to unite with them. There were present at this meeting Rev. Curtis Thurston, of Athens, Moderator, Samuel Wheelock, Job Shepard, George A. Perkins, Moses Wheelock, A. H. Woodworth, Jacob Fitzgerald, William H. Thomas and Benjamin Davis.

Agreeable to public notice, a second meeting was held at the schoolhouse in Factoryville, where the following resolution was adopted:

"Resolved, That we invite the Chemung Presbytery to come to Factoryville and organize us into a Presbyterian church; and also that we ask the Presbytery to hold its meeting as soon as possible."

The request was granted and on June 8th, 1847 eighteen persons, previously with the Athens church, and four others were organized into the Presbyterian church of Factoryville by Rev. Curtis Thurston, of Athens, Rev. C. C. Carr, of Horseheads and one Rev. Backus.

The members who joined from the Athens church were as follows: Benjamin Davis, Eva Davis, Margaret Davis, Samuel Yeatman, Hetty Jane Yeatman, Cynthia Piper, Eliza Spalding, Rachel Tannery, Deborah Shepard, Job Shepard, W. H. Thomas, Edmund Delaney, Jacob Fitzgerald, A. H. Woodworth, Minard Larnard, Angelina Thomas, Ruth Woodworth, Jacob Cluto; and from the Congregational church at Halsey Valley, J. J. Brinkerhoff, Rachel Brinkerhoff, Miss Martha Brinkerhoff and Mrs. Anna Elston.

William H. Thomas, James J. Brinkerhoff, Arden H. Woodworth and Edmund Delaney were elected elders and during the following October they were ordained and installed. Rev. Goldsmith, of Southport, preached the ordination sermon and Rev. P. H. Fowler, of Elmira, delivered the charge to the elders. August 23rd, 1847, at a regularly called meeting of the congregation the following trustees were elected: for three years, Benjamin Davis, Owen Spalding; for two years, John Barker, Job Shepard; for one year, Charles H. Shepard, Jacob Fitzgerald and Arden H. Woodworth.

Though completely organized the society still lacked a house of worship. Week-day meetings were held from house to house. On Sundays the services were held at first in the Factoryville schoolhouse and later with the consent of the Baptist society, in their church on Sunday afternoons. Rev. Curtis Thurston divided his time between Athens and Factoryville and there was no resident pastor for some time. The records show that an unsuccessful attempt was made at the beginning of 1848 to secure the services of one Rev. Parmelee. On May 1st, of the same year, the Rev. Nathaniel Elmer came and for nine years remained as their pastor. When Mr. Elmer came there were thirty-seven members; during his nine years of service there were 107 received by letter and upon profession of faith 21, the net increase being 85, as 43 were dismissed during the same time.

The first church was erected in 1849. The Erie Railroad was then building and when the station site was located, the people of the church wisely selected the present location at the northwest corner of Park and Pennsylvania avenues, as the site of their new church. Pennsylvania avenue was then merely a country lane. Here in an open field the new church was built at a cost of about \$1,600. Two additions were made to the original structure, which was materially enlarged in 1860. The present beautiful brick structure was completed in 1886. By May 1st 1885, the subscriptions for a new church amounted to nearly \$15,000 and Architect T. L. Lacey, of

Binghamton, N. Y., prepared plans for an edifice 75 by 100 feet with a tower, 16 feet square at the base, the audience room to be 66 by 66 feet, semi-circular in form with an inclined floor; the rear to contain a lecture room, 28 by 48 feet, with Sunday School rooms above. In July the trustees advertised for bids and later a contract was made for the erection of the building, price being \$14,600. Rev. J. L. Taylor, then pastor, laid the cornerstone of the new church on September 25th, 1885. A fair was held in the new church in June, 1886, which netted nearly \$1,500. The church cost, when completed and furnished, about \$30,000. The building was dedicated September 20th, 1886. The Manse was erected in 1889.

Rev. Nathaniel Elmer, the first resident pastor was succeeded by Rev. Oliver Crane, who had been a missionary to Turkey; he remained about three years, and then returned to the field of his missionary labors. He was followed by Rev. D. S. Johnson, who remained a little more than six years. Rev. J. B. Beaumont came next and remained four years and then Rev. William H. Bates arrived and tarried eight years. His successor, Rev. Palmer S. Hulbert, remained three years, when Rev. J. L. Taylor took up the burden and was succeeded by Rev. Peter R. Ross, an eminent divine in November, 1889. After a service of twenty years he resigned in the spring of 1910 and accepted a call from the church at Hornell, N. Y. He was succeeded by Rev. Parke Richards, who came from a church in the Wyoming Valley in the fall of 1910. Rev. A. O. Caldwell followed Mr. Richards and was succeeded by the present pastor, Rev. Thomas Tighe.

THE EPISCOPAL CHURCH OF WAVERLY

The Grace Protestant Episcopal Church of Waverly was organized and incorporated under the provisions of the statutes of the state of New York on December 28th, 1853. It was the last of the five societies now owning churches in the village to erect a house of worship and the original building is still in use; though it has been partly remodeled and very recently placed in first class order throughout. The author has been unable to obtain any written record of the preliminary steps leading to the formal organization of the society but there is a legend which tells that the starting point of the movement to erect a new church was a social gathering at the home of Mrs. Mary Palmer. The certificate of organization was signed by Rev. George Watson, the rector of St. Paul's Episcopal church of Owego, Levi Gardner, Arthur Yates and A. P. Spalding.

Waverly then formed a part of the diocese of Western New York, which included all of the state west of Otsego County and was under the charge of Bishop Delancey. It was transferred from the charge of his successor, Bishop Cox to Bishop Huntington, when the diocese of Central New York was set off in the late sixties. The first rector of the church, Rev. Horatio Gray entered upon his duties April 9th, 1855, coming to Waverly from St. Andrews Church, Philadelphia. During his pastorate the church at the southwest corner of Park avenue and Tioga street was built and completed at a cost of about \$4,000. After a little more than two years of faithful work Mr. Gray resigned on June 10th, 1858. He died in Boston about 1900. The list of the original members of the church, as given by Mr. Gray in December, 1855, includes the following names:

Arthur Yates, Mary Palmer, Levi Gardiner, Eliza Gardiner, Jane Fairchild, Theo. Jennings, and wife, Lorenzo Cole, Sara Russell, Mrs. De Lafayette Clark, Thomas Yates, Maria G. Manners, Alvah Jarvis, Augustus Snyder, William A. Brooks, Emma Yates, Charles Payson, Mary Knapp, Emily Yates, Amos Spalding, Hiram M. Moore, Jerusha Rice, William E. Moore, Helen D. Dudley, Nancy Fairchild, Mary A. Payson, Frances Moore, William Manners, Benjamin Rice, D. L. F. Clark, George Fairchild, Sarah Moore, Frances Cole, Jacob H. Russell, Louisa Jarvis.

Rev. Charles Beardslee succeeded Mr. Gray in 1858 and filled this charge for two years, being succeeded December 19, 1860 by Rev. John W. McCullough, who resigned in July, 1863, and the next month Rev. Francis F. Rice came as his successor, remaining until March 29th, 1865. Mr. Rice resided in St. Catharines, New York at the commencement of this century and was actively engaged in the ministry at that time. The next rector was Rev. William Long, who remained two years. His successor was Rev. J. E. Esch, After a stay of three years he resigned June 30th, 1873. Mr. Esch died in St. Louis, Missouri about 1895. Rev. James A. Brown was his successor, coming to Waverly August 3rd, 1873 and remaining until August, 1878. He returned to Waverly during the Old Home Week celebration in 1910 and took a prominent part in the exercises, being located at that time in Pittsburgh, Pa. The rectory here was built during his pastorate. A parish

school was conducted for several years in the little building which now forms the rear part of the rectory. Mr. Brown was followed by Rev. Chas. Seymour, under whose care the church was greatly altered and improved. He resigned April 12th, 1884 and Rev. J. B. Murray came next on September 7th, 1884, supplies having filled the vacancy during the summer. Dr. Murray remained until March, 1886, and was succeeded in the following June by Rev. George Bowan, who remained three years. Mr. Bowan died in Waverly, September 18th, 1898.

Rev. J. H. DeMile became rector June 7th, 1889 and died suddenly of heart failure the following January. His successor, Rev. J. Hazard Hartzowl took charge February 1st, 1890 and after a pastorate of less than five months, died of a similar malady June 9th of that year. There was no resident rector during the next year, supplies filling the interval until June 1st, 1891, when Rev. A. W. Ebersol became rector. He resigned October 1st, 1891 and was later rector of a church at Watkins, N. Y. After Mr. Ebersol came Rev. Charles Donohue, February 29th, 1892. He resigned in August, 1894 and was followed by Rev. William Gordon Bentley, who came to Waverly in December, 1894 and remained until October, 1898. Rev. T. Ainslie Stevenson came next on February 14th, 1899 remaining until 1904. Mr. Stevenson's successor was Rev. H. W. Crydenwise who served from 1904 until 1907 when he was followed by Rev. Charles T. Raynor. Mr. Raynor was rector from 1907 until 1912 when he, in turn was succeeded by Rev. Ernest J. Hopper who remained from 1913 to 1916. In 1916 Rev. Charles P. Bispham became rector and was in Waverly until 1918 when he was succeeded by Rev. A. T. Doughty whose rectorship continued to 1925 when Rev. J. Lyon Hatfield succeeded him. In 1925 Mr. Hatfield was transferred to Scranton, Pa., and Rev. Levi W. Lunn, the present rector began his duties.

ST. JAMES ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH

St. James Roman Catholic Church of Waverly has existed as a separate charge only since January, 1881, at that time being set off from the Owego Mission, of which it had previously formed a part. Like the other churches of the village, it is an offshoot of an earlier organization, and, to trace its beginning in this vicinity, we must go back some seventy years. The first mention of settlers belonging to this church occurs in the earlier thirties, among the names being those of John Sliney, Andrew Quigley, Edmund Ryan, Patrick Driscoll, Thomas Curran, Jeremiah Koeghan. To minister to the spiritual needs of their widely scattered people, missionary priests came from northern Pennsylvania and southern New York. The intervals between their visits were long and uncertain as the difficulties they faced were neither few nor slight. The field was very large and the number of workers very small. In 1843 the Binghamton Mission included five counties, the single priest stationed there attending places as widely separated as Owego, Ithaca, Watkins, Ovid and Factoryville, making his toilsome rounds on horseback.

The first priest who visited Factoryville came in 1842. He was Rev. J. V. O'Reilly, of Friendville, Susquehanna Co., Pa. In October of the next year Rev. Andrew Doyle, C. C. was stationed at Binghamton by Archbishop Hughes. He made three visits to Factoryville during the six months prior to May 1st, 1844, when he was sent to New York City to take charge of a church there. For the next two months Father O'Reilly again attended the people of Factoryville. In December, 1844 Rev. John Sheridan was assigned to the Owego mission, remaining until September 1847. He was succeeded by Rev. W. Gilbride and he, in turn, by Rev. Creedon. Father McCabe and Father Mallon came next and in June, 1852 came Rev. James T. McManus. Father McManus' territory included four counties, Tioga, Tompkins, Seneca and Schuyler.

These several priests had made visits to Factoryville only at long intervals. The size of their territory prevented frequent visits, but priests from Towanda occasionally came to Athens and Ridgebury, where the services were attended by the Factoryville people. The usual meeting place of the congregation at Waverly was at the home of John Sliney, the house being that now known as No. 445 Waverly street, now occupied by R. C. Kolb.

Upon the completion of the Erie Railroad in 1849 the village grew very rapidly and the congregation as well. By 1852 a church building was a necessity and John Sliney and James Kline started out with a subscription list to secure the necessary funds. As he had done to the other churches, Owen Spalding donated a site and in the fall of 1852 a building was begun on Erie street about 300 feet east of Pennsylvania avenue. It is still in existence after its abandonment for religious purposes having been converted

into a part of the Lawrence-Letts Elbow Factory. The contract was let to John J. Terry, the price being \$800. A building of the simplest and plainest architecture was completed and dedicated July 7th, 1853.

In December, 1858, Father McManus was transferred to a larger field of labor at Geneva and was succeeded by Rev. Nicholas Byrne, who remained until October, 1860. Rev. Joseph Butler came next, remaining until August, 1862. Rev. B. Cooney followed Father Butler, remaining until the end of 1863, when he was succeeded by Rev. Francis Clark. The congregation had by this time outgrown its original home and Father Clarke began to plan for a larger and more modern structure. The land on the northwest corner of Chemung and Clark streets, on which the present church and rectory stand, was purchased by John Sliney for \$600 and a contract for a new church building was let to George S. Wiggins, of Nichols, who began work Sept. 13th, 1870. The frame was inclosed before winter set in and finished before the coming spring. The nave was 45 by 87, and 45 feet high and accommodated 700 people. Before the church was completed Father Clarke was transferred to Elmira and the work was finished under the direction of his successor Father James Rogers. The church was dedicated September 1st, 1871 and cost about \$8,000.

In April, 1877 Rev. John O'Mara succeeded Father Rogers who was transferred to a larger church in Buffalo. Rev. James Leddy acted as assistant to Father O'Mara. In June, 1881, when Waverly was set off from the Owego Mission Rev. John Brady was sent as the first resident priest. There was no rectory at that time, as previously the visiting priests had been entertained at the homes of members of the congregation. The contract for the present Rectory was let to John Seacord in June, 1881 and the building was completed by the beginning of the next year. November 5th, 1885, Father McShane arrived to succeed Father Brady. During his pastorate the debt on the church was lifted and many improvements made. A pipe organ was installed at a cost of about \$1,100 in October, 1889. Father McShane remained until October, 1893, when he was relieved by Father Naughton, who remained until June 1901, when he was transferred to a larger church in Hornell. Rev. J. J. Moriarity was his successor and remained until 1907, when he was succeeded by Rev. James Griffin. Father Griffin was succeeded by the present pastor, Rev. Edward J. Dwyer in November 1920.

In March 1913 the church was completely destroyed by fire and was replaced immediately with the present brick structure.

LOCKWOOD METHODIST CHURCH

A few years after the erection of Fletcher Chapel another Methodist Chapel was built on Cayuta Creek, near Bingham's Mills, now the village of Lockwood. This was the fourth Methodist church built in the town of Barton before 1855. Religious service had been conducted in the settlement since its early days, usually by ministers from Van Etten and the schoolhouse had been the spiritual, as well as the intellectual, temple. According to the recording steward's minutes, Cayuta Creek Circuit, Owego District, was organized August 19th, 1854. Rev. E. H. Paerne was the presiding Elder and Rev. O. M. McDowell, pastor in charge. The names of Charles Bingham, Harris Tozer, Jedediah Fields, William A. Reed, Isaac Barnes, James Parker and James M. Sliter appear on the list of stewards.

The early records show that a quarterly conference was held at the Tozer (Red) schoolhouse on Cayuta Creek August 19th, 1854. There were present E. Tozer, local preacher, Gilbert Edgecomb, C. E. Hedges, Hiram Howe and James M. Sliter, leaders and James Parker, recording steward. Various committeees were appointed and Charles Bingham was chosen delegate to attend the district convention. Before the next quarterly meeting the chapel was completed and the second meeting was held within its walls on November 18th, 1854. An attempt to build a parsonage in the latter part of 1855 failed. In 1857, possibly 1858, a parsonage was erected on the Talmadge Hill road just east of the Red schoolhouse. This property was sold and a parsonage built in Lockwood in 1884.

The chapel erected in 1854 stood on the Cayuta Creek road more than one mile above Bingham's Mills near the mouth of Dean Creek. It was a white frame building, of the style so commonly erected at that period and was built by Charles Bingham and Samuel Davis at a cost of about \$1,200.

The church stood until the summer of 1861, when it was destroyed by the cowardly act of an incendiary whose identity was never discovered. An unsuccessful attempt had been made to destroy the church a short time before but had been discovered in time to save the structure. The burning of the church was a severe loss as it was not insured and not yet fully paid

for. At the next quarterly meeting the pator was authorized to leave the circuit to collect money to pay the church debt and the presiding elder was authorized to sell the church site to apply on the indebtedness. Though the lot was not sold the debt was paid in full but the society did not build another church until nearly twenty-five years later. During this interval the schoolhouse was again the meeting place for a time, and later Bingham's Hall. There was a resident pastor during all this time.

In the summer of 1886 a building committee was appointed, consisting of William C. Edgerton and George D. Brock and the present church was built in the village of Lockwood that year at a cost of about \$1,400. The bell was purchased by subscription in 1896. There are about 75 attendants and the society is now out of debt. With the exception of the recording steward's book, there are in existence no records of the society prior to 1853, so the names of all the original members can not be ascertained. Among them, however, are remembered Christopher Hedges and wife, Noah Hanford and wife, George Neewell and wife, Isaac Barnes and wife, Charles Bingham and wife, William Thorp and wife, Henry Lyons and wife and Mrs. J. C. Lyons. The succession of pastors since the establishment of the circuit until 1897 is as follows: the year they arrived only being given: 1854, O. M. McDowell; 1855, F. Tupper; 1856, Edgar Sibley; 1857, Rodney S. Rose; 1859, C. V. Arnold; 1860, P. S. Bridgeman; 1861, J. M. Grimes; 1863, William Keatley; 1865, William Hilles; 1867, A. B. Eckert; 1868, George Lent; 1869, George F. Ketchum; 1870, W. A. Gavitt; 1871, J. B. Davis; 1873, W. W. Andrews; 1875, R. J. Allen; 1878, E. N. Sabin; 1880, N. S. Dewitt; 1883, C. D. Sheppard; 1885, Zibt Evans; 1888, C. H. Jewel; 1889, John D. Bloodgood; 1892, S. B. Keeney; 1895, A. F. Brown; 1897, S. A. Terry.

THE UNION CHURCH OF NORTH BARTON

The Union Church at North Barton was built by subscription in 1870. The subscription list, which contains the name of the incorporation and the certificate of incorporation of the North Barton Society is preserved among the other church records at Lockwood. This Society must have been formed very early, as Rosman Ingalls preached there in 1833-34, and they had preaching at the schoolhouse until their church was built. This church was not used except upon rare occasions for several years until recently (1911). The church has been renovated, placed in good condition and services are now held there a part of the time.

OAK HILL BAPTIST CHURCH

The Oak Hill Baptist church was built in 1848. The Baptist Society was formed February 26th, 1796 with a membership of ten, as follows: David Jayne and wife; Moses Fountain and wife; Samuel Fountain and wife; Jesse Miller and wife; Ward Smith and wife. Meetings were regularly held from the formation of the Society, in private dwellings, Daily schoolhouse and Shipman Hollow schoolhouse, but more often in the Meeker schoolhouse, near where the church now stands. In 1847 a committee was appointed to build the church which consisted of Rev. A. Gibson, Ahira Barden and Foster Taylor and when the church was completed it was given the name of Tioga and Barton Baptist church. It is now better known as "The Oak Hill Baptist Church." At the time the church was built the eldest members were Jonas Kishpaugh and wife, Ahira Barden and wife, John Hole and wife and Perkins Taylor and wife. It is the oldest church in the association and known as the "Mother Church." Since the formation of the association there have been nearly fifty ministers on the charge.

WAVERLY'S FIRE DEPARTMENT

One of the most important departments in any village is the Fire Department and for this reason, considerable space will be devoted to the history of Waverly's fire fighters.

Broad Street in 1855 contained but three brick buildings; the Snyder House, directly in the rear of the depot, the Davis or Exchange Block on the southeast corner of Broad and Fulton streets and the Spalding Block.

The more enterprising and progressive citizens believed that the best interests of the village could be served by the organization of a fire company and the procuring of the necessary fire-fighting apparatus. Accordingly, the men elected to serve as village trustees in March, 1855 were selected from those known to favor the project. For two weeks after the election things moved along quietly but on the 18th of March the necessity for an organized body of fire-fighters was made painfully manifest by Waverly's

first great fire. It began in Peter Compton's store on the south side of Broad street and burned eastward to and including Mrs. Gibbon's Store and westward almost to the Davis Block destroying in all seventeen stores and dealing a severe blow to the business interests of the village. There was no longer any doubt that a fire company was needed and from this time on there was no lack of interest until it was an accomplished fact.

On April 28th, 1855 notice was given that a meeting of the taxable inhabitants would be held in the Claremont House at the corner of Waverly and Chemung streets for the purpose of voting an appropriation to procure a fire engine, hose, etc. The election was held on May 4th and the result was the appropriation of \$900 for this purpose, there having been but six votes against the proposition. At the regular meeting of the village board that same evening Mr. Joseph E. Hallett was instructed to proceed immediately to New York City and purchase the necessary equipment. From his experience in that city Mr. Hallett was familiar with the needs of a fire department. There was no money in the village treasury but Mr. Hallett carried with him the individual notes of the trustees, made payable in ninety days at the Owego Bank, and James Wright, the cashier willingly cashed them. The engine purchased was a hand engine of the Button type and was named Neptune No. 1. "Old Neptune" did service in the village from 1855 until the early seventies.

At a meeting of the Board of Trustees held May 25, 1855, a resolution was passed directing Hiram M. Moore to erect a suitable engine-house, 20 by 30 feet, for the use of which he was to receive \$50.00 per year. This was the old engine house that stood for so many years on the ground now occupied by the present village hall on the south side of Broad street directly opposite the foot of Park avenue. When the new engine arrived it was given a severe test and did nobly, throwing water over a high flagpole and all were very enthusiastic over the complete success of Old Neptune. A spirited meeting was held in Davis Hall on May 27th, 1855, when the first fire company was organized, "Neptune Engine Company, No. 1." A list of the names appearing in the Waverly Advocate and the minute book of the company as having been present and joining at the first meeting follows: Joseph E. Hallett, D. B. Gilbert, John Sliney, Tim Cassidy, Royal Thayer, George C. Walker, J. P. Dunning, William Peck, William Sharp, Horace Whitaker, M. D. Thayer, W. A. Brooks, Virgil Ellis, Isaac P. Simpson, Charles O. Graves, R. A. Elmer, H. W. Langford, Owen Spalding, A. T. Little, William E. Moore, C. Howard Elmer, William Seymour, James Cassidy, A. R. Bunn, R. D. VanDuzer, G. W. Gilbert, H. T. Laine, Rudolph Schutt, E. M. Payne, Alanson Partridge, Richard Whitaker, L. M. Badger, William Polleys, John Delaney, James Partridge, O. L. Delano, M. B. Royall, W. L. Golloway, Alonzo A. Manners, Charles M. Harsh, M. H. Bailey, D. O. Hancock, Thomas J. Brooks, A. S. Mott, E. W. Atwater, John Ellis, James Whitaker, Delbert Smith, William E. Johnson, J. E. Doubleday, E. R. Patton, Jesse Hunt, W. C. Moore, Elijah Dix, H. W. Ransom, John Berry, William Brink, Albert Whitaker, Patrick Driscoll, Asa Brown, Alexander Delano, DeFont Ellison, Isaac Brink, James H. Ellison, C. M. Dunlap, T. C. Delano, Robert Manners, John Fox.

There were also three torch boys, Hugh J. Baldwin, Hatfield H. Hallett and Albert Whitaker. The company elected officers as follow: Foreman, Joseph E. Hallett; First Assistant, O. L. Delano; Second Assistant, Tim Cassidy; Secretary, E. W. Atwater; Treasurer, William Peck; Hose Company Foreman, A. T. Little; First Assistant, William A. Brooks.

The company was a large one and consisted of the flower of Waverly's business men. Many of them since that time have become important factors in the development of the village. It required forty men to operate the machine, as it was very strenuous work and the boys labored in relays. The water was obtained from cisterns, the first one built having been located at Broad and Fulton streets, which was completed on September 4th, 1857. Often these cisterns would be leaky and the water failing in a short time, nothing remained for the Neptune boys but to form a bucket brigade. In the winter season matters were even worse, as the cisterns would be frozen and in the words of an old fireman, "it required a great deal of hard labor and much strong language to open them." It was recorded of "Old Neptune" that she was never beaten in a hand-engine contest. The first uniform of the company consisted of a straw hat covered with black oil-cloth with a label across the front, marked, "Neptune 1." These were called tarpaulins; the Chief was the only one supplied with a regulation helmet. They also wore red shirts, black trousers and black belts with white letters.

"Old Neptune, No. 1," was fortunate in having Joseph E. Hallett as foreman, as he had learned the fire business in New York City, where it had

reached a high state of perfection, he having been present at many large fires there. His thirty years experience, which is a grand teacher, was a great benefit to Waverly. When "Uncle Joe" died, he was probably the oldest fireman in the state.

The first fire the company attended was the Phillips and Murray tannery, in Factoryville at two o'clock A. M., June 9th, 1855, when the boys made quick work of a serious conflagration and came back stepping very high, and with their chests well expanded. They were entitled to great credit and received well-merited praise. The second fire of any importance came nearly two years later, on February 19th, 1857, when, despite the best efforts of the company, the old Warford House was entirely consumed and it was with great effort that the Courtney House, a few feet distant, was saved.

Neptune was the only organized company and the old hand-engine with a few hundred feet of hose was the only apparatus for fighting fire when Waverly's second great fire occurred on June 5th, 1871. This fire originated in the grocery and provision store of O. W. Shipman, on the northwest corner of Broad and Waverly streets, about six o'clock A. M. and evidently came from an overheated chimney, where they had been burning refuse a short time before. Alarm from the church bells soon filled the streets with excited crowds and the removal of merchandise from adjoining buildings was begun. The buildings were old and dry and the flames spread so rapidly that the merchandise stored in the street had to be again removed to safer distances, if it was not already in flames. By the action of a bucket brigade Dr. D. D. Harnden's house, No. 423 Waverly street, then almost new, was saved and the progress of the fire stopped on that street. Up Broad St. the flames swept, destroying Myers & Langford's saloon, Spencer's boot and shoe store, Richardson's liquor store, Edward Green's restaurant and the Central House. Here the fire was checked by partly tearing down Faulkner & Dorsett's meat market building.

On the south side of Broad street, meanwhile, Shriver's grocery building had caught fire and from that point the flames spread in both directions until everything between Nos. 316 and 330 was entirely destroyed. The buildings on the south side, beginning with Spalding's Block, were occupied on the ground floor by the Corning saloon, Mrs. Dunn & Field, Ladies Furnishing Goods, Nichols' Jewelry store, Shriver's grocery, Sliney & Murray's Bakery, Baker & Co. grocery and Mrs. Spalding's Millinery store. The old hand-engine did good service but outside assistance had to be obtained and at 8 A. M. the "Monitor" brought from Elmira Goodell Steamer, No. 5 and four hose companies. The cisterns were soon emptied and but little remained for the willing helpers to do. After the fire was apparently subdued and the Elmira companies had started to load up, a second alarm was given and the Elmira steamer worked another two hours with a stream from the Erie water tank at the depot before the danger was entirely over. The fire had consumed sixteen buildings with about twenty-five business places, beside rendering homeless several families who had occupied the upper floors of the structures as residences. The total loss was about \$85,000 with insurance of about \$50,000. Yet serious as was the loss it proved a real benefit to the town by clearing away many unsightly old, wooden buildings, which were soon replaced by more modern brick structures.

In May, 1870, the Board of Trustees disbanded the old Neptune No. 1 company, and appointed Joseph E. Hallett Chief Engineer with instructions to form a new company. Over forty members joined and the new company continued the original name, "Neptune No. 1." The following officers were elected: Foreman, G. H. Powers; 1st Assistant, W. L. Seldon; 2nd Assistant, Hatfield H. Hallett; Foreman of Hose, John Mahoney; Assistant, William L. Mott; Pipemen, Ed. L. Lane, and John R. Raymond.

This was nearly a year previous to the great fire just mentioned, which demonstrated the need of an improved method of fighting fire. The local papers agitated the matter and there was much discussion among the merchants but many of the taxpayers objected to what they claimed was a needless expense. The year of 1873 was distinguished by a number of serious fires, which forced public opinion to a point that something must be done. The first fire occurred on February 21st of that year, when a dwelling house near Factoryville was destroyed. This was followed on February 23rd by a fire in Persons & Hungerford's grocery store at Fulton and Broad streets which seriously damaged the Parshall Block adjoining and menaced the First National Bank building across Fulton street and the Davis Block on the opposite side of Broad street. The loss was \$14,000; with insurance of \$10,000. The work of the fire department was weak and the boys were unable to cope with the danger due to the antiquated apparatus and in-

sufficient water supply, as the cistern on the corner was so near the fire that they could not use it. A month later a more serious fire occurred near the one just mentioned. This fire started in William Manners & Company's old bake shop, used only as a store room which stood in the rear of the present Opera House. From this building the fire spread to the Manners store and thence to the Harris Jewelry store on the east, thence to the roof of the Opera House, which was then a new building and in a short time the destruction of the Opera House and other buildings was complete. There were five stores on the ground floor of the Opera House; Brooks & Tailor, Barber's; Persons & Hungerford, Grocers; who had been burned out a short time before; Crans & Suiter, Grocers; Shulenberg & VanDuzen, Billiard room and L. D. Myers, Restaurant. The contents of all were a total loss.

The Post Office building, Nos. 417 and 419 Fulton street, was seriously damaged and the contents removed to a place of safety. The Tioga House, then in course of erection, was saved by great effort after being damaged to the extent of several thousand dollars. Total loss, \$65,000. The burned district was immediately cleared for rebuilding, men having been employed on the Opera House within twenty-four hours. Ten days later Pratt & Comstock, photographers on the third floor of the J. G. Bush building, were burned out, the fire gradually burning down, giving time for the removal of goods on the lower floors. Those sustaining damage were H. M. Wilcox & Co., Dry Goods; Shulenberg & Ferguson, recently burned out with the Opera House, and Mrs. Dunn & Fields. The total loss was \$10,000. Poor old Neptune had been unable to prevent this series of fires, she was worn out and unfit for service and the water supply was a total failure. Something must be done. The insurance companies threatened to cancel all policies.

On March 26th, 1873, which was the day following the Opera House fire, at a special meeting of the village Board, H. G. Merriam presented a petition, signed by many citizens praying that the Board take speedy action for relief against fire. The Board had already passed a resolution on March 11th previous to purchase a Babcock Fire Extinguisher from an agent at Athens, which, when contracted and tested, was pronounced unsatisfactory. On April 28th the Board contracted for a Silsby Steam Fire Engine No. 3., a hose carriage and three hundred feet of rubber hose for \$5,000. The new steamer arrived early in May, and when tested at the old "Brick Pond" at the foot of Walker Hill, proved a complete success. The first fire extinguished with the new engine was not in Waverly, however; but the coal pockets at Chemung on June 8th, as described elsewhere.

The first village fire at which the steamer assisted occurred June 16th, 1873 in what was known as "Enterprise Row," on South Fulton street. This fire destroyed John Bennis' saloon, William Ryan's meat market, a new building, the property of John Crowley and the grocery store of E. W. Lageman. This was the last serious fire in Waverly for many years; the principal reason for this being, the installing of the new water system.

When Old Neptune was reorganized, a hose company was also formed under the name of Hope Hose, No. 2. This was probably in 1871, but we have been unable to find a roster of the company. The first officers were: President, J. F. Tozer; Foreman, William N. Mott; First Assistant, William H. Morgan; Second Assistant, Frank B. Powers; Secretary and Treasurer, George Brown; Trustees, G. P. Stone, G. H. Mead and Egbert Hammond. In 1874 this company was disbanded. An exempt association of old veterans from Neptune Co. No. 1, was organized in the company headquarters on May 19th, 1884, for active duty in case of an emergency. The officers were: Dr. William E. Johnson, President; Henry E. Laine, Vice President; Hatfield H. Hallett, Secretary and Treasurer and Joseph Hallett, Foreman.

When the steamer was purchased, Old Neptune was sold for a mere pittance to Mr. Button, the original owner, who remodeled it and sold it for a goodly sum, and the old machine remained in service for many subsequent years.

The Silsby steamer went into disuse and was run into quarters, pole first, upon the completion of the water works and after standing idle for a number of years, was finally sold for a small sum to Costello & Neagle, of Elmira.

Early in 1874 the Waverly Advocate announced a concert in the Opera House for the purpose of raising funds to purchase a hose cart and other equipment for a proposed company to be known as Independence Hose, No. 3. For some unknown reason the company did not materialize and Old Neptune, No. 1. continued to exist until the spring of 1875. Then by the formation and incorporation of Tioga Hose Company, No. 1, the history of Old

Neptune was ended and that of the present Fire Department commenced. The Chief Engineers of the Waverly Fire Department from its organization to the date of Old Neptune's disbanding were as follows:

1855-57, William Polleys; 1858-61, Joseph E. Hallett; 1862, Wm. Sharpe; 1863, William W. Terry; 1864, O. W. Shipman; 1865, O. H. P. Kinney; 1866-67, Amasa S. Mott; 1868, William H. Sliney; 1869, John Mahoney; 1870-1, Joseph E. Hallett; 1872, William P. Stone; 1873, J. Newton Dexter; 1874, William H. Sliney.

TIOGA HOSE COMPANY, NO. 1

A meeting of the citizens of the Village of Waverly was called to order in the rooms of Old Neptune on April 8th, 1875 for the purpose of organizing a hose company. Henry G. Merriam was appointed chairman and Coe Mulock, Secretary. The Chairman announced that the purpose of the meeting was the organization of a hose company. A committee was appointed, permanent organization formed and the following officers elected for the year 1875 & 76. Frederick M. Snook, President; John K. Murdock, Foreman; John B. Bailey, First Assistant; Josiah T. Buck, Second Assistant; Coe Mulock, Secretary; Fred E. Lyford, Treasurer. The following were the charter members: Fred M. Snook, Coe Mulock, R. A. Elmer, Ed. L. Mathews, W. E. Newton, R. H. Phalon, William McGuffee, John E. Lewis, Charles Murdock, J. Grove Wilds, Fred A. Sawyer, James W. Lemon, Fred E. Lyford, Frank L. Gilbert, Josiah T. Buck, J. K. Murdock, Albert B. Baldwin, Thomas J. Klase, Reginald Canning and John B. Bailey.

The "Tiogas," the name by which this organization has ever been known, first had their headquarters in the second story of the old department building, but for many years afterwards and until the completion of the present village hall, they occupied the upper part of the Fritcher Building, No. 243 Broad street. This organization has had a brilliant career, having won many prizes for the precision of their evolutions as a company, neatness and beauty of their uniforms and their splendid appearance. They have ever been an important factor in the life of the village. Several noted lecturers have visited the place under the auspices of the company, among them being Rev. Henry Ward Beecher, who lectured in the Opera House on Monday evening, April 15th, 1878 on "Wastes and Burdens of Society."

Soon after the formation of the company, March 20th, 1876, a band was organized with Matthew McGuffee as leader and instructor, which position he retained during the nine years of the band's existence. This band usually consisted of 18 or 20 members and was ever considered one of the best in the Southern Tier and the pride of Waverly and was from the formation, of Tioga Hose, No. 1, a part of its membership.

McGuffee's Orchestra, which consisted of members of the band, was very popular for many years but was disbanded at the time of his death in 1909.

The foreman of Tioga Hose from its organization until 1903 were as follows: 1875-6-8, John K. Murdock; 1877-80-91, John B. Bailey; 1879, J. T. Buck; 1881, W. L. Watrous, served one month and was succeeded by L. R. Manning; 1882-3-4-5-6, George H. Grafft; 1887-8, W. H. W. Jones; 1889-90, Percy L. Lang; 1892, Fred A. Sawyer; 1893, Ed. H. Vanatta; 1894-5-6-7-8, E. E. Walker; 1899-1900, Dr. J. T. Tucker; 1901, F. E. Slawson; 1902-3, H. W. Knapp.

WAVERLY'S FIRE DEPARTMENT

The first public appearance of the telephone ever given in Waverly was under the auspices of the Tioga Hose Company and Band at a concert in the Opera House on December 21, 1877. The advertisement stated as follows: "Through the kindness of Col. R. A. Packer, Mr. Hamilton, one of the most accomplished operators in the Lehigh Valley service will display the wonderful telephone, both speaking and musical. Some of the band performers will play at the Lehigh Valley Office during the evening, showing the power of this curious instrument to transmit sounds. While the performers will play only a quarter of a mile away, the effect would be the same, if they were fifty. Come and see this curious instrument which is so little understood, but which bids fair to soon come into popular use for business as well as social purposes."

"THE HOOKS"

For more than a year after the disbanding of Old Neptune "The Tiogas" were all there was of the Waverly Fire Department. At a special village election held June 15, 1876, there was voted \$700 to purchase a hook and ladder truck and other necessary equipment.

Immediately after the election The Waverly Hook and Ladder Company, No. 2 was organized and made its first public appearance in the Centennial Celebration Parade held in Waverly, July 4, 1876. The company was incorporated April 5, 1877.

The charter members were as follows: Isaac L. Richardson, Abram Barrows, H. C. Mercereau, J. Seeley Cunningham, Harry E. Robbins, J. Charles Barr, Charles J. Sliney, Hiram C. French, A. J. Calkins, George D. Genung, L. E. Edgecomb, John Kane, C. B. Bergen, Charles G. Hanna, John D. McDonald, Adolph Unger, Charles W. Sweet, J. P. Bingham, Elmer Wood, Michael Kane, W. H. W. Jones, Benjamin F. Johnson.

The officers elected by the company were as follows: H. C. Mercereau, President; Harry E. Robbins, Foreman; C. H. Sliney, First Assistant; A. J. Calkins, Second Assistant; L. E. Edgecomb, Treasurer; C. J. Bergen, Secretary; C. G. Hanna, C. W. Sweet and J. P. Bingham, Trustees.

There were but two important fires in the village during the year the "Tiogas" were the sole reliance for protection, Mason P. Fitch's Planing mill in February, 1876 and John VanGasbeck's bottling works on March 7, the same year. On October 5, 1876, Hon. W. W. Shepard's building on Broad street, then just completed, went up in smoke, as well as Campbell Brother's storehouse on the east and Bentley's livery stable on the west. The Shepard building contained the Enterprise Printing office and Terry's harness shop; total loss \$15,000. This was the first fire attended by "The Hooks." A much more serious fire occurred on February 7, 1877, when Andrew Hildebrand's shoe store, No. 325 Broad street and the two buildings adjoining on the west were destroyed. After the firemen had apparently obtained control of the fire there was a terrible explosion in the Gilbert building which forced out the front and rear walls of the upper floors and destroyed some of the inner walls as well. Three of the firemen were seriously injured; John B. Bailey was blown from the roof into the street, a distance of forty feet. A. R. Bunn was hurled from a ladder and James McNee was caught beneath the falling wall. Mr. Bailey injured his right wrist so seriously that he was compelled to write with his left hand. He was the ticket agent at the Erie Station at the time. The explosion was evidently caused by an accumulation of gas. The total loss was \$25,000. The principal losers were Andrew Hildebrand, H. M. Ferguson and Watrous Brothers. The last serious fire of 1877 was the burning of VanDuzer and Hallett's planing mill on the south side of Erie street, midway between Fulton street and Pennsylvania avenue. The damage was \$10,000 and the insurance coverage only \$4,200. March 24, 1878, with the temperature below zero and the wind blowing a hurricane, Crowley's restaurant on South Fulton St., caught fire and was destroyed. The amount of loss is unknown.

On June 19, 1878 at 6:30 P. M., a fire started in the Erie Freight room. The building was constructed of wood and filled with kerosene and other inflammable material. The entire depot was soon a total loss. The Courtney House in the rear of the depot caught fire and within ten minutes was shooting flames across to the opposite side of Broad street. The Warford now Terminal Hotel, was saved with great difficulty. A barn on the west side of the Courtney House, owned by Robert H. Scott and occupied by Abe Bentley as a livery stable, was also burned with a total loss of about \$50,000 and insurance of \$12,000. The Courtney House, owned by Capt. William H. Peck, of Toronto, Kansas was also burned. Some of the telegraph instruments were saved from the depot and within a few minutes operator Frank Hines had established an office under the walnut tree west of the depot, and with his instrument on his lap, was "doing business." Mr. Hines married Rose, daughter of William H. Goldsmith, and moved soon after the fire to Buffalo, N. Y., where he remained in the employ of the Western Union Telegraph Company for many years.

On November 4, 1878, D. D. Knapp's jewelry store at 313 Broad street was entirely destroyed by fire, the entire building with it.

The following is a list of foremen of the "Hooks", as they were universally called: 1876-7, Harry Robbins; 1878-9-30, Charles H. Sliney; 1881-2, Warren E. Case; 1883-5, J. Charles Barr; 1884, W. R. Tinker; 1886, Warren E. Case, six months, followed by Charles W. Jones, who served until 1888. F. E. Munn; 1889-90-91, Charles W. Jones; 1892, Ward H. Ellis; 1893, H. Claude Kline; 1894, Lyman J. Pendell, 1895 and 99, Fred W. Genung; 1896-7, Will T. Harris; 1898, Daniel Bell; 1900, Lewis V. Genung; 1901, William A. Beebe; 1902, S. C. Smith; 1903, Arthur Murray.

SPAULDING HOSE, NO. 3

The annual Firemen's Parade of 1878 was held on September 4th. Immediately after the parade a goodly number of Waverly boys congregated in Walker's Hall on the top floor of No. 365 Broad street and the Spaulding Hose Company was organized. The credit for the formation of this company was due to the special efforts of H. W. Kinney, M. W. Kennedy, W. H. Pearsons, Ira L. Wales, John P. Coddington, P. J. Sheahan, W. H. Simpson, William H. Schutt and Fred M. Lathrop. The other charter members

were William McKorkle, Michael O'Brien, Sr., Charles Miller, Fred Canoll, T. J. Moore, Jay Rollinson, William Conners, Fred Ellis, R. M. Catlin, W. J. Baker, William W. Cardwell, Fred Green, George Crosswaite and William Raymond. The following officers were elected: Ira L. Wales, President; William Conners, Vice-President; William H. Schutt, Foreman; William McKorkle, 1st Assistant; John P. Coddington, 2nd Assistant; William W. Cardwell; Secretary, Fred M. Lathrop; Treasurer, George Crosswaite; William Raymond and H. W. Kinney, Trustees.

The company was named in honor of Owen Spalding and during the remainder of Mr. Spalding's life he had a very warm place in his heart for "The Spaldings", entertaining them at his home several times and presenting them with a fine crayon portrait of himself on November 1st, 1881, which now hangs on the wall in their quarters in the village hall. Their first public appearance was in annual parade of September 24th, 1879, which had been delayed three weeks awaiting the arrival of their uniforms, which consisted of black trousers and cream colored shirts. They turned out on this occasion thirty-three men. The following named foremen have held office in this company up to 1903: 1880, Fred M. Lathrop; 1881-2-4-8 9-90-5-7, H. W. Kinney; 1883-5-7, Harvey Bruster; 1891-1900, Frank H. Bingham; 1892, William R. Isley; 1893-4, Charles W. Skellinger; 1896-8-9-1901-2-3, William W. Rolfe.

CAYUTA HOSE COMPANY, NO. 4

This company consists of East Waverly boys and was organized on May 1st, 1890 and incorporated on November 8th, 1893. The charter members were: Thomas P. Yates, Ambrose C. Eaton, Wesley H. Brougham, William G. Garrison, Charles E. Gridley, C. E. Rockwell, A. Crans, Merritt D. Curran, William Gilian, M. L. Davenport, James H. Smith, H. E. Gregory.

The following officers were elected: Thomas P. Yates, President; Wesley H. Brougham, Foreman; Ambrose C. Eaton; Secretary, Charles E. Gridley; Treasurer.

The wagon shop owned by Thomas P. Yates, near the corner of Cayuta avenue and Ithaca street, was rented by the new company for their headquarters. The building, one of the oldest in old Factoryville, was placed in good repair and made a pleasant home for the boys until their new quarters were ready for use at No. 302 Cayuta avenue about 1905. This is by far the finest fire quarters in the village.

The Cayutas for some time after their organization were without apparatus as the Board of Village Trustees refused to equip the company until pipes were laid and hydrants placed in that territory. As soon as this was done the company was accepted. The committee to draft the constitution was appointed on May 5th, 1891 and the constitution adopted on July 1st following. Their first appearance in uniform was in the annual parade of October 14th, 1891. The company presented to the Board of Village Trustees a request for a Hose cart on May 4th, 1892. Their request was granted and a beautiful outfit arrived soon after. Their first fire was Decker's tannery on October 30th, 1892. The fire was a stubborn one and the boys did themselves credit. Soon after this the company provided themselves with a fire alarm in the form of a ponderous steel locomotive driving-wheel tire which was suspended in front of their quarters and performed good service until the present bell was purchased in 1894. The company is now one of the most efficient in the department. The author is very proud of being an honorary member. The following is a list of their foremen up to 1903: 1892, Charles Rockwell; 1893, Ambrose Eaton; 1894, James H. Smith; 1895, George Suherland; 1896, C. R. Slater; 1897, William Osborn; 1898, J. N. Hays; 1899, William Cater; 1900, Clark Tuthill; 1901, Martin Burgett; 1902, J. E. Clohessy; 1903, E. W. Eaton.

The Chief Engineers of the Waverly Fire Department from its formation until 1903 have been as follow:

1855-6-7, William Polleys; 1858-9-60-1-70-1, Joseph E. Hallett; 1862, William Sharp; 1863, William W. Terry; 1864, O. W. Shipman; 1865, O. H. P. Kinney; 1866-7, Amasa S. Mott; 1868-74, William H. Sliney; 1869, John Mahoney; 1872, William P. Stone; 1873, J. Newton Dexter; 1875, Robert G. Crans; 1876-7, Frederick R. Warner; 1878, Hugh J. Baldwin; 1879, Harry C. Mercereau; 1880, George H. Grant; 1881, Harry E. Robbins; 1882, Lucius R. Manning; 1883-92, H. Wallace Kinney; 1884, Charles W. Sweet; 1885, W. H. W. Jones; 1886, Michael W. Kennedy; 1887, Charles W. Jones; 1888, E. E. Walker; 1889, P. J. Sheahan; 1890, Fred W. Genung; 1891-7, Percy L. Lang; 1893, Selvin C. Smith; 1894, Howard C. VanRuzer; 1895, Fred A. Sawyer; 1896, Fred F. Smith; 1898, Benjamin D. Barnes; 1899, Charles W. Skellinger; 1900, Charles H. Sliney; 1901, Seward Baldwin; 1902, James H. Smith; 1903, Clayton A. Smith.

FIRE POLICE

Waverly has had an efficient fire police force since May 20th, 1877, when it was organized, although not incorporated until April 1st, 1897. The original force consisted of the following named members: Julian E. Doubleday, A. B. Comstock, Charles H. Turney, John Cramer, Charles C. Brooks, E. F. Goff, Charles W. Miller, John Raymond, Richard W. Whitaker, Hatfield H. Hallett.

The fire police are a necessary adjunct of any well-equipped fire-fighting system and Waverly has ever been very fortunate in having one of the best. Their rooms are pleasantly located on the top floor of the village hall. The following have from time to time held the office of Captain:

1877, Julian E. Doubleday; 1878-9, William F. Seeley; 1880-1-2-3, John R. Raymond; 1884, Melvin R. Baker; 1885-6, Richard W. Whitaker; 1887, John Cramer; 1888-9-90-1-2, Henry Whitaker; 1893-5-6-7-8 and 9, George D. Genung; 1894, Cornelius Haigh; 1900-1 and 2, William A. Personius; 1903, Jesse L. Doty.

VILLAGE HALL

The village had no suitable corporation building until 1892 though the question of a new village building came up frequently during the twenty years previous. The inconvenient surroundings of the fire department had been made the subject of unfavorable comment in the annual report of several of the chiefs and the antiquated building which served as police headquarters and jail and fire headquarters as well was not an ornament to the village. The corporation was annually expending a considerable sum to secure quarters for the various companies, the engine house being too small to accommodate them and the prison was not in a proper sanitary condition. The question was discussed considerably during the winter of 1883 and 4, and on March 18th, 1884 the village voted down a proposition to purchase a lot at the corner of Waverly and Elizabeth streets for corporation purposes. The contest was spirited and considerable feeling was manifested. The question was not again submitted to a vote until April 22nd, 1890, when a proposition to erect a new building on the site of the old was decided in the negative by a vote of 206 to 214. The result was a surprise to both sides, each of which had counted upon a large majority. Feeling again ran high, but many who wished to see a new corporation building voted against the recent proposition, because the appropriation asked for was thought to be too small to erect a suitable building.

On May 25th, 1891 the Board of Trustees again placed the proposition in the hands of the voters and the appropriation asked for was granted by a vote to 251 to 218.

Before fall the old wooden landmark, which had done service so long, was replaced by the skeleton of a new brick and stone structure which was completed and open for use on April 1st, 1892. The election of the officers of the several fire companies on May 3rd, 1892 was the first held in the new building.

CHAPTER XXXXII.
WAVERLY SOCIETIES

A feature of 1857 was the organization of several societies for the purpose of general culture, the opening of the Waverly Institute seeming to stimulate public interest in the matter of self-improvement. One of the first of these associations was that known as the "Waverly Literary Association" which grew out of a gathering one October evening in the law office of F. D. Wright. Charles H. Shepard presided. C. H. Elmer was appointed secretary. After much discussion it was decided to form a literary society. Francis H. Baldwin was elected president; Charles Henry Shepard, vice-president; C. H. Elmer, corresponding secretary; E. V. Banks, recording secretary; Rev. H. Gray, Rev. William Putnam, Rev. V. M. Coryell, Rev. Oliver Crane, F. D. Wright, F. H. Baldwin and C. H. Elmer, executive committee.

The executive committee was directed to secure twelve lecturers for the coming winter, the course to begin November 24th, 1857. The lectures took place at intervals in Davis Hall throughout the winter and a full report appeared in the local papers each time.

Besides this association two young men's debating societies were formed, one known as the "Young Men's" a private organization and the other known as the "Young Americans," which met on Saturday evenings in rooms next door to Davis Hall. These meetings were well conducted and open to the public. Various literary societies also flourished among the pupils of the Institute, one of the first being the "Societas Philologa," familiarly known as the "Soc. Phil." Following this came the "N. N. P." in 1862.

The meaning of these magic letters were made known only to the initiated. Some of the charter members were Bert Hayden, of Sayre; A. R. Olney, later a Presbyterian minister; E. G. Butler, a lawyer of Wilkes-Barre, Pa.; Coe Mulock, lawyer and court reporter; Charles Hayden, a lawyer and judge residing at Holton, Kansas; George H. Roberts, of Elmira; John R. Murray, Justice of Sayre, Pa., and many others whose names have been forgotten.

The object of the society was to secure practice in extempore public speaking and ease and perfection in composition and social discussion upon the interesting topics of the day for the benefit of all. The meetings of this society were continued in the Institute until 1867, when most of the charter members had completed their school life. Later these meetings were continued in various rooms of the village until their records were destroyed by fire in the Parshall building in 1871, when the society disbanded.

THE YOUNG MEN'S CHRISTIAN ASSOCIATION

Among the various local organizations we would mention is one, which, though it conducts no lodge meetings, issues no insurance policies and is in no sense of the word a secret society, yet is a fraternal and beneficiary association, whose object is the uplifting of the young man and bringing out and development of him physically, financially, mentally, morally and spiritually. We refer to the Y. M. C. A., four symbolic letters known, loved and respected throughout the earth.

Among the many interesting relics which Miss Nettie Elmer preserved, is the following notice: "The Young Men's Christian Association will meet this Monday evening, November 12th, 1860 at the Waverly Institute. The election of officers will then take place. Our citizens, and especially the young men are cordially invited to be present."

Also among her relics is a Pulpit Notice, stating that Rev. Augustus Cowles would preach the first of a course of lectures before the Young Men's Christian Association Friday evening, January 4th, 1860 in the Presbyterian church. There are also several printed applications and notification blanks showing conclusively that there was a Y. M. C. A. in a flourishing condition in this village at that early date.

How long it continued we are unable to state, but it had evidently discontinued some considerable time previous to 1874.

An old copy of the Waverly Advocate announces the organization of a Young Men's Christian Association in Waverly, April 20th, 1874, with the following officers: Moses Lyman, Jr., President; Prof. H. H. Hutton, B. S. Bucklin, Hatfield H. Hallett and N. Ferdinand Smith, Vice-Presidents; Thomas J. Klase, Secretary; Robert N. Manners, Treasurer; F. E. Lyford, Librarian; Charles E. Merriam, Charles C. Brooks, John E. Pemberton and Lyman B. Faulkner, Managers. The association secured rooms over Merriam's Hardware store on Broad street with an entrance from Waverly street and held meetings on the first and third Monday evenings of each month. There were about seventy-five members. A lecture course was maintained during the winter netting about \$150. This association also discontinued later.

During the fall of 1895 a number of Waverly citizens, who were interested in the young men of our town, discussed the desirability of organizing an association and on Sunday afternoon, December 15th a number of gentlemen representing the several churches held a meeting in the High School Hall to consider the question. Rev. Peter R. Ross was made chairman and George D. Genung, Secretary. After a general discussion the matter was referred to a committee who were to formulate plans and report to a men's meeting to be held in the lecture room of the Baptist church the following Sunday afternoon. The committee was F. E. Lyford, F. W. Merriam, W. H. Schutt, J. F. Young, George D. Genung, A. I. Decker, A. B. Baldwin and R. J. Stark.

At the adjourned meeting of about one hundred men George F. Lyon presided. Secretary Stanley, of the Elmira Association, Secretary Taylor of the Athens Association and others spoke in favor of the movement. A permanent committee of four was then chosen. G. F. Lyons, represented the Presbyterian church, G. D. Genung the Methodist, Munson Hall the Baptist and F. A. Perkins the Episcopal and by authority conferred, they added three others, F. C. Simmons, Walter Weller and E. W. Eaton.

One or more meetings were held, and on Sunday January 19th, 1896, George A. Hall, of New York City, State Secretary of the Y. M. C. A. work, spoke in the Presbyterian church; Assistant State Secretary, John F. Moore, of Albany spoke in the Methodist church and C. S. Shattuck, Secretary of the Railroad Y. M. C. A. at Elmira, addressed the people of the Baptist congregation. The next day a subscription list was circulated and

pledges amounting to about \$900 were obtained. Soon after a meeting was held, and the following directors chosen: F. E. Lyford, Frank W. Merriam, A. I. Decker, J. W. Knapp, and W. H. Schutt for one year; Munson Hall, Edward W. Eaton, S. C. Hall, George D. Genung and Frank Perkins for two years; Charles W. Banks, A. J. Lester, William T. Harris, J. L. Tracy and Albert Baldwin for three years. The directors met and elected F. E. Lyford, President; George D. Genung, Vice-President; Albert J. Lester, Secretary; William H. Schutt, Treasurer. A call was extended to H. D. Conover, then Secretary of the Goldsboro, North Carolina Association, who came about May 1st, when pleasant rooms were rented and fitted up in the Spalding Block. The securing of a desirable site proved a difficult matter and the committee leased the lot on the Southwest corner of Elizabeth and Waverly streets where a brick building was immediately erected at a cost of \$3,000. The gymnasium was fitted under the supervision of Percy L. Lang, who personally bore the entire expense. The new building was formally opened on Sept. 6th, 1896 and an excellent lecture course maintained during the winter. The Secretary's report for November showed an average attendance of 104.

Mr. Conover resigned in February, 1897 to go into the newspaper business and was succeeded during the month by F. M. Wood, of Sayre, Pa., who remained until August following, when the work was taken up by L. A. Howe, of Buffalo, N. Y., who arrived in Waverly in September, 1898 and remained three years, resigning on September 27th, 1901. His successor was A. G. Jackson, of Margueritesville, N. Y., who came in November and remained until the next spring. There was no regular appointment during the summer of 1902, the work being attended to by Merton L. Beebe, of Waverly, which was his initial effort as a Y. M. C. A. secretary and he was a success, leaving Waverly a few months later to become secretary to the Y. M. C. A. at Rahway, N. J., which position he retained for several years, when he secured a position with the Y. M. C. A. of New York City. We understand he is now in Montclair, N. J. and engaged in the same work. S. S. Smith, formerly of Athens, Pa. association came to Waverly in October, 1902 and remained until May 1903, when he resigned and was succeeded by John M. Jolls, who came from Elmira.

Y. M. C. A. AUXILIARY

There was connected with the Waverly Y. M. C. A. a women's auxiliary, which was of great assistance. At a meeting held in the new association building in the fall of 1896 an association was formed and the following officers elected: Mrs. H. M. Scott, Chairman; Mrs. F. A. Sawyer, Vice-Chairman; Miss Abigail Morgan, Secretary; Mrs. E. G. Whitley, Treasurer. The auxiliary was a very active force in the association; its assistance in the social work being of the greatest value and its many contributions were no mean factor in the financing of the institution.

INDEPENDENT ORDER OF ODD FELLOWS

Extended mention of the various secret societies is impossible, as with few exceptions, the local lodges have made but little attempt to preserve their history.

The first lodge night in the annals of the I. O. O. F. at Factoryville was held on January 30th, 1850, when Manoca Lodge, No. 219, was organized. The first officers of the lodge were Francis H. Baldwin; N. G.; Silas Fordham, V. G.; J. Meyers, Recording Secretary; S. H. Davis, Corresponding Secretary; George Fish, Conductor; R. Blackburn, Warden. For several years meetings were held in the Hall on the third floor of G. H. Fairchild's brick store at Factoryville. In 1854 the Lodge removed to rooms over the dry goods store of Sharpe Davis at the northeast corner of Broad and Fulton street, Waverly. During the next year the local organization went to pieces and nearly 15 years elapsed before it was reorganized. We quote from the Waverly Enterprise of Sept. 15th, 1879: "Manoca Lodge, No. 219, I. O. O. F. of Waverly was reorganized and reinstated last Tuesday evening, September 7th. The following were installed as officers: O. H. P. Kinney, N. G.; Joseph E. Hallett, V. G.; L. A. Waldo, Secretary; William Polleys, Treasurer." The lodge closed this meeting with 25 members and continued their meetings for some time on Tuesday evenings of each week at Temperance Hall.

TIOGA ENCAMPMENT

Tioga Encampment, the first institution of its kind in the county, was organized at Factoryville on Feb. 9th, 1853, but is now a thing of the past. The following account of this encampment appeared February 26th, 1853 in the "Golden Rule," a paper then published in New York City in the interests of the I. O. O. F.:

Factoryville, Feb. 14th, 1853.

We have the pleasure to inform you that Tioga Encampment, No. 70, was installed at Factoryville, Tioga County, on Wednesday, the 9th inst. by A. A. VanWorst, M. W. G. P. of New York, assisted by H. F. Corey, D. D. G. P., of district of Chemung and numerous worthy patriarchs from Fort Hill, No. 33, Thayendangea No. 49, and other encampments. The following officers were installed: C. P. J. M. Cole; H. P., J. Wheeler; S. W., Silas Fordham; Scribe, R. O. Crandall; Treasurer, E. S. Matthewson and J. W., C. K. Martin.

This is the first encampment instituted in this county and its prospects are indeed, flattering. There were fourteen petitions for the charter; five brothers joined by card and seven propositions for membership were received and candidates elected.

During the evening after the brothers had partaken of the good things, so bounteously provided for their refreshment, the seven applicants were exalted to the R. P. D., according to the custom of our order. The ceremonies were peculiarly interesting. The chairs were filled by experienced officers. Patriarch, A. F. Corey, acting as Guide, in which capacity he has few, if any equals. Everything passed off, as such things should, and all were pleased. The encampment closed at half past one o'clock, A. M.

R. O. Crandall, Scribe,
J. M. Cole, C. P."

Spanish Hill Encampment, No. 52 was inaugurated Aug. 17th, 1870 with 15 charter members. The first officers of the encampment were: C. P., George Powers; H. P., O. H. P. Kinney; S. W., William P. Stone; Scribe, L. A. Waldo.

CANTON, WAVERLY, NO. 57. PATRIARCH MILITANT

Was organized Dec. 15th, 1900. with 20 members. Its meeting nights are the 2nd and 4th Thursday nights of each month. The first officers of the Canton were: W. H. Brougham, Commandant; Lewis F. Lord, Lieutenant; Orrin Kline, Ensign.

WAVERLY REBECCA LODGE, NO. 101

Was organized June 7th, 1886. We have been unable to obtain the names of the charter names or the first officers.

WOMEN'S CHRISTIAN TEMPERANCE UNION

One of the oldest local organizations is the W. C. T. U. The National Society grew out of the great temperance movement of the early seventies of the last century and assumed a permanent form in November, 1874. The Willard W. C. T. U. of Waverly was organized January 17th, 1889 at a meeting held at the residence of Mrs. O. B. Corwin. There were 25 active and nine honorary members. The first officers were Mrs. J. J. Kaulback, President; Mrs. E. B. Durfey, Vice-President; Mrs. J. W. Knapp, Corresponding Secretary; Miss Lillian N. Barnum, Recording Secretary; Mrs. O. B. Corwin, Treasurer. There were also appointed vice-presidents for the different churches: Mrs. S. J. Stark, Baptist; Mrs. H. E. Lowman, Presbyterian; Mrs. I. G. Lemon, Methodist. At this time the society inaugurated another work in their Saturday afternoon women's meetings to which women of all ages and creeds were invited. Mrs. Gleason, of Elmira, was one of the several lecturers, who appeared frequently before these meetings. The monthly meetings were held in the parlors of the Spalding Hosiery Company, No. 368 Broad street. There was also an auxiliary society in connection with this society, known as The Loyal Temperance Legion, which continued from about 1890 to 1900 and was conducted by Mrs. Minnie E. Munn as Superintendent. The average membership was about 75, between the ages of 16 and 20.

The Union is now in a prosperous condition, with rooms at the Albertson Memorial Building. The Union placed a beautiful drinking fountain at the northwest corner of Fulton and Broad streets, August, 1912.

THE TOURIST CLUB OF WAVERLY

This association was organized in October, 1898 with the membership limited to twenty-five. The name indicates the purpose for which the club was formed, its object being the study of various countries by means of imaginary tours, using guide books, histories, travel and description and all means of information possible. First, the history of the country under consideration is taken up, later, the physical features, noted places, racial characteristics and social progress and condition, literature, etc. Miss Antoinette Elmer was the Club's efficient president at its formation and continued in this capacity for a number of years. The Club meetings were held at the homes of its members fortnightly on Tuesday evenings from October to June. The membership is restricted to unmarried ladies. The Tourist Club is now inactive.

THE POLYHYMNIA CLUB

Waverly has always been proud of her musicians and not a few talented artists have laid the foundation of their success in this village. In December, 1897, a number of music-loving people banded themselves together for the purpose of broadening their musical education by the study of works of noted composers. The formation of this club was in a large measure due to the efforts of Mrs. Elvira Lyford Lang who had taught music for many years in the old Institute. The organization was appropriately named "The Polyhymnia Club," the name signifying, many hymns and songs. Mrs. Helene Kinney Conant, now of Holyoke, Massachusetts was the first President. Originally the membership was limited to thirty members, but it has been recently extended. The meetings are held at the homes of the members fortnightly from October to May. The following is a list of the charter members: Mrs. Helene Kinney Conant, Mrs. Jane Guyer Adams, Mrs. Lena Bouton Ellis, Miss Pauline Hall, Mrs. Ella Mixer Knapp, Miss Rowena Labar, Mrs. A. J. Lester, Mrs. Frances Chaffee Mead, Miss Lida Murray, Mrs. F. A. Sawyer, Mrs. F. E. Slawson, Mrs. Jessie Whitaker Weller, Mrs. Mame Benson Wilking, Mrs. Louise Lyford Daniell, Mrs. Mabel Shoemaker Eaton, Miss Ruth Fish, Mrs. Frank Kennedy, Miss Alice Kneeland, Miss Ellen G. Lemon, Mrs. Mabel Baldwin Macafee, Miss Fanny Millsbaugh, Mrs. C. H. Ott, Mrs. Edna Mixer Scofield, Mrs. Elizabeth Waldo Taylor, Miss Mary Wilcox.

MONDAY READING CIRCLE

One of Waverly's interesting literary societies is the Monday Reading Circle, which was organized in 1884, and meetings have been held regularly ever since, though the club has never adopted a formal constitution. Meetings are held at the homes of the members from three until five o'clock each Monday afternoon from October until June. Though very informal, it has been a source of great pleasure and profit to the members, as educational subjects are always selected.

SUNSHINE SOCIETY

The Sunshine Society of Waverly is another organization, the importance of whose work can be properly estimated only by those to whom it has carried sunshine. The Waverly Society is a branch of the International Sunshine Society and was organized in October, 1901, principally through the efforts of Mrs. William B. Kinney. This Society is undenominational, and its object is to "scatter sunshine" among unfortunates wherever they may be found. The first meeting was held at the home of Mrs. Kinney, sixteen members being present.

A great amount of work is done by this association during the entire year and especially at the Christmas season and many a stocking is filled by the Sunshine workers which had been forgotten by the Good Santa Claus at that time. Throughout the year invalids and unfortunates are remembered and visited and their sufferings relieved, so far as possible. Many fresh air children from the city have been entertained and made happy from time to time through their efforts. The Society is now in a prosperous condition with a membership of nearly one hundred.

KNIGHTS OF HONOR

In 1874 or '75 a Lodge known as Cayuta Lodge, No. 66, Knights of Honor, was organized in the village of Waverly with some thirty members; but after working a few months was obliged to disband owing to some neglect on the part of the Grand Lodge, which failed to send the necessary books and papers.

On June 1st, 1876 Waverly Lodge No. 293, Knights of Honor, was organized with eleven charter members. The first principal officers were Past Dictator, B. Hayden; Dictator, W. R. Nichol; Reporter, M. White; Financial Reporter, G. E. Foote.

ANCIENT ORDER OF UNITED WORKMEN

The first Lodge formed in Waverly was Cayuta Lodge, No. 35, organized August 19th, 1876. There were thirty members and the first principal officers were: Master Workman, S. D. H. Brown; Recorder, R. C. Bennett; Financier, A. Mullock.

Schoeffel Legion, No. 19, Select Knights of the Ancient Order of United Workmen was organized November 9th, 1882 with fourteen charter members and the following officers: S. C., M. W. Baker; V. C., F. Hovey; T. F., R. Ross; R., W. S. Hanford. The Legion met on Friday evenings in Davis Hall and at one time had about fifty members. The Lodge disbanded about 1895.

Granite Lodge, No. 364, Ancient Order United Workmen, was organized December 12th, 1895 with thirty charter members. The first officers of the

Lodge were: P. M. W., Charles F. Poole; M. W., Leonel C. Corey; Financier, J. H. Smith.

KNIGHTS OF COLUMBUS

Council No. 256, Knights of Columbus, was organized August 22nd, 1897, with the following principal officers: James Walsh, Grand Knight; Joseph McCarthy, Deputy Grand Knight; P. Gandy, Past Grand Knight, M. H. McCabe, Recorder, C. H. McCadle, Secretary; J. P. Falsey, Assistant Secretary, D. McMahon; Warden, Rev. F. P. Naughton; Chancellor, Rev. John Costello, Chaplain.

The council is now in a prosperous condition and meets at 8:00 P. M. the first and third Tuesdays of each month. The council rooms occupy the third floors of the Parshall Building and the Kennedy Building, 305-307 Broad st.

ANCIENT ORDER OF HIBERNIANS

Division No. 2, Ancient Order of Hibernians, Tioga County, was organized on December 2nd., 1894 with a charter membership of twenty-seven. The first officers elected were: T. F. Carmody, President; C. J. Dorgan, Vice-President; David M. Glynn, Treasurer; R. J. Baxter, Recording Secretary; John Pickley, Financial Secretary, Rev. F. J. Naughton, Chaplain.

LADIES CATHOLIC BENEVOLENT ASSOCIATION

Waverly Branch, No. 53, Ladies' Catholic Benevolent Association was instituted January 21st, 1895 with twenty charter members, and the following principal officers: Mrs. M. Quirk, President; Miss Ella Sullivan, Recording Secretary; Miss Effie Cohan, Financial Secretary; Mrs. John Mahoney, Treasurer. The branch grew rapidly, trebling its membership. Meetings were held fortnightly on the second and fourth Thursday evenings of each month. This society is now inactive.

POLISH NATIONAL ALLIANCE

Waverly Branch, No. 89, Polish Alliance dates from the year 1888. There were twelve charter members, and the first set of officers were as follows: A. B. Smitt, President; A. Kinkoft, Secretary; A. Gorski, Cashier. The Branch was very successful, soon having a membership of forty.

CATHOLIC MEN'S BENEVOLENT ASSOCIATION

Grand President, Wichter, of Buffalo, instituted Waverly Branch, No. 48, C. M. B. A. on August 14th, 1879 with seventeen charter members. The first officers elected were: Michael Sheahan, President; W. L. Betowski, Vice-President; P. J. Grace, Treasurer; Patrick Lynch, Recording Secretary; Martin Mack, Assistant Secretary; John Coffee, Financial Secretary; Antonio Smitt, Marshall; Dennis Ryan, Guard. Some of the other charter members were: P. J. McHale, James Coakley, Bartholomew Scanlon, Michael Cahill, D. E. McCarthy and John Hanrahan. This organization is now out of existence.

PATRIOTIC ORDER OF AMERICA

Waverly Camp, No. 3, Patriotic Order of America, Auxiliary to Washington Camp, No. 8, Patriotic Order Sons of America, was organized March 27th, 1896, by the National President, Mrs. Smith of Chicago. There were fifteen charter members. The following were the first officers: Mrs. W. R. Garrison, President; Mrs. M. H. Squires, Vice-President; Miss Ella Arnts, M. of F.; Miss Belle Ham, Recording Secretary; Mrs. C. Kilmer, Financial Secretary; Mrs. Kate Thayer, Treasurer; Mrs. Linda Curran, Conductress; Miss Jennie Pike, Assistant Conductress; Mrs. Frances LaRiew, Guardian; Miss Ida Watkins, Guard; Mrs. Ham, Champlain; Miss Iva Beebe, Past President.

The Camp was originally organized under the name of Patriotic Daughters of America, but that organization was consolidated with the Order of True Americans at a convention held in Reading, in 1898, when the present name was adopted.

TIOGA LODGE, NO. 101, KNIGHTS OF PYTHIAS

This Lodge was originally instituted in May, 1873. The first officers were, J. M. Stambach, C. C.; John Lott, V. C.; J. J. Whitehead, K. of R. and S. After about three years of existence the Lodge disbanded. It was reorganized on July 19th, 1881 with seventeen charter members. The officers were: E. J. Stone, C. C.; Daniel M. Kniffin, V. C.; P. A. Campbell, K. of R. and S. J. J. Murphey, M. of F.

The meetings of the reorganized Lodge were held for a number of years but finally discontinued and the order now maintains no local organization.

PROTECTED HOME CIRCLE

Waverly Circle, No. 278 was organized November 3rd, 1896 with nineteen charter members and the following officers: George A. Scott, Past Pres-

ident; Miss Eliza Arntz, Vice-President; H. P. Lariew, Secretary; George Blizzard, Treasurer; Henry Hallett, Accountant. Mr. Lariew served many years as Secretary.

NATIONAL PROTECTIVE LEGION

The first National Protective Legion Lodge was organized in Waverly on October 16th, 1890, with forty-one charter members. A preliminary certificate authorizing the Association to commence business was granted by the Insurance Department of the State of New York on March 27th, 1891. On the 17th of August following the incorporators having made affidavit, that at least two hundred eligible persons had applied for membership and that the total amount of certificates issued by the association was not less than \$400,000 the National Protective Legion was legally incorporated, the certificate having been issued upon the application of Edwin E. Rogers, M. Quigley, A. K. Gore, F. E. Lyford, P. L. Lang, F. A. Sawyer, Dr. W. M. Hilton, H. C. Brewster and F. W. Merriam.

The business of the Legion grew very rapidly until they were doing business in fifteen states with nine hundred Legions and a membership of over 80,000. They built a large headquarters building on Fulton street, opposite Elizabeth street in Waverly, N. Y. at a cost of \$50,000. The basement contained a complete printing outfit, where they printed all of their stationery and a monthly publication, known as the "Light of the Legion," a 16 page sheet, which had a monthly circulation of 130,000 copies. This Legion reached its most prosperous condition during the years 1905, 1906 and 1907; since which time their business has been on the decline, due to its being based upon false logic or principles. They promised to give their members a large premium upon their assessment and gave out large dividends for several years, but eventually they were compelled to cut down the dividends, then the finish of the N. P. L. soon followed.

WALTER C. HULL, POST GRAND ARMY OF THE REPUBLIC

The first Post of the G. A. R. in Waverly was known as Wynkoop Post, No. 101, and was organized September 28th, 1878, and consisted of the following charter members:

William Spangenburg, Simon Kinney, R. D. Hotaling, Leroy Edgecomb. D. W. Gore, J. F. Shoemaker, Hugh J. Baldwin, David Castimore. H. E. Robbirs, George B. Morgan, H. S. Topping, G. A. Middaugh, W. E. Johnson.

This post prospered for about four years, then went into decline and finally ceased to exist.

About the first of January, 1884, the veterans of Waverly desired an organization and on the 10th of March following a new Post was organized and given the name of Walter C. Hull Post, No. 461. The new post began with upwards of eighty charter members and the following officers:

Commander, George B. Morgan; Senior Vice Commander, Simon Kinney; Junior Vice Commander, C. S. Carr; Surgeon, Major William E. Johnson; Quartermaster, J. F. Shoemaker; Chaplain, E. D. Compton; Adjutant, Gabriel L. Mullock.

Col. Walter C. Hull, in whose honor this post was named, was born in the village of Angelica, Alleghany Co., N. Y. His father William B. Hull, was a son of Judge Hull and his mother a daughter of Staney Nichols Clark. When Walter was two years of age, his father died at St. Louis, Missouri, while on a southern trip. In 1859, Walter Hull, then fifteen years of age, came to Waverly to attend the Waverly Institute. In the spring of 1861 he graduated and was ready for college. Instead of pursuing his studies, he enlisted in the 37th Regiment, New York Infantry and was mustered in in June, 1861. He went through the peninsular campaign as a private and nearly died of a fever. Soon after his recovery he was made second lieutenant on September 13th, 1862 and assigned to staff duty with Gen. Stoneman in the cavalry branch of the service. The next year he was promoted to Captain and Aid on Gen. Wilson's staff. He was discharged in 1863 and immediately re-enlisted on July 13th as a member of the second New York Cavalry. During the year he was severely wounded and upon his recovery was promoted to Major. In 1864, when only twenty-one years of age, he was made Colonel of his regiment, the youngest man holding that position in the army.

A few days before the battle of Cedar Creek he was in Washington on official business and visited the War Department where he asked for and obtained a promise of a special exchange for Guy Wyncoop, one of his classmates at the Waverly Institute, who was then a prisoner in Andersonville Prison. He hoped to make his friend a captain in his own regiment but they were not fated to meet again. Col. Hull was killed while leading

a charge at the head of his regiment at Cedar Creek; about the same time Guy Wynkoop died from starvation in Andersonville Prison. Of his last fight one of his comrades says: "We had been fighting a superior force of the enemy all the afternoon. I had had a wonderful escape from being taken prisoner and was still flying as fast as my horse could carry me when I met Col. Hull with a part of his regiment. I wheeled into line and joined in the advance on the enemy, who, at the sight of so large a force halted. As we advanced, they retreated; we charged them to Mt. Zion Church, near Cedar Creek. Here the enemy made a stand and the bullets flew thick for a moment. Col. Hull reeled and fell to the ground on the left side of his horse. In a moment, he rose to his feet, remarking, 'They hit me.' Then mounted his horse, only to fall off on the other side, dead."

SONS OF VETERANS

The members of Walter C. Hull Post, G. A. R. were instrumental in awakening interests in the Sons of Veterans and the local organization was instituted as a result of their efforts. Waverly Camp, No. 88 dates from February 29th, 1888, when upwards of thirty members joined together and elected the following officers:

William H. Schutt, Captain; Charles W. Jones, 1st Lieutenant; V. Carr, 2nd Lieutenant; D. H. Cooper, Chaplain; E. L. Vincent, 1st Sergeant; John T. Deuel, Quartermaster Sergeant.

LADIES' AUXILIARY OF THE SONS OF VETERANS

The Ladies' Aid Society, No. 7, Auxiliary to the Sons of Veterans, was organized November 2nd, 1892, through the efforts of Camp 88, Sons of Veterans, of this village. The object of the organization, as set forth in its charter, is "to aid the Sons of Veterans in all their objects, both financial and otherwise; to aid the members of the Grand Army of the Republic in caring for their helpless and disabled comrades; to perpetuate the memory of the heroic dead and the proper observance of Memorial Day; and to inculcate true patriotism and the love of country in the communities in which we live."

The eligibility clause includes all who must naturally be expected to have an interest in the common cause; namely the mothers, wives, daughters and nieces of veteran soldiers and the wives and daughters of the Sons of Veterans. The first president of the Waverly Society was Mrs. Mary Hayworth Scott, who later moved to Cortland, New York.

The society is now in a flourishing condition and ever ready to do all in their power to make the later days of the boys of '61 as comfortable and happy as possible. During the "Old Home Week" celebration in August, 1910, all of the veterans whose names could be obtained in this section, with their wives were invited to be present on G. A. R. Day and among many other special features, enjoyed a free banquet, which was served in G. A. R. rooms by this society. Nearly six hundred took advantage of this hospitality. Mrs. Leonora Bogart Morgan has been president of the state society.

FREE AND ACCEPTED MASONS

Waverly Lodge, No. 407 F. & A. M. was organized April 26th, 1856, or A. L. 5856, in Odd Fellows Hall, then located over Sharp Davis' dry goods store at the northeast corner of Broad and Waverly streets. The Lodge did not get its charter until the following June; in the meantime working under a dispensation from the Grand Lodge. There were twelve charter members: Worshipful Master, G. H. Fairchild; Senior Warden, Francis H. Baldwin; Junior Warden, A. B. Philips; Treasurer, A. P. Spalding; C. M. Noble, J. M. Cooley, G. W. Powers, James Whitaker, M. B. Boyd, P. O. Moody, A. H. Rood and Philetus Lowry.

This Lodge is now in a prosperous condition and with a large membership. They are now located in the Masonic Temple at the southwest corner of Waverly and Elizabeth streets, formerly the Y. M. C. A. property. The Past Masters have been as follow:

1856-7-8, George H. Fairchild; 1859-60-1-3-4, Philetus Lowry; 1862, H. C. Hubbert; 1865-7-8-70, O. W. Shipman; 1866-9-70, George B. Morgan; 1871, A. J. Vanatta; 1872-3-4-5-6-82, J. M. Buley; 1877-8-80-81, H. L. Stowell; 1883-4, Edwin F. Rogers; 1885-6, Nathaniel Ackerly; 1887-8, Arthur T. Merrill; 1889-90, Charles E. Tuthill; 1891, Jesse O. Robinson; 1892-3, Edwin S. Hanford; 1894, John F. Tozer; 1895-6, C. W. Skellenger; 1897-8, Adolph K. Gore; 1899, John W. Clark; 1900, Frank A. Bell; 1901, Ellis H. Deidrick; 1902, William R. Isley; 1903, Harry J. Walter; 1904, Frank L. Howard; 1905, Fred W. Genung; 1906, William J. Simmers; 1907, Harry

G. Morgan; 1908, Roma B. Thayer; 1909, Harry A. Ellis; 1910, Edgar D. Seabring.

CAYUTA CHAPTER, No. 245, ROYAL ARCH MASONS

Cayuta Chapter, No. 245, Royal Arch Masons was instituted August 22nd, 1869, in Masonic Hall. The first principal officers were as follows: High Priest, O. W. Shipman; King, Abram Westbrook; Scribe, A. J. Van Atta; Secretary, Ed. P. Curtis; Treasurer, Thomas Marsh.

Regular convocations are held in Masonic Temple on the second and fourth Mondays of each month. The past High Priests as follows:

1870-1-2, O. W. Shipman; 1873-4, C. F. Spencer; 1875, J. M. Buley; 1876-7-83, George H. Grafft; 1878-9-80-1, William H. Spalding; 1882-4-5-6, George B. Morgan; 1887-1905, Edwin E. Rogers; 1888-9, Gabriel L. Mullock; 1890-1, Nathaniel Ackerly; 1892-3, Charles Speh; 1894-5, John T. Tucker; 1896-7, William R. Isley; 1898-9, John F. Tozer; 1900-1, John W. Clark; 1902, Sherman Genung; 1903-4, Harvey Bruster; 1906, Frank A. Bell; 1907, Fred W. Genung; 1908-9, Fred F. Smith; 1910, Harry A. Ellis.

CHAPTER XXXXIII.

EASTERN STAR

Waverly Chapter, No. 9, Order Eastern Star, was organized in Masonic Hall on June 12th, 1869 with the following officers and charter members:

Emma Morgan, W. M., P. Stone, W. P., Huldah Shaw, A. M., Mrs. J. R. Rowland, Treasurer, Fanny Swartwood, Secretary, Prudence C. Lyons, C., Mary Shaw, A. C., Sarah Bowman, W., W. P. Owen, S., Caroline Davidson, Emma L. Hemstreet, Nellie Whitaker, Minerva Kinney, Delia Curtis, Elizabeth Davis, Harriet Shaw, Phoebe Hallett, Abigail C. Morgan, Curtis Dell Hubbard.

After an existence of about five years the meetings of the chapter were discontinued, the last meeting having been held at the home of Mrs. Prudence B. Lyons on June 1st, 1874. For more than twenty years the chapter made no attempt to maintain a formal organization. It was finally reorganized by G. M., Mrs. Jessie M. Ray, of Rochester, assisted by G. P., Dr. John V. B. Green at a meeting held February 4th, 1896 in the Masonic rooms then at No. 323 Broad street. At this meeting several of the charter members of the original chapter were present together with fifteen charter members of the re-organized body. Four of the former officers, the Matron, Conductress, Assistant Conductress and Secretary were present and filled their respective offices. At the election held on the same evening Mrs. Prudence B. Lyons and Mrs. Eliza Huggins were re-elected to the same offices they had held previously, W. M. and Secretary respectively, and other officers were chosen as follows: W. P., John W. Clark, A. M., Elnora W. Morgan, Treasurer, Emma D. Genung, Conductress, Jeanette Simmers, Assistant Conductress, Elizabeth Personius.

When the chapter was reorganized the Grand Chapter granted its request to retain the original number. Therefore, there are two Chapters of the same number in this state. Regular meetings are held on the first and third Wednesdays of each month.

For a number of years previous to January 1st, 1904 the various Masonic societies occupied rooms in the upper portion of No. 323 Broad street on the date mentioned above they removed to splendid new quarters in the N. P. L. Building, No. 435 Fulton street, where they occupied the entire third floor until the Y.M.C.A. Building had been purchased and refitted when they moved to that place.

CHEMUNG VALLEY LODGE, F. & A. M. NO. 350.

This lodge was chartered on June 8th, 1855, and organized with the following officers: Asahel Buck, Master; Henry Baker, Senior Warden; William Guthrie, Junior Warden.

In 1878 the officers were as follows: Dr. E. Gere, Master; George W. Drake, Senior Warden; Fletcher Snell, Junior Warden; James Marvin, Treasurer; Wilson Ruggles, Secretary. The lodge is now in a prosperous condition and meets regularly in their rooms on the main street in the village of Chemung.

CHEMUNG GRANGE NO. 204

This Grange was instituted in May, 1874 with forty members and elected the following officers: Joshua S. Holbert, Master; Miles C. Baldwin, Overseer; Peter Bennett, Lecturer; Willard Doolittle, Treasurer; M. C. Gardner, Chaplain; John M. Crispin, Secretary.

RIDGBURY

Ridgbury is situated about 8 miles southwest of Waverly on a high range of hills and covers the eastern part of the town of Ridgbury and the western part of the town of Athens, Bradford Co., Pa. The greater portion of the land was purchased by Charles Carroll of Carrollton, Va., signer of the Declaration of Independence, in 1792 and was subsequently divided among his heirs and was not offered for sale until 1839.

The first, or one of the first settlers was Cornelius O' Driscoll who came over and purchased his farm, remained four years, then returned to Ireland and brought out his family in 1840, accompanied by several of his neighbors. He died in 1876 aged 90 years. Richard O'Connor and his two sons came also in 1840. James White came in 1841 and bought a farm of John Downs, one mile south of the Catholic church, where he lived for many years. When he came from Ireland he landed at Quebec, April 1837. From there he came to Wysox and was employed by Victor E. Piolet, then to Browntown then to Ridgbury.

George O'Leary was the fourth settler and had a large family of sons. After leaving Ireland he settled near the mouth of Sugar Creek and came to Ridgbury in 1842 and settled on a farm nearly opposite the Church. His house was burned in 1876 or 1877. These were the earliest pioneers. After them the sturdy Irish settlers came in squads, among them Daniel Desmond and his sons, John and Timothy, Richard Hurley, John Mahoney, Patrick Butler, Daniel, George and Thomas Chambers, Daniel Cain., James Crowley, and others until there were about 100 families in the settlement; an honest, hard working, God loving community. Many of these pioneers had worked on the North Branch Canal during its construction at wages, which seemed to them fabulous, when compared with the pittance received by them at home and they saved their money, bought a part of the wilderness and sent home for their loved ones, built a log house and carved out a new home in this land of the free. They helped each other raise their houses and barns and in the work that required more than their strong hands to perform and became a prosperous people and now they lie sleeping in the Church yard on the hill. But alas, many of their descendants have left the hill to go to the villages and cities and I fear, are not as prosperous and happy as their forefathers. The writer well remembers that the promise of these early settlers was considered as good as their bond, and either as good as gold.

Father O'Reilly came on horseback to the settlement in March, 1843, and was the first priest to say Mass on the hill, this was at the house of Daniel Cain, only 15 or 20 being present. He came at intervals for several years and was an important factor in the management of the settlement. He was bitterly opposed to the liquor traffic and at one time during the building of the canal, appeared at one of the groceries at about the time of the arrival of a new barrel of poison, took an axe knocked in the head and permitted the contents to escape.

In 1847 a chapel was erected by Col. Scott at a cost of \$750, this structure was enlarged and beautified in 1877. Later it was torn down and the present handsome building erected.

LITCHFIELD

Litchfield township, a part of Bardford Co., Pa. adjoins the town of Athens on the east and the State line on the north. It was taken from the town of Athens in 1821. The Susquehanna touches its northwest boundary and Saterlee, Park, Bullard and Wappasening Creeks, drain its territory.

Thomas Park was the first settler, having located in 1800. Moses Park came the next year. Daniel Rush came soon after and built the first grist mill, which was in Cotton Hollow. Silas Wolcott came in 1805. Eleazer Merrill in 1806. Josiah Whitie in 1808. His mother was a daughter of Mathew Rogers of Sheshequin. Ruloff and Samuel Campbell came in 1806 or 7 and George Hadlock in 1808. Alsop Faldwin came from the Delaware river before 1808. He died in 1873 on the farm he settled. A daughter, Mrs. Evans, lived on the farm after his death. He had other children; two daughters, Mrs. Hicks and Olive, single; two sons, Isaac and Allen who went west. Samuel Ball came about 1809. Esquire Nichols came in 1808 and remained but a short time.

The following named settlers arrived early but we are unable to give the exact date: Thomas Munn, Doan and Chistopher Schoonover (Chistopher moved to Ohio where he died) Wm. Loomis and his son Alanson; John Moore and Wm. Greek before 1808. William Cotton when a boy, Hewlets

Henry who died about 1825 had sons, John, Ira, Lewis, Samuel, James, Berroni. Most of the family moved to Ohio later. James Brown, Peter Turner from White Plains, N. Y., Richard Struble and son Moses, Zenas Cleveland born 1779, died 1873, soldier of the war of 1812. Nathaniel Hotchkiss came with the Clevelands. Joseph Nichols and Russell came together about 1816 later they moved to Ithaca. Paul Appgar, a blacksmith came about 1817 and had a shop east of the Center. Russell Marsh, Abel Beach, Richard Tappan, John Marks, Lewis Baldwin, Henry Shoemaker, Orson Carner, John G. Nichols, Levi Johnson, Wm. Brown, Absalom Adams, Lewis Tappan, Henry Turner, John and David Van Gorder, Jacob Rheinold, Peter Lawser, Conrad Heinman, Wm. and Joseph Beidleman, Amos Franklin, Wm. Griffin.

BAPTIST CHURCH

The Litchfield Center Baptist Society was a branch of the Athens association for many years. In March 1855 they organized with a membership of 35. They joined the Bradford association in June of that year. In 1857, 32 members were added by baptism and 16 in 1859. The society became scattered and services were discontinued since about 1881. The church was taken down in 1910 and an Odd Fellows hall constructed from the material.

CHAPTER XXXXIV.

THE REBELLION

The Days of '61

January, 1861 ushered in a growing feeling of uneasiness and all over the country preparations began of a character most alarming to those whose dearest desire was peace, no matter at what sacrifice. Though from time to time during the four years of struggle there were murmurs of dissatisfaction and it was not an over-healthy place for a copperhead, as anti-war democrats were called. This section did its full share both in furnishing recruits and aid for those in the field or in the hospitals, as the following records will show.

In the Waverly Advocate of January 11th, 1861 appeared a call for a mass meeting in the hall at the Snyder House the same evening, where speeches were to be made and resolutions offered in behalf of "Union and Constitution." Although the call for the meeting was not issued until noon, seven o'clock found the place of meeting crowded. Owen Spalding was made the president of the meeting. J. E. Doubleday, O. H. P. Kinney and John S. Hopkins, secretaries. The meeting was opened with prayer by Rev. J. Kittchell, and G. O. Chase, O. H. P. Kinney, James Aplin, Geo. H. Powers and Prof. A. J. Lang were appointed a committee to draft resolutions expressive of the sense of the meeting. The committee framed resolutions condemning the action of South Carolina, etc., and was, as a whole, quite a strong document, so much so that some of the speakers later expressed fear that the resolutions were too warlike in character, and wanting in the spirit of compromise; but the general sense of the meeting seemed to have been that the national government should maintain its supremacy by force, if necessary, and the resolutions were finally adopted unanimously. The proceedings were to be published in the local papers and out-of-town papers were requested to copy. After the adjournment a company was organized, called the "Waverly Second Men."

George H. Powers was elected Captain. This was the first of a long series of such gatherings and throughout the summer and fall of 1861 few weeks passed in which the walls of Davis or VanDuzer Halls did not contain a Union meeting.

In Waverly, as elsewhere, the news of the firing on Sumter and the assault on the Sixth Massachusetts at Baltimore, on April 19th, were the cause of great excitement and the next evening, April 20th a great meeting took place in VanDuzer's Hall. In the words of the "Waverly Advocate," "This fact, too startling to be at first believed, had scarcely forced itself home to the consciousness of our people than wild with excitement, boiling over with patriotism, they rushed to the Hall anxious to place their names upon the role as soldiers in the cause of their country, humanity and God."

Gideon O. Chase presided. John S. Hopkins, E. V. Banks and R. D. Van Duzer were secretaries. Resolutions were adopted approving the policy inaugurated by the Federal Government to check the Rebellion and recommending the formation of a military company in the village. After speeches from Capt. Hoffman, of Elmira and others, and the reading of a letter

from Hon. William W. Shepard, offering five hundred dollars upon the raising of a company in the village and five hundred dollars yearly during the continuance of the war towards the support of those dependent upon the enlisted men, appeals were made for volunteers. Before the meeting adjourned there were fifty-seven names enrolled in Capt. George H. Powers' company, he having already received authority from Gov. Morgan to recruit in this village. One day in early May a great and long-remembered meeting was held on a vacant lot at the northeast corner of Broad and Pennsylvania avenue, long since built upon. "The Star Spangled Banner" was sung by the immense gathering and the ladies of the village presented a silk flag to the company and on the same evening they held a farewell reception in Davis Hall. The next morning May 8th, 1861, the company was escorted to the depot by the Neptune Fire Company, No. 1. Its destination for the time being was Elmira. They became Company E, and part of Company C of the 23rd Regiment of the N. Y. S. V., which left Elmira for the front July 5th, 1861, and thereafter news from Waverly's company was awaited with nervous anxiety. The Waverly volunteers, as a company, were first brought under the enemy's fire on August 24th, 1861 near Ball's Cross Roads, Va.

Early in July the Waverly Advocate announced that a company of cavalry was being organized in the village and was being drilled by William Peck. From time to time appeals were made for volunteers with good horses and on October 23rd, "Peck's Squadron" left for Elmira, where shortly afterwards they were sworn in, William Peck being Captain and Stephen Read, First Lieutenant. For a time the company was quartered at No. 3 Barracks on the Fair Grounds. Only a part of this company was raised here and they were assigned to Company H, 10th Regiment, N. Y. State Cavalry, known as the "Porter Guard," Col. John C. Lemmon in command. They left Elmira on December 24th, 1861 for Gettysburg, Pa., where they were to remain for instructions and drill. They arrived there on Christmas night and remained until March 7th, when they left for Perryville, Maryland.

Following the President's call for additional troops a large war meeting took place in Davis Hall on July 18th, 1862, the purpose being to stimulate enlistments and lay plans for the raising of another company of volunteers in this village. Hon. William W. Shepard presided and many speeches were made by citizens of the village and elsewhere. Numerous vice-presidents were appointed to attend to the work in nearby towns. About five hundred dollars were subscribed for the volunteer fund during the evening which was increased during the next week to more than one thousand dollars. Of this fund Z. G. Gordon, John S. Hopkins, C. H. Shepard, Owen Spalding, Richard A. Elmer, John L. Sawyer and H. D. V. Pratt each contributed one hundred dollars or more.

On July 22nd, 1862 the War Department granted permission to recruit a regiment of infantry in the counties of Tioga, Broome and Tompkins. Three days later a recruiting office was opened in John S. Hopkins' Law Office in this village and the town of Barton began the formation of her third company. Several large and enthusiastic meetings were held during the next few weeks and recruiting went on vigorously. On August 15th, 1862 Captain Z. G. Gordon left for Binghamton with a company of more than forty good men and true. The Waverly boys became a part of Co. I, 109th Reg. N. Y. S. V. The remainder of the company was furnished by the towns of Tioga and Spencer. Zelotus G. Gordon was Captain of this company and John S. Hopkins First Lieutenant. The regiment was mustered into service on August 27th, 1862 at Binghamton and left the state for Annapolis Junction, Md., passing through Waverly on the morning of August 30th. When the train stopped for a few minutes the sorrowful, yet enthusiastic, crowd assembled at the Station to say "Farewell," some for the last time.

On September 1st, 1862, the day following the departure of the 109th Regiment was the occasion of an enlarged and somewhat improved edition of an old-fashioned militia muster. All the able-bodied white men between the ages of eighteen and forty-five residing in the towns of Barton, Tioga and Spencer had been summoned by Lieutenant Partridge to appear, equipped according to law, for company drill. Some 500 men responded and fell into line. They were divided into four companies, placed in charge of competent officers and with colors flying and drums beating they marched and counter-marched through the streets finally bringing up at the Fair Grounds at Chemung and North Chemung streets, where the long roll was called and the company dismissed. The next week another recruiting office was opened

by Lieutenant R. V. Yelverton. About this time the managers of the Agricultural Society advertised that one-half of the proceeds of their coming fair would be devoted to the volunteer fund.

In the meantime the ladies of the village were not idle, having, during September, 1862, raised over one hundred dollars for soldiers' relief by means of socials and entertainments held in Davis Hall. Much work of this kind had been done before and boxes of food and clothing had been sent to the home companies at the front both by individuals and the general public. Money for relief was raised in various ways, but most of the work done was in the nature of hospital relief and furnishing clothing and lint. The first formal work was inaugurated on Nov. 19th, 1861, when a goodly number of those interested met at the residence of R. A. Elmer and proceeded to organize a society, which was to devote its energies to alleviating the sufferings of those in the field. Mrs. L. A. Smith was president, Mrs. A. B. Philips, Vice-President, Mrs. A. J. Lang, Secretary and Miss Mary Elmer, Treasurer. Committees were appointed to solicit subscriptions of money and material and the knitting club met every Saturday in "Institute Hall," to work for the soldiers. Later there were several other organizations of the same character, as well as the Dorcas Society, which attended to the relief of the families at home dependent upon the enlisted men. Even the little girls, who could neither sew nor knit, helped by scraping lint and rolling bandages. Gallons of blackberry cordial and many bushels of the same fruit dried went to the Sanitary Commission at the front as the result of the efforts of the school children in this vicinity during 1864. Many of the rural schools dismissed their pupils to enable them to gather berries which the ladies of the village preserved and shipped for hospital use.

Individual enlistments of Waverly boys occurred from time to time during the continuance of the war but there was no further recruiting of entire companies. The two years for which the Waverly members of the 23rd Regiment enlisted expired in the spring of 1863 and early in May the town's people heartily welcomed the returning survivors, who, for the time, were the cynosure of all eyes. But the public attention in a few weeks was directed not toward the returning but to the departing soldiers, as the thoughts of all were centered upon the approaching draft. The 14th day of July, 1863 was draft day and there were eighty-two names drawn in the first election district, of which only twenty went to the front. Another call for volunteers came early in the winter. Barton's quota having been fixed at seventy-eight. While willing to do her full share the town felt that this rating was excessive when compared with that of other towns in the county and after a re-examination and correction of the enrollment, Barton's quota was reduced to fifty-nine. The local bounty at this time amounted to \$300.00 while the state bounty was \$150. for veterans and \$75. for new recruits. The addition of the government bounty of \$402, for veterans and \$302 for new recruits made the total bounty \$852 and \$677 for veterans and new recruits respectively. At a special election, held Sept. 1st, 1864, the bounty given by the town was increased to \$500 for each volunteer.

Recruiting offices were opened at several places in the town during the winter, one being in charge of Lieut. George T. Dudley, of the 50th Regt., N. Y. S. Eng., and another in charge of Lieut. P. Davis, of the 161st Regt., N. Y. S. I. During May and June of 1864 the Waverly boys at the front saw much active service and the news of each engagement was awaited with nervous eagerness. Scarcely a week passed during the summer of '64 that the town was not saddened by a military funeral. In November of that year the Waverly Advocate recorded the death of still another of Waverly's schoolboy heroes, Col. Walter C. Hull, who fell at the head of his regiment at Cedar Creek, Va., November 12th. He was a student at the Institute but a short time before; a pale, fair-haired boy of gentle manner. Shortly after the war commenced, he took his place in the ranks and won his way up and when killed was the youngest Cavalry Colonel in the army. The Grand Army Post in this village is named in his honor.

The author well remembers with intense excitement the crowd awaiting the arrival of "Old Erie, No. 1" due about six P. M., which brought the New York City daily papers and the trouble little Joe Wickham, who kept the only news room in town in a part of Moses Sawyer's clothing store on Broad street, had to cause his customers to await their turn in the distribution of the papers. Some would grab their papers and call out their name, then hasten to some place on the streets to read the latest news from the front to an earnestly attentive crowd who listened with fear and trembling to the

reading of the names of those killed and wounded in the latest engagements.

The news of the evacuation of Richmond was made known to the people of the surrounding country by immense bonfires and the church bells rang steadily for several hours. The fire company in uniform, the firemen's military band and the village band formed the nucleus of a torchlight procession that paraded through all the principal streets and the old brass cannon, stationed on Spanish Hill added to the joyful din.

Only a few days passed until another procession paraded solemnly thru the streets to the sound of tolling bells with all its colors draped in black, as a token of national grief. This was Lincoln's funeral, which was observed in the village by public exercises on "Institute Park," no building in the town being of sufficient size to contain the crowd which assembled. John L. Sawyer officiated as president of the day, and the procession, the longest ever seen in Waverly up to that time, was formed on Broad street by Capt. Wm. Peck, Marshal of the Day, assisted by Lieuts. L. H. Waldo and John H. Hopkins. It consisted of a hearse draped in black, drawn by four black horses and attended by twelve pall-bearers followed by soldiers, thirty-six young ladies dressed in black, representing the thirty-six states of the Republic, Masonic and other fraternal orders, pupils of the various schools, the fire company, delegations of ladies and citizens generally, each wearing an appropriate badge of mourning. At the Park, Rev. Vincent M. Coryell conducted an impressive prayer service and a funeral oration was delivered by the Rev. D. S. Johnson.

The next few weeks witnessed the home-coming of all the soldier boys who were able to return or had not given their lives to preserve the most free and beneficent government on the earth; but there were many sad homes and vacant chairs, and all the bravery was not at the front, for there were many brave hearts beating at home in the breasts of mothers, sisters and sweethearts, and many had to continue that bravery until they had laid down life's burdens.

The following is a list of those who went from this section into the army, or who, after the war, resided in this vicinity for a considerable time, so far as we have been able to ascertain. It has been gleaned with great labor and and care from many sources but that there are errors is only natural. We have done our best:

Abey, Owen, Co. H. 64th Regt., N. Y. S. Vols.; Albertson, George W., Corp. Co. I. 109th Regt., N. Y. S. V.; Allen Lorenzo, Co. H., 10th Regt. N. Y. Cav.; Ames, Jacob S., Co. I. 109th Regt., N. Y. S. V. Killed June 10th, 1864; Andre, Amram T., Co. E., 147th Regt. N. Y. S. V. Buried in Factoryville cemetery; Andrews, Richard, Co. E., 23rd N. Y. S. V.; Anson LaFayette, Co. H., 5th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Anson Levi, Co. H. 5th Regt. Pa., Vols.; Anthony Mortimer, Co. H. 57th Regt. Po. Vols.; Armstrong, Edgar A., Co. C. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Armstrong Henry, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa., Vols.; Armstrong Joseph, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Arnold, James, died Sept. 6th, 1884, aged 42 years. G. A. R. marker, St. James Catholic cemetery; Arnts, Orrin, Co. H. 1st Regt. N. Y. V. Cav., Glenwood cemetery; Bailey, Barnet C., Corp. Co. M. 14th N. Y. Heavy Artillery; Bailey Isaac E., Corp. Co. C. 141st N. Y. V.; Baker, Samuel S., Sergt. Co. F. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; Baldwin Hugh J., Lieut. Co. E 23rd Regt. N. Y. Vols., Forest Home cemetery; Baldwin, John, 50th N. Y. Engineers; Ball Charles A., Co. K. 89th Regt. N. Y. Vols., Factoryville cemetery; Ball, William N., Co. C. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Barber, Franklin A., Co. L. Mich. Light Artillery, Forest Home cemetery; Barden, Charles H., Co. C. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Barnes, Charles, Co. H. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. Vols., St. James Catholic Cemetery; Barnum, Smith D., Co. B. 141st Pa. Vols. Capt. Co. C. 23rd Regt., U. S. Col. Troops, Tioga Point cemetery; Barney, Thomas, Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Bartholf, 91st Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Beckhorn, Thompson, Co. A. 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Beckhorn Stephen, Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Beebe, Cornelius, Co. I. 6th Regt. Po. Vol. Cav., Chemung cemetery; Beem, Ed. E., Co. B. 107th Rgt. N. Y. V.; Benedict, Chas. R., Co. C. 141st Regt. N. Y. V.; Benj., George, 12th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Benjamin, Harry, 12th Regt. N. Y. Cav.; Benjamin Nelson, 12th Regt. N. Y. Cav.; Bellis Charles, Co. L. 14th Regt. N. Y. S. Heavy Artillery; Bennett, Henry O., Co. H. 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Bensley, Archibald, 50th Regt. N. Y. S. Eng.; Benson Orlando, Co. F. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves. Killed at Antietam, Md.; Bergetresser, Andrew J., Co. H., 16th Regt. N. Y. S. Heavy Artillery, Factoryville cemetery; Briggs, William S., Sergt. Co. F. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; Bingham, George W., Co. H. 10th

Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Blair Theodore, Co. A. 137th Regt. N. Y. S. V., Factoryville cemetery; Blizzard Charles; Bloodgood, Jason F., Co. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; Bloodgood John D., Co. I. 141st Regt. Pa. Vols.; Blossom, E. E., Co. D. 107th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Blossom Jason, Drummer, Co. D. 107th Regt. N. Y. S. V., Glenwood cemetery; Bodin, Samuel D., 1st N. Y. S. Artillery; Bogart, James W., Co. E. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Bogart, Joseph V., Co. E. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Bonnell, Benjamin W., Sergt. Co. H. 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Bonnell, Lansing, Co. H. 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Borland, Charles H., Co. H. 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Borland William, Co. H. 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Bosworth, George A., 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Boughton, William, Co. E. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; Bowman, William T., Corp. Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V. Forest Home cemetery; Bradbury, Capt. William, Co. E. 6th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Brady, James, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Brady, Joseph, Sergt. Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Bray, James B., Co. H. 85th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Brantford, John, 187th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Brearley, Joseph H., Co. H. 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Brewster, Caleb, Co. K. 69th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Brewster, Hiram B., Company A. 33rd Regiment, N. Y. S. V.; Brigham, Enbelus, Co. E. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; Brink, Seely, Co. C., 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Brockway, Timothy, Substitute; Brock, Lewis, Co. E., 120th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Brower, Charles W., Co. E. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V., Forest Home cemetery; Brown, Rev. Champlin, Co. E. 10th Regt. Wis. Vol., Glenwood cemetery; Brown Charles, Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Brown Charles E., Co. E. 6th Regt. Pa. Vol.; Brown, Eben, Co. E. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; Brown, George W., Co. E. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Brown, Harrison C., Co. E. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Brown H. Corydon, 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Brown, John D., Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Brown, William H., Corp. Co. H. 141st Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Brown, William Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V., Killed June 17th 1864; Broidley, Patrick, 184th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Burlingame, Philander F., Co. C. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Bullock, Amos S., Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Burk, Patrick, Co. E. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves, Killed at Fredericksburg, Pa.; Burk, George, enlisted Jan. 11th, 1865; Burns, Geo. M., Co. H. 5th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Burnside, John, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Reserves; Cahill, Michael, 184th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Campbell, F. D., Co. F. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; Campbell, Nathaniel, Co. E. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; Campbell, Stowell H., 2nd Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Cannon, Thomas H., 8th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Carew, William, Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Carey, Francis, Co. L. 50th N. Y. S. Eng.; Carey, John A., Co. I. 141st Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Carey, Peter V., 14th Regt. N. Y. S. Artillery; Carey, William T., Corp. Co. I. 141st Regt. N. Y. S. V. Died May 31st, 1864; Carey, Theodore, Sergt. Co. I. 141st Regt. N. Y. S. V. Killey May 27th, 1864; Carner, Dewitt, Co. L. 14th Regt. Heavy Artillery; Carr, Charles S., Co. I. 86th Regt. N. Y. S. Vol., Glenwood cemetery; Case, David Elias, Co. D. 161st N. Y. S. V.; Case, George W., I. R. N. A. O., 1840-1907., Factoryville cemetery; Case, Henry, Co. K., 179th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Case, Silas, Co. F. 147th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Casey, Calvin A., Sergt. Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Cavanaugh B., 14th Regt. N. Y. S. V., Chemung cemetery; Cavens, Bartholomew, 14th Regt. N. Y. Artillery; Chaffee, Oscar, Co. E. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Chamberlain, John M., Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Chambers, Thomas, Co. G. 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Champion, David E., Co. E. 141st Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Champion, Jerome, Co. H. Regt. N. Y. Heavy Artillery, 1846-1903, Chemung cemetery; Champion, Lemuel, Co. B. 50th Regt. N. Y. S. Eng.; Chandler, Allen, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Chandler, Charles, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Chandler, John M., Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Chapman, W. M., Co. F. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; Childs, James, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Church, Lieut. Charles W., Co. D. 154th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Claflin R., Co. E. 141st Regt. Vols.; Clark, Aaron Dailey, Co. F. 6th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Clark, Benjamin M., Co. F., 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; Clark, Edward J., Co. C. 10th Regt. N. Y. Cav.; Clark, Joseph, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Clark, Squire, 194th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Colegrove, Andrew J., 194th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Cogan, Chas. W., Co. D. 107th Regt. N. Y. S. V., Chemung cemetery; Cole, Franklin M., Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Cole, Lieut. James M., Co. I. 45th Regt. Pa. Killed at Battle of South Mountain, Forest Home cemetery; Coleman, J. G., 161st Regt. N. Y. S. Vol.; Cole, Samuel W., Co. E., 6th Pa. Reserves; Coleman, Danford, Musician Co. E. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Coleman, John P., Co. F. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; Collins, Benjamin E, 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Collins, George W., 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Conrad, Francis, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Conrad, George, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Comstock, Alonzo L., Co. C. U. S. Engineers, Pa. Sharpshooter, Forest Home cemetery; Cooper

George N., Co. H. 46th Pa. Vols., Chemung cemetery; Cooper, Harry H., Co. M., 14th Artillery, Chemung cemetery; Cooper, James, 6th Pa. Reserves; Corey, Adelbert, 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Corey, William H., Co. D. 161st Regt. N. Y. S. V., Killed Sabins Crossroads; Coryell, Miles O., 8th N. Y. Artillery; Cornell, Stephen S., Co. B. 161st Regt.; Cortright, Martin, Co. C., 104th N. Y. V., Factoryville cemetery; Cortright, W. H., 161st Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Courtright, Lewis, Co. B. 143rd Pa. Vols., Glenwood cemetery; Court-right, Jacob H., Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V., Died March 26th, 1864; Cown, George W., 50th Regt. N. Y. S. Eng.; Crandle, Robert F., 194th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Crans, William, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Crans, William C., 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Crans, William D., Co. C. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V., Rest cemetery; Crawford, Charles P., 50th Regt. N. Y. S. Eng.; Crayon, Stephen Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Crayton, Wm. E., 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; Curken-dall, Co. H. 5th Regt. N. Y. Cav., Factoryville cemetery; Curran, John, Co. I. 6th Regt. N. Y. S. V., St. James Catholic cemetery; Curren, James, Co. H. 23rd Regt., Forest Home cemetery; Curry, Calvin A., Sergt. Co. I. 109th N. Y. S. Vols; Curtiss, Samuel P., Co. K. 128th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols., Factoryville cemetery.

Dailey, Aaron J., Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves. Killed at Battle of Wiledrness; Dailey, Horace, 20th Independent Battery; Danforth, Coleman, Musician, Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Darling, Charles, 194th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Dawes, Orson J., Co. H. 5th N. Y. Vol. Cav., Barton cemetery; Dawson, Myron H., Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V., Died Nov. 2nd, 1864; Decker, George M., Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Decker, Jacob L., Co. I. 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Decker, Jefferson, Co. I. 141st Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Decker, Sylvester, Co. I. 148th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Decker, William, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; DeCroff, Elijah, Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Delany Thompson, Co. C. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Demorest, James E., Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Duel, Amos E., Co. C. 109th Regt. N. Y. V., Forest Home cemetery; Dewitt, Daniel, Jr., 16th N. Y. Artillery, Chemung cemetery; Dewitt, Daniel D., 1832, 1832-1864, G. A. R. Marker, Forest Home cemetery; Dickison, William, Enlisted Feb. 9th, 1865; Dibble, Thomas K., Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Doherty, Patrick, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Donohon, James, Enlisted Jan. 18th, 1865; Drake, George W., Co. B. 107th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Drake, William, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Driscoll, Cornelius, Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Droyce, Malcolm., Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Drummy, Dennis, Co. E. 6th Pa. Reserves; Dubois, John B., 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Dubois, John H., 161st Regt. N. Y. S. V., Died in Andersonville; Dudley, George T., Lieut. Co. M. 50th N. Y. S. Eng.; Douglass, Thomas, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Dunker, Charles A., 140th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Dunton, William R., Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Dunn, Charles, Enlisted Jan. 18th, 1865; Duryea, William D., 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Duryea, William D., Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. Vols., Died July 9th, 1864 from wounds.

Estabrook, Ward, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Ebener, Joseph, Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Edwards, Benjamin, Co. E. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Eckler, Philo, Co. K. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V., Factoryville cemetery; Edger-ton, William W., Co. A. 107th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Edwards, Horace G., 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Edgcomb, Leroy, Co. C. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Edmin-ston, Robert, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Eighmeny, Woodward J., Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Ellis Freeman, Co. C. 50th Regt. N. Y. Eng.; Ellis, Guy T., Co. D. 112 Regt. N. Y. S. Vol., Chemung cemetery; Ellis Pison, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Ellis Stephen, Co. H. 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Elmer, Howard, 14th Regt. N. Y. Artillery; Elwell O., Co. C. 23rd N. Y. Vols.; Emigh, Tracey, Enlisted Feb. 2nd, 1865; Endriss, Frederick, Co. B. 41st Regt. N. Y. Vols., Forest cemetery; Evans, David E., Enlisted Feb. 8th, 1865; Evans, John M., Co. C. 194th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Evans, Joseph B., Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Evans, Richard, Co. G. 64th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Evenden, Henry, Co. E. 75th N. Y. S. V.; Evenden, John, Co. F. 75th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Evenden, Robert Jr., Co. K. 11th, N. Y. Vols.; Fancey, James S. Co. A. 107th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Farley, Chauncey W. Co. C. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Farley, Hugh, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Farnsworth, Walter, Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Field, Albert D., Co. B. 10th N. Y. S. Cav.; Filkins, Cor-nelius, Co. I. 1st Regt. N. Y. Mounted Rifles, Glenwood cemetery; Finlan, Owen, Co. F. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; Finney, Michael, Co. L. 141st Pa. Vols.; Flinn, John F., Co. F. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; Flood, Michael, G. A. R. Marker, St. James Catholic cemetery; Floyd, J. B., Co. K. 25th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Floyd Miles, 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Foote, Erastus B., Co. F., 147th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Foote, Gilbert E., Co. F. 147th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Foran,

William, Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Forbes, Henry Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Forest, Alfred H., Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Forest, Lyman, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Forest, Orison, Co. F. 66th Regt. Pa. Reserves; Forest, Lorin A., Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Forrest, L. D., 1st Lieut. Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Forsyth, Charles R., Co. H. 64th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Fosburg, Porter, Co. K. 141st Pa. Vols.; Foster, Theron E., 50th Regt. N. Y. S. Eng.; Foulke, George 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Fox, James R., Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Fox, Joseph W., Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V., Died 1864; Francis, John M., Co. D. 107th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Frederick, Abram, Co. E. 141st Regt. Pa. Vols.; Frederick, George, Co. E. 141st Regt. Pa. Vols.; Frederick, James D., 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Frederick, William, Co. E. 141st Regt. Pa. Vols.; French, Bennett, Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; French, Jeremiah, Sergt. Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; French, John; French, Joseph, Co. F. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; French, S. G. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; French, Truman, Co. F. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; French, Walter H., 17th Regt. Pa. S. Cav.; Fritcher, Silas J. Sergt. Co. F. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; Fuller, Charles, Co. F. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; Fuller, Sawyer P., 8th Regt. N. Y. Artillery.

Galloway, William A., Co. C. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Galyger, John, 184th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Gardner, George L., Corp. Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Gerould, Beebe, Co. K. 141st Regt. Pa. Vols., Forest Home cemetery; Georgia, Delphi, 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Gillan, William F., Battery B. 1st Regt. N. Y. Light Artillery; Gillan, Frank; Gillett, Almon, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Golden, Charles D., Co. H. 10th Regt. N. Y. S. V. Cav.; Golden, John B., Co. B. 6th Regt. N. Y. Artillery, 1846-1899, Barton cemetery; Goldsmith, Aaron, Enlisted Jan. 14th, 1865; Goetchius, Eugene, Co. C. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Goodwin, John, Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V., Forest Home cemetery; Goodwin, William H., Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Gordon, Nathan, Co. H. 57th Pa. Vols.; Gordon, Wellington, Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Gordon Zelotus G., Capt. Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Gore, D. Webster, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Gore, Samuel W., Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Graham, Thomas, 97th Regt. N. Y. Vols.; Grimes, John H., Co. H. 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Green, Edward L., Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V., Forest Home cemetery; Green, Erastus, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Green, George, 23rd Regt. N. Y. Vols.; Green, James, Co. C. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Green, John P., Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols., Forest Home cemetery; Griffin, James, 194th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Griffin, John, Capt. H. 57th Pa. Vols.; Griswold, James, Capt. C. 50th Regt. N. Y. S. Eng.; Griswold, Reuben, Corp. C. 150th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Groesbeck, Cornelius V., Co. B. 21st N. Y. Cav., Glenwood cemetery; Goetchius, John C., 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Guernsey Thomas M., 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Guthrie, William, Corp. Co. H. 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.

Hagadorn, Henry, Co. C. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V., Factoryville cemetery; Hagerty, Patrick, 184th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Hall, James E., Co. F. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; Hamilton, William Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V., Died of wounds July 9th, 1864; Hancock, Edwin C., 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Harford, Tunis I., 161st Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Harington C., Co. C. 107th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Harnden, Dr. Rufus S. 107th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Harrison, John Co. H. 5th Regt. N. Y. S. Eng.; Harrigan, Michael, 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Harris, Charles, Co. H. 188th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Harris, George V., Co. K. 126th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Harris, George R., Corp. Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols., Forest Home cemetery; Harris, James W., Musician Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Hart, Adelbert Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Hart, Charles A., Co. E. 86th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols., Died July 22nd, 1865; Hazard, Almeron D., Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols., Died in service; Hazen, John M., Co. G. 5th Regt. N. Y. Cav., Barton cemetery; Heavener, Michael, Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Hedges, Christopher Co. H. 6th Regt. Heavy Artillery; Hedges, Philip, Co. C. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Hedges, Sylvanus, 20th Independent Battery; Hemingway, George L., Co. F. 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Henry, John, Co. I. 141st Pa. Regt. Vols.; Hepburn, Charles L., Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Herington, John, Co. B. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Herrington, Harvey, 107th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols., Chemung cemetery; Herington, Cyrus W., Died May 12th, 1868, Dry Brook cemetery; Hess, Sylvester, Co. H. 3rd N. Y. Infantry; Hicks, Alfred B., Corp. Co. F. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Hicks, Marshal O., Sergt. Co. F. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; Hicks, Sevelan, Co. F. 6th Regt. Pa. Reserves; Hildbrand, Henry, 16th N. Y. Heavy Artillery; Hilman, James, Co. C. 50th Regt. N. Y. S. Eng.; Hinderson, John, Enlisted Jan. 12th, 1865; Holey, Michael, Co. I. 92nd Pa. Vols., Factoryville cemetery; Hodge, William R., Co. D. 2nd Regt. N. Y. Vols., Chemung cemetery; Hol-

lenback, Mathias H., Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Hollenbeck, Orlando, Co. D. 1661st Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Holley Seth Emmett, Co. E. 12th Regt. Pa. Cav.; Hoover Eli, Co. M. 50th Regt. N. Y. S. Engineers, Rest cemetery; Hoover, John, 20th Regt. Light Artillery, N. Y., Factoryville cemetery; Hopkins, John S., 1st Lieut. Co. I. 107th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Hotalen, Randall; Howell, Isaac, 14th Regt. N. Y. Artillery; Howland, George W., Co. H. 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Howell, Charles G., 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Howitt, Charles G., Co. C. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Howitt, William, Co. C. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Hoyt, Joseph V., 107th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols., Chemung cemetery; Hubbard, Horace D., Co. C. 161st Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Forest Home cemetery; Hubbell, David C., Sergt. Co. H. 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Hubbell, George W., Co. F. 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Vol. Cav.; Hubbell, Harlow O., Co. H. 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Hubbell, Samuel, Co. E. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V. Glenwood cemetery; Hubbert, Horace C.; Hubbert, George; Hudson, Eli F., Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Hudson, Frank; Huff, Andrew, Co. F. 141st Regt. Pa. Vols.; Huff, George, Co. E. 141st Regt. Pa. Vols.; Huff, John, Co. I. 141st Regt. Pa. Vols.; Hughes, Julius, Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Hulet, Abram H., Co. G. 5th Regt. N. Y. Cav., Factoryville cemetery; Hulet, Benjamin A., Co. G. 5th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav., Killed near Cedar Creek, Oct. 19, 1864; Hulet, Theophilus, Co. G. 5th Regt. N. J. Cav.; Hull, Charles T., Co. E. 141st Pa. Vols.; Hull, Walter C., Col.; Huntley, John W., Enlisted Jan. 11th, 1865; Hulse, Darius W., Co. H. 10th Regt. N. Y. Cav., Forest Home cemetery; Hutchings, James A., Co. H. 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Hutchings, Simeon A., Co. B. 5th Regt. N. Y. Cav.; Hutchings, William, Co. H. 10th Regt. N. Y. Cav.; Hvatt, John, Co. E. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Hyatt, John, Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.

Jackson, E. E., Co. E. 141st Pa. V.; Jackson, E. M., Co. C. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Jackson, John, Co. E. 141st Pa. Vols.; Jackson, John H., Enlisted Sept. 8th, 1864; Jenkins, Edward, 179th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Jenkins, Herman D., Co. A. 35th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Johnson, John L., 50th Regt. N. Y. Eng.; Johnson, Dr. William E., Surgeon, 109th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Jones, Benjamin, 104th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Jones, Gabriel; Jones, Isaac, Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Jorfen, William, 50th Regt. N. Y. Eng.; Joslin, William N., Co. C. 141st N. Y. S. V.

Kane, Morris, Co. B. 107th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Kane, Patrick, G. A. R. Marker St. James Catholic Cemetery; Keeler, Horace, Co. F. 6th Res.; Kellogg, Charles, 161st Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Kellogg, James, Co. H. 10th Vol. Cav.; Keeler, Daniel, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Kelly, Henry, W. Sergt. Co. H. 10th Regt. N. Y. V. Cav. Forest Home Cemetery; Kelly, Luther, Co. G. 147th Regt. N. Y. S. V. Forest Home Cemetery; Kelly, Peter, 179th. N. Y. S. Vols.; Kelly, Samuel, Sergt. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V. Forest Home Cemetery; Kelly, Thomas, Co. F. 27th Regt. N. Y. S. V. St. James Catholic Cemetery; Ketchum, Alonzo, C. Battery B. 15th Regt. N. Y. S. Art.; Keyser, John, Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; King, Lemuel B., Enlisted Jan. 20th, 1865; King, Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Kinney, C. S. Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Kinney, G. F. Sergt. Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Kinney, John A., Co. H. 64th Regt. N. Y. S. V., Barton cemetery; Kinney, Orrin D., Co. F. 6th Pa. Reserves; Kinney, Simon, G. A. R. Marker, Forest Home cemetery; Knapp, Joseph Warren, Co. E. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Knox, Charles E. 14th N. Y. Artillery; Knox, Samuel C., Co. E. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Kohuene, Joseph, 179th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Kramer, John M., 1843-1893, G. A. R. Marker, Forest Home cemetery; Kriger, Edward, Mustered in Aug. 27th, 1862, 3 years.

Lane, Alexander, 2nd Co. E. 141st Pa. Vols.; Lake, Myron E., Co. I. 109th Regt. N.Y.S.V. Killed June 17, 1864; Lane, Cornelius H. 6th N. Y. Heavy Art; Laine, Henry, 20th N.Y. Ind Battery; Lane, Isaac, Co. E 141st Pa. Vols, Langford, William. Sergt. Co. F. 6th Pa. Res; Laton, Samuel, Co. H. Regt. Pa. Vols; Lance, G. W. Co. D 15th New Jersey Vols; Lawrence, Charles R. 179th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Lawrence, Jack Co. E. 141st Pa. Vols; Lawrence, William H. Co. F. 6th Pa. Res; Lewis, Henry S. Co. I. 109th Reg. N.Y.S.V.; Lewis, True-man W. 184th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Lent, Fleming T. Co. F. 6th Pa. Res; Little, James, 184th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Lindsay, Charles, Co. I. 109th N.Y.S.V.; Lindsay, David, Wagoner, Co. I 109th N.Y.S.V.; Lindsay, William P. Bugler, Co. H. 10th Regt. N.Y.S. Cav.; Lathrop, L. H. Co. E. 23rd. Regt. N.Y.S.V. Chemung Cemetery; Loomis, Orlando E. Corp. Co. E. 141st Regt. Pa. Vols; Lord, George W. Co. E. 141st Regt. Pa. Vols; Loring, William E. Co. E. 141st Regt. Pa. Vols.; Low, Myron, Sergt. Co. F 6th Pa. Res.; Lunn, D. J. 14th Regt. N. Y. Heavy Art.; Lunn, W. D. Co. K 6th N. Y. Heavy Art.; Lurcock, Edward, Co. M. 14th Regt. N. Y. Heavy Art.; Lyford, J. Munroe, Co. E. 16th

Regt. Maine Vols.; Lyons, Joseph, Co. E. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Lyman, Moses, Jr., Lieut. Co. F 15th Vt. Vols.; Lyons, O. D. Co. F 6th Pa. Res.

Mandeville, James E. Co. I 109th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Mandeville, Horace, 194th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Manley, Franklin N. Co. H. 26th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Mann-ers, Robert N. Co. E. 23rd N.Y.S.V.; Mapes, John T. 5th Regt. U. S. Cav., Chemung Cemetery

Marshall, Samuel, Wagoner, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; McAllister, Mer-rill, Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; McEwen, William W. Co. I 179th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols. Glenwood Cemetery; McClellan, William, Enlisted Jan. 14th, 1865. McCutcher, Samuel, Co. M 14th Regt. N. Y. Art.; McCutchin, William, Co. C. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; McDowell, G. P. Co. I 109th Regt. N.Y.S.V.

McElwain, James, G.A.R. Marker, Forest Home Cemetery.; McGuffee, Matthew, U. S. Marine. Steamer Chicopee; McIntyre, David H. Co. E. 22nd Reg. N.Y.S.V.; McKane, Capt. Allan; McKean, D. T. Co. F. 6th Pa. Res.; McMaster, William, 14th Regt. N.Y.S. Art.; McNannon, C. B. Co. F 6th Pa. Res.; McNeal, John T. Co. D 5th N. Y. Vol. Cav.; Mead, Daniel, 23rd Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Mead, Henry, Co. C 23rd N.Y.S.V.; Mead, Jacob, Co. D 143 Regt. N.Y.S.V. Forest Home Cemetery; Meeker, Benjamin, Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y.S.V. Died Apr. 5th, 1864; Meeker, W. A. Lieut. Co. F 6th Pa. Res.

Merrill, Orrin O. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Merritt, Charles, Co. F 6th Pa. Res.; Metcalf, Thomas V. 28th N. Y. Battery; Middaugh, Abram. Musi-cian, Co. H 137 Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Middaugh, George W. Co. G 5th N. Y. Vol. Cav.; Middaugh, John W. Co. H. 10th Regt. N. Y. Cav.; Middaugh, Ira A. Co. H 137th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Millbury, Augustus, Co. K 54th Mass Vols. For-est Home; Miller, Abram. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Miller Abraham, 179th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Miller, Alfred, D. C. Co. F., 6th Pa. Res. Miller, Amos, Co. H. 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Miller Fzra; Miller, Henry J. Co. C 23rd Regt. N.Y.S.V. Miller, Horace, 20th Ind. N.Y. Battery; Miller, John 50th Regt. N.Y.S. Eng.

Miller, Jonas C. 179th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Miller, William Smith, Co. H 10th Regt. N.Y.S. Cav.; Miller, S. W. 12th Regt. N.Y.S. Cav.; Miller, Milo, Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Miller, Andrew V. of Danby, N. Y. Co. E 23rd Regt. N. Y.S. Vols.;

Mills, M. D. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Miner, Daniel, Lieut. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Minnick, John, 6th Regt. N. Y. Heavy Art.; Minnick, Isaac H. Co. H 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Monroe, Charles, Corp. Co. E. 23rd Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Moore, Albert D Co. D. 142 Regt. Pa. Vols. Forest Home Cemetery; Moore, John A. Co. I 109th Regt. N.Y.S. Vols.; Moore, John E. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Moore, William C. 6th Regt. N. Y. Heavy Art.; Morgan, Charles W. Co. E 23rd Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Morgan, George B. Co. C 23rd Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Morgan, Fred S. Co. I 109th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Morgan, John, Co. I. 109th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Morgan, Theodore, Co. E 23rd Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Mor-gan, T. T. Co. D 6th Regt. N. Y. Heavy Art.; Morgan, William H. Co. C 23rd Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Mott, Charles A. Co. I 14th Regt. Heavy Art.; Mott, Samuel H. Co. B 60th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Morse, Asa, Student at Academy, one of the first to enlist; Morse, George W.; Morse, Henry D.; Moushan, Michael Co. F 6th Pa. Res.; Mullock, Gabriel L. Battery E 1st Regt. N. Y. Lt. Art.; Munn, B. Co. E 141st Regt. Pa. Vols.; Munn, Harrison I. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Munn, John, Co. F 6th Regt. Pa. Res.; Munn, Theodore L. Co. H 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Munn, Tilden, Co. F 6th Pa. Res.; Munroe, Charles, Corp. Co. E 23rd Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Murdock, Andrew J. Co. E 52nd Regt. Pa. Vols. Fac-toryville Cemetery; Murdock, John K. Marine U. S. Navy.

Murphy, Richard, 16th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Murray, Charles W. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Murray, William, Co. F 6th Pa. Res.; Musick, Gran-ville S. Co. I 2nd Ill. Cav., Factoryville Cemetery; Mustard, John, Co. E 141st Regt. Pa. Vols.; Murty, Jas. L. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.

Norton, Billings Co. H 10th N. Y. S. Cav.; Norwood, George R. Co. G 190th Regt. Pa. Vols. Glenwood Cemetery; Nolte, William, Co. F 6th Regt. Pa. Res.

O'Brien, Hugh, enlisted Jan. 18 1865; O'Connor, John, Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; O'Dell, Vincent, Co. F 6th Pa. Res.; Olmstead, Stephen W. Co. C 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; O'Ret, A. J. Co. F 6th Regt. Pa. Res.; Overton, Will-iam H. Co. C 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Owens, Henry, Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.

Page, George M. Co. F 6th Pa. Res.; Page, G. C. Lieut. Co. E 141st Regt. Pa. Vols.; Parcels, Walter H. 50th Regt. N. Y. S. Eng.; Parker, George, Co. C 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Parker, John C. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Pat-terson, Francis L. Co. L 14th Regt. N. Y. Art.; Patterson, George, 107th Regt. N.Y.S.V. Chemung Cemetery; Pavne, Deforest H. Serjt. Co. E 23rd Regt. N. Y.S.V.; Payne, Hiram J. Co. C 23rd Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Pearl, George W. Co. C

117th Regt. N.Y.S.V., Factoryville Cemetery; Peck, Capt. William, Co. H 10th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Pegg, Edward R. Co. I 109th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Perkins, Edward S. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Perkins, George W. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols. Promoted to Col.; Perkins, Harrison C. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.

Perking, Horace W. Sergt. Co. F 6th Pa. Res.; Personius, Daniel V. Co. G 50th Regt. N. Y. S. Eng. Glenwood Cemetery; Peterson, Jarvis, Co. I 109th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Peterson, John, Co. I 109th Regt. N.Y.S.V. Chemung Cemetery; Peterson, John H. Co. E 50th Regt. N.Y.S. Eng.; Phalon, Alvin R. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Phelps, Dighton, Co. F 6th Regt. Pa. Res.; Phelps, Elmer, Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Phelps, Henry, Jr., Co. E 50th Regt. N. Y. S. Eng.; Phelps, Jacob E. Co. F 6th Regt. Pa. Res.; Phinney, William, Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Piatt, Daniel N. Co. H 10th Regt. N. Y. Vol Cav.; Piatt, William, 1847-1898, Glenwood Cemetery; Pierce, Henry C., Co. D 137 Regt. N.Y.S.V. Forest Home Cemetery; Pierce, John C., Co. F 6th Pa. Res.; Pierce, John, H. Lieut. Co. E 23rd Regt. N.Y.S.V.

Pierce, Thomas, 179th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Post, George M. Co. M 50th Regt. N. Y. Eng. Forest Home Cemetery.; Potter, Amzah, Co. H 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Powers, Capt. George H., Co. E 23rd Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Pratt, Charles, Sergt. Co. H 10th Regt. N.Y.S. Vol. Cav.; Pratt, Erastus, 14th Regt. N. Y. Heavy Art. Chemung Cemetery.

Quick, Charles H. Co. F 120th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Quigley, Michael, Capt. Co. K 170th N.Y.S.V. St. James Cemetery; Quinn, Peter, 6th Ind. Battery, N. Y. Vol. Lt. Art. Chemung Cemetery.

Race, Wilson, killed at Battle Gettysburg, Forest Home Cemetery; Ragan, Patrick, 107th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Reeves, Franklin M. Co. D 88th Regt. N.Y.S. Vols. Killed at Battle Wilderness. Forest Home Cemetery; Rew, Dr. Frederick A.; Reeve, Joseph B. Capt. Co. E 141st Regt. Pa. Vols.; Rice Isaac D. Co. F 6th Regt. Pa. Res.; Rinehardt, Theron F. Co. E 23rd Regt. N.Y.S.V.

Rippard, Nathaniel C. Co. I 141st Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Roach, Lawrence, G.A. R. St. James Cemetery; Robb, James L. 194th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Robe, Willie, died at Harwood Hospital, Washington, D. C., July 23rd, 1864; Roberts, Emigh, enlisted Jan. 14, 1865; Roberts, John F. 14th Regt. N. Y. Heavy Art. Chemung Cemetery; Roberts, O. D. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Robinson, Hanford, Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Roblyer, Jacob H. 1st Regt. N. Y. Art.; Rogers, George Perkins, Corp. Co. F 6th Pa. Res.; Rogers, Levi B. Co. I 141st Regt. Pa. Vols.; Rogers, Mason E. Co. F 6th Regt. Pa. Res.; Rogers, Murray M. Co. F 6th Regt. Pa. Res.; Rolfe, John M. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vol.; Rolfe, Peter V. Co. M 15th Regt. N. Y. Eng. Forest Home Cemetery; Rood, Edward, Co. I 109th Regt. N.Y.S.V. Killed at Custer Massacre; Rood, Frederick H. Co. I 109th Regt. N.Y.S.V. Forest Home Cemetery; Rose, Edward, Co. H 10th N. Y. S. Vol Cav.; Rose, William, Co. I 14th Regt. N. Y. Art.; Rowe, John H. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Rowe, Lewis F. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Ruggles, Samuel, 14th Regt. N. Y. Art.; Russell, Horace D. Co. I 109th Regt. Died Oct 20, 1864; Russell, James, Co. H 10th Regt. N. Y. Cav.; Rutgers, Washington B. enlisted Feb. 2, 1865.

Sager, Frank, Co. C 141st Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Salter, John, enlisted Jan. 11, 1865; Schaffee, Oscar B. Co. I 109th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Schrymer, John M. Co. F 6th Regt. Pa. Res.; Schouten, John W. Sergt. Co. F 6th Regt. Pa. Res.; Schutt, Rudolph, Corp. Co. I 109th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Scott, Ansel P. of Nichols, Co. E 23rd Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Scott, Daniel B. Co. E 117th Regt. N.Y.S.V. Chemung Cemetery; Scott, Jacob Jr., Co. I 141st Regt. N.Y.S.V. Chemung Cemetery; Scott, Henry C. of Nichols, Co. E 23rd Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Scott, Leander, Co. I 16th Regt. N. Y. Art.

Shafer, Wesley, Co. I 109th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Shaler, John, Co. H 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Sharp, Daniel H. Co. E. 23rd Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Sharp Frederick, 96th Regt. N.Y.S.V. Rest Cemetery; Sharp, Matthew B. Co. A 1st Regt. N.Y.V. Barton Cemetery; Shappie, Oscar B. Co. I 109th Regt. N.Y.S.V.

Shaw, Franklin, Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Shaw, S. Gibson, Musician, Co. B 161st Regt. N.Y.S.V. Forest Home Cemetery; Shelp, Myron H. Co. H 10th N. Y. S. Vol. Cav.; Sherman, James A. Co. I 109th Regt. N.Y.S.V. killed May 12, 1864; Sherman, Francis M. Co. F 6th Regt. Pa. Res.; Shipman, Robert T. Co. B 6th Regt. N. Y. Heavy Art.; Shipman, Rufus T. Co. H 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Shoemaker, Edgar, Co. E 23rd Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Shoemaker Judge F., U. S. Marine Corps on U. S. S. "Saranac"; Shores, James A. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Shores, Oscar S. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Simpson, William H. 194 Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Sinsabaugh, Alpheus, Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Sinsabaugh, Richard, Lieut. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Sisson, Russell, Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Sisson, Wheeler, 184th Regt. N.Y. S.V.; Slade, Aaron, Co. E 23rd Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Slade, Franklin M. 10th Regt.

N. Y. Cav.; Sliter, Jefferson B. Co. I 109th Regt. N. Y. Vol.; Factoryville Cemetery; Slatstetson, Patrick, 179th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Smith, Bemer, Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Smith, George, Corp. Co. H 150th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Smith, Daniel, Co. F 6th Pa. Res.; Smith, Harry, Co. F 6th Pa. Res.; Smith, Hiram, R. Co. C 23rd Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Smith, Jacob, Co. F 20th Regt. U. S. Col. Troops. Barton Cemetery; Smith, Jacob, 179th Regt. N.Y.S.V.; Smith, Schuyler F, Co. G 5th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Smith, Valentine, 179th Regt. N. Y. S. V.

Smith, William, Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Smith, William S. Co. I 109th Regt., N. Y. S. V.; Snell, Orville L. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Snook, Frederick M., Lieut. Co. I 109th Regt., N. Y. S. V., Forest Home Cemetery; Short, Stacy, Co. H. 10th Regt., N. Y. S. V., Glenwood Cemetery; Soper, Jason H., 6th Regt., N. Y. Heavy Art.; Southwick, Albert C., Co. C 137th Regt., N. Y. S. V.; Southwick, Orange L., Co. G 5th Regt., N. Y. Cav.; Southwick, Warren R., Co. C 109th Regt., N. Y. S. V.; Spalding, Ezra, Co. H 57th Regt., Pa. Vols.; Spalding, Frederick H. Enlisted 1861; died 1862; Spalding, George W., Co. F 6th Regt. Pa. Res.; Spalding, Thomas, Co. G 161st Regt. N. Y. S. V., Forest Home Cemetery; Sparke, Munson B. Co. E. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Spillman, Moses H. 184th Regt., N. Y. S. V.; Springer, Charles, Co. K 147th Regt. N. Y. S. V., killed at Spottsylvania; Springer, George, Co. I 109th Regt., N. Y. S. V.; Springer, David O., Co. I 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Squires, Marlbro, Co. H 50th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Squires, Samuel. G. A. R. Marker Forest Home Cemetery; Stanler, James, 184th Regt., N. Y. S. V.; Stanton, Simon, Co. H 5th Regt. N. Y. Cav.; Stebbins, Ed'nd, Co. H 10th Regt., N. Y. Cav.; Stebbins, Valentine W., Co. H 10th Regt. N. Y. Cav.; Stebbins, Watson Co. H 10th Regt. N. Y. Cav.; Stebbins, W. H. 8th Regt. N. Y. Art.; Stephens, Victor, Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Stephens, John, Co. K 147th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Stevens, James F. Co. B 161st Regt. N. Y. S. V., Chemung Cemetery; Stevens, John R. Co. I 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Stickler, Emery, Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Stone, Aaron, Co. F 6th Pa. Res.; Stone, Adson B., Co. E 141st Regt., Pa. Vols.; Strange, Matthew, Co. D U. S. C. T., Factoryville Cemetery; Strause, George C., Co. C 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Strauss, John, Co. C 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.

Strickland, William, Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols; Struble, Horace, Co. F 6th Regt. Pa. Res.; Struble, James, Co. F 6th Regt. Pa. Res.; Stuart, Charles B., G. A. R. Marker, Forest Home Cemetery; Sullivan, John. Co. G 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Swain, Jonas, Co. C 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Swain, Jonas D. 16th Regt. N. Y. Art.; Swain, Lewis, Corp., Co. H 10th Reg. N. Y. S. Cav.; Swain, William, Enlisted Jan. 12th, 1865. Tannery, Warren W., Co. E 23rd Regt., N. Y. S. V.; Targoesynski, Stanislaus, Co. C N. Y. Vols, Forest Home Cemetery; Tallman, Phineas S., Co. I 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Taylor, Perry C., Co. F 6th Regt. Pa. Res.; Taylor, Franklin R., Co. D 5th N. Y. Heavy Art.; Taylor, Chester M., Co. H 3rd N. Y. Inf.; Tanner, William, Co. F 6th Pa. Res.; Tanner, Perry. 14th Regt., N. Y. Heavy Art.; TenBrook, William G., Co. E. 107th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Terrill, Edgar F., Co. I 163rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Thompson, Abram J., Co. H 10th Regt. N. Y. Cav.; Thompson, J. Delaney, G. A. R. Marker; Thurston, Daniel W., Co. I. 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Tibbets, Charles, Co. E 141st Regt. Pa. Vols.; Tillman, Delos J. 14th Regt. N. Y. Art.; Townsend, Alvin, Co. H 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Topping, Henry S. 1840-1901 Glenwood Cemetery; Towner, Andrew J., Musician; Tripp, Joseph. Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Tuttle, A. C., Enlisted Feb. 12th, 1864, Died March 31st, 1864.; Tracey, Adny, Co. A 107th Regt. N. Y. S. V., Glenwood Cemetery.; Tyrrrell, Edgar 103rd Regt. N. Y. S. V., Chemung Cemetery.; Tyler, Francis A. Co. E 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.

Ulrich, Philip, Co. K 6th Regt. Pa. Res., Factoryville Cemetery; Utter, John M., 97th Regt. N. Y. Vols.; VanAtta, Freeman W., Co. G 5th Regt. N. Y. Cav.; VanAtta, John, Battery F 1st N. Y. Light Art.; VanAtta, Joseph. C., Co. H 3rd Regt. N. Y. Inf.; VanAtta, Peter, Co. I 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Vanderlip, Addison. 14th Regt. N. Y. Heavy Art., Forest Home Cemetery; Vanderlip, Edward, Co. I 6th Regt. Heavy Art., Forest Home Cemetery; VanMarter, Alfred A., 5th Regt. N. Y. Cav.; VanMarter, Enos T., 15th Regt. N. Y. Cav.; VanMarter, William W., Co. D 5th Regt. N. Y. Cav.; VanVechen, Harrison, Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Vincent, Ambrose, P. Co. I 109th Regt. N. Y. Vols, Killed at Spottsylvania, Va.; Vincent, Calvin, Co. I 107th Regt., N. Y. S. V.; Vorhis, John W., Co. I 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V. Walden, John; Waldron, William N. Co. F 6th Pa. Res.; Walker, Francis, M. Co. D 107th Regt. N. Y. S. Vols.; Walker, William, Co. F 6th Regt. Pa. Res.; Wallace, Alfred H., Co. D 7th Regt. N. Y. Ind. Battery, Glenwood

Cemetery; Warren, Freeman, Corp., Co. C 50th Regt. N. Y. Eng.; Warren, Ray, Co. I 141st N. Y. Vols.; Warren, Theodore M., Sergt., Co. C 141st Regt. N. Y. S. V., Killed at Atlanta, Ga.; Wallace, Hezekiah, Co. F 6th Regt. Pa. Res.; Washburn, Charles, Substitute, 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Washborn, Charles H., Enlisted Jan 1 th. 1865; Watkins, John H., 10th Regt. N. Y. Cav.; Watrous, William L., Forest Home Cemetery; Weed, Edyin, Co. C 141st Regt. N. Y. Vols., Dry Brook Cemetery; Weed, George, 50th Regt. N. Y. Eng.; Welles, E. C. Co. C N. Y. Vols.; Weller, George W., Sergt., Co. E 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V., Chemung Cemetery; Weller, Nathan V. Co. I 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Weller, William S., Co. H 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav.; Wellington, Gordon, Co. F 6th Regt. Pa. Res. Wheaton, Francis F., Co. F 6th Regt. Pa. Res.; Wheaton, James, Co. H, 15th Regt. Pa. Res.; Wheeler, Hendrick S., Co. B 1st Regt. N. Y. Light Art.

Wheelock, James, died in South latter part of the war; Wheelock, Thomas, Killed at the Battle of the Wilderness; Whittaker, Albert S. Co. H 10th Regt. N. Y. Cav.; Whittlesey, Charles, Co. E 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Whitaker, Foster, Co. E 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Whitaker, Henry, Co. I 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Whitaker, Richard W., Co. M 50th Regt. N. Y. Fng.; Whitmore, Ezra P. 194th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Wilcox, Samuel D., 161st Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Wilcox, Smith 161st Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Wiggins, Adna, Died at the Front; Wiggins, John B.; Wilbur, Willis E. Co. B 5th Regt. N. Y. Cav.; Wilkinson, George D. Co. K 147th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Williams, Charles, Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Williams, Henry, Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Wilson, James H., Co. F 6th Regt. Pa. Res.; Walcott, Erastus, Co. C 171st Regt. Pa. Vols.; Wood, Thomas D. Co. H 10th Regt. N. Y. S. Cav. Wood, Orrin M., Co. E 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Woodward, Henry K., Co. E. 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Woodward, Thaddeus, Co. E 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V. Wooley, Chauncey, Co. K 111th Regt. N. Y. S. V., Barton Cemetery; Wright, D. C., Co. F 6th Regt. Pa. Res.; Wright, Josiah S., Drummer, Co. E 23rd Regt. N. Y. S. V.; Wright, Martin, Co. A. 1st Regt. N. Y. S. V., Chemung Cemetery; Wright, William, Co. H 57th Regt. Pa. Vols.; Wrigley, G. A. R. Marker, Rest Cemetery; Wynkoop, Guy, Co. H 10th Regt. N. Y. Cav., Died in Andersonville Prison. Aug. 30, 1864; Wynkoop, Sager, Co. E 20th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; York, Alvah, Co. I 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V.; York, Thomas N., Co. I 109th Regt. N. Y. S. V., Killed at Spottsylvania, Va.

COPPERHEADS

It is now our unpleasant duty to record another side of the Great Rebellion. Soon after, or about the time of the breaking out of this great conflict, the small copper cent came into circulation. Previous to that the large copper penny was in use. The so called "Copperheads," anti-war Democrats or Southern sympathizers, used, as an emblem, the head of the Indian on the small cent, the remainder having been filed away. To this was attached a pin, so it might be worn upon the lapel of the coat or vest; therefore the name copperhead.

Soon after the commencement of the war great preparations were made to raise a flag pole in Waverly and for this purpose a beautiful pine was secured from the bank of Wynkoop Creek, in front of Alonzo I. Wynkoop's house. This pole was two feet in diameter at the butt, and of extreme height. A hole was dug at the north west corner of Fulton and Broad street with a trench extending from the bottom of the hole gradually to the surface of Fulton St. Guy ropes were attached to the pole some distance up from the butt and men placed upon the Davis Block, Warford House and other buildings near, to prevent accident, and when all was ready a large number of the strongest men with pike poles of various length, with mighty shouts and boosts placed it in position where it remained for many years. At the time it was raised, the space where the First National Bank is now located - 245 Broad St. - was occupied as the yard to a livery stable.

There was much angry discussion on this day, and among the many, George Edgcomb, a Southern sympathizer and Benjamin Saunders a strong Union man had an altercation, during which Saunders struck Edgcomb. Absalom Bowman, a Union man and brother-in-law of Edgcomb took hold of Saunders' long whiskers and slapped his face, upon which Saunders pulled out a long bladed knife and stabbed Bowman in the neck, and attempted to cut him again, when Thomas P. Stone grabbed the knife receiving a severe cut in the hand but probably saving Bowmans' life. The crowd rushed in and separated the combatants, and Saunders was placed in the town lock-up in the basement of 410 Fulton, cor Broad St.

The following morning it was discovered that Saunders had escaped, some one evidently having supplied him with tools. Who that person was

remained a mystery for many years, until the placing of the W. C. T. U. drinking fountain when the remains of the old flag pole was found beneath the surface in a perfect state of preservation. While assisting at the work the writer asked John W. Morgan, who appeared on the scene, if he remembered the time when it was raised, and the fight between Saunders and Bowman and he gave him the following facts which but few were aware of. He visited Saunders at the lock-up soon after he was placed there and he requested him to get some tools, which request he complied with. Saunders escaped about midnight, and secreted himself in Squire Ellis' barn, at the forks of the Talmadge Hill road, where he remained for some time when he was taken in the night time to Ithaca by a son of Mr. Ellis, and from there found his way to Canada by the underground railroad. John Murdock's father kept the underground station at Ithaca. Later Saunders located in southern Illinois, where his wife and two daughters joined him. Both he and his wife died there some time ago. The daughters are married and have families.

There was to have been a Copperhead mass meeting at Barton at about this time of the pole-raising to be addressed by Senator Nathan Bristol. Charles Warner gathered a crowd of Union boys at Waverly and broke up the meeting. Soon after that Senator Bristol was buried in effigy in Forest Home Cemetery, with elaborate ceremony. Mrs. John Morgan wrote a long poem for the occasion in part as follows:

"Bristol's dead and here he lies,
Where he's gone or how he fares,
Nobody knows and nobody cares."

H. S. Butts was a strong Abolitionist until after Lincoln's election, when due to his failing to obtain the Postmastership at Waverly and other causes, he became a Copperhead, and so rabid that about twenty prominent Union men went to his house to take him out and teach him a lesson, but when they called Mrs. Butts stated that he was not at home. After the war Mr. Butts bragged that he was in the hall with gun and revolver, intending to kill the first one that interfered with him.

Jacob Newkirk lived on Talmadge Hill and during the war he said to many that he was fattening a big steer that he hoped, and expected to present to Lee's army when it arrived. The writer, a small boy at the time of the Rebellion, well remembers many altercations and fist encounters between Union and Southern sympathizers.

James Parker and Martin V. Courtright, Copperheads, had an altercation with James Bogart at his blacksmith shop on Shepards Creek, when Parker threatened his life. Mr. Bogart was in the habit of attending prayer meeting at the school house near the Red Bridge on Shepards Creek Thursday nights, but one Thursday he fell from a load of hay and was unable to attend and directed his daughter Lenora to go and open the school house for the meeting. On her way there she saw several Copperheads, secreted in the alder bushes below the Red Bridge, evidently with intent to assault Mr. Bogart.

Justice George Grafft was a prominent Copperhead at the commencement of the war, and showed George B. Morgan a list of 105 names of registered Copperheads in this immediate vicinity. Certainly this was a serious showing, Rebels in front of our armies and Rebels in the rear. Many of the so called Copperheads at the commencement of the war later became less rabid, and enlisted and became good Union soldiers, but for a time it was a serious problem through the entire North.

AN EARLY ASSESSMENT ROLL

Assessment Roll of the Real and Personal Estate in the town of Barton, in the county of Tioga, State of New York, made by Squire Whitaker, James Swartwood and William H. Brown, Assessors of said town for the year 1849.

Andress, James V.	Brigham, Edward	Brooks, Alexander
Albright, Jacob	Beekman, Isaac	Brooks & Co.
Albright, James	Benedick, John	Beard, Henry
Albright, Adam	Brigham, Elmer	Bensley, William
Albright, Isaac	Bristol, Nathan	Bryant, Daniel
Avery, Charles P.	Barns, Hiram	Brinkerhoff, J. J.
Bowman, Absalom	Brooks, T. J.	Barnes, Isaac
Bennett, Stephen	Barker, John	Brock, Joseph
Baldwin, Francis	Brougham, Aaron	Bingham, Charles

- Brown, Christopher
Bruster, Clark
Bruster, O. M.
Brown, Daniel V.
Brown, Kelsy
Blue, Jesse
Blue, Samuel
Brown, Chester
Brown, Julius
Brown, D. W.
Brown, Avery
Bruster, Mary L.
Brown, William H.
Brown, Jacob J.
Barden, Ira
Barden, Charles
Barden, Margaret
Barden, Salmon
Barden, Albert
Barden, Levi
Barden, Ahira
Batchelor, Nelson
Barden, Stephen
Bennett, George
Bensly, John
Bartron, Joseph
Bartron, Joseph, Jr.
Bare, Nicholas
Bloodgood, Hiram
Bloodgood & Fitch
Bensly, David
Bensley, Daniel
Cahill, John
Clute, Jacob
Case, John
Crain, Nathaniel
Crane, Adam
Curtis, Robert
Camp, H. W.
Crotsley, Joseph
Cruts & Crotsley
Cooly, Stephen B.
Cortright, J. D.
Cashada, Alexander
Cashada, John
Cashada, Elizabeth
Cole, John
Cary, Arnold
Cary, William
Cortright, Abraham
Cortright, Levi
Cortright, William E.
Cashada, Timothy
Cure, D. B.
Canfield, Lewis
Cumber, Solomon
Crausmer, Nathan
Coleman, D. V.
Carl, Harvey
Coleman, Alfred
Carey, Ezra
Carr, Alanson
Crotsley, Willard
Conklin, Gabriel
Crotsley, Lewis
Davis, B. H.
Davis, Adam
Davis, Henry V.
Dunning, Jacob P.
Dean, A. C.
Dickerson, George
Dewitt, Andrew
Dickerson, John B.
Delany, Moses
Deo, Isaac
DeForest, Samuel A.
DeForest, Charles
Dunbar, Nathan
Denslow, William
Daily, William
Dickerson, Jonathan
Drake, Jedediah
Drake, Joseph
Drake, Benjamin
Drake, Benjamin, Jr.
Davenport, David
Davenport, Alonzo
Dewitt, Stephen
Ellis, Benjamin
Ellis, Joseph
Ellis, John
Ellis, Seeley
Ellis, Alexander
Ellis, Charles B.
Ellis, Ira D.
Ellis, Christopher
Ellis, William T.
Edgcomb, G. G.
Ellison, William
Ellison, John
Ellison, G. & W.
Edwards, Elias
Edgcomb, Brinkerhoff
& Co.
Edgcomb, G. & L.
Evenden, Robert
Edson, Levi
Evelin & Edgcomb
Edwards, Philo
Elston, Jenkins
Everett, J. B.
Freemire, Wm. M.
Field, Jedediah
Fincher, Delia
Fitch, Asa A.
Foster, Franklin
Fox, Robert
Fitzgerald, James
Fordham, Silas
Fairchild, Daniel
Fairchild, Rice
Fordham, S. Perkins
Finch, Philip
French, James
French, Robert
Fitch, L.
Fitzgerald, Jacob
Foster, Philander
Follett, Josiah
Field, Noah
Farling, William H.
Fuller, Martin
Fuller, Allen
Fleming, E. S.
Frisby, Charles
Forsyth, Henry E.
Fassett, Joseph W.
Foster, Ebenezer
Foster, Samuel
Galloway, William L.
Gregory, William
Giltner, Jacob
Grafft, Isaac H.
Goodwin, Floyd H.
Golden, Benjamin
Golden, Nathaniel
Gee, William
Gee, John
Gee, Parker
Gee, Philemon
Gee, Joseph
Genung, Nathaniel
Giltner, Francis
Giltner, John
Giltner, William
Georgia, Eliza B.
Giles, Harrison
Howard, Charles
Hulett, Milo
Hulett, Job
Hamlin, Isaac
Hallett, Joseph E.
Hallett, Gilbert
Hay, Conrad
Hancock, Jerry
Harsh, Charles
Hinnan, William
Hedges, Robert
Harford, Jackson
Hyatt, Pierre
Horton, Micah
Hyatt, John
Hanna, George
Hanna, William
Hanna, Seely
Hallock, Daniel B.
Hill, Elisha E.
Hill, Thomas W.
Hill, Miriam
Hill, Armanda
Hill, Mahala
Hedges, Lyon
Hedges, Christopher
Hedges, Esther
Harding, James W.
Harding, Reuben
Hyatt, Ezekiel
Hutchins, Samuel D.
Hubbel, Volney
Hedges, Sylvanus
Hedges & Hoyt
Hedges, John
Hollenback, Richard
Hess, Samuel
Hess, Abraham
Hoyt, E. H.
Hamilton, Thomas A.
Hamilton, Simon
Hanard, Josiah
Hamilton, Josiah
Hamilton, Ellen
Holister, J. L.
Hoyt, Sidney
Hoyt, E. D.
Hoyt, J. T.
Hoyt, J. S.
Hanford, Lewis

- Hanford, Henry
 Hoyt, B. A.
 Hoyt, J. S.
 Howell, S. H.
 Horton, John J.
 Hole, John
 Horton, John
 Hamilton, L. D.
 Holt, Charles B.
 Hill, Owen
 Hanna, John J.
 Hubbel, Lucius
 Hubbel, Lydia
 Hevener, John
 Harford, Peter
 Hash, James R.
 Howland, Joshua
 Hollenbeck, George B.
 Islett, Lewis
 Johnson, Cyrus
 Jarvis, Alvah
 Jarvis, Jared
 Johnson, Thomas F.
 Johnson, William
 Jones, Morgan R.
 Johnson, Washington
 Kingsworth, Leonard
 King, James
 Kirk, Freelove
 King, William H.
 King, Willard
 King, George
 Knapp, William
 Kline, Barnabas
 Kishpaugh, Jonas
 Kinkle, Jacob
 Kishpaugh, Joseph
 Lane, William A.
 Lyons, Justus, Jr.
 Lowery, Philetus
 Little, Archibald
 Lott, Allen
 Lyons, Ann
 Lyons, Jonathan C.
 Lyons, Ransom
 Larnard, Moses
 Levis, R. P.
 Lyons, Henry
 Lambert, John
 Lippencot, Isaac
 Lunn, Elias
 Lott, William
 Larnard, Urseph
 Mead, Montgomery
 Mandeville, E. S.
 Myers, Henry C.
 Mulock, Lewis W.
 Maloy, Peter
 Mills, Lewis
 Manners, William
 Moore, Joseph
 Manning, Robert
 McCutcheon, Samuel Jr.
 Masterson, Urial
 Manning, Job
 Meeker, U.
 Meeker, John
 Mosher, Seth
 Marley, William
- Moore, Amos
 Mills, James T.
 Minier, Solomon
 McQuigg, E. H.
 Masterson, Jacob
 Mills, Samuel
 Mills, Daniel
 Nichols, Robert T.
 Newkirk, Jacob
 Newell, Loton
 Newell, George W.
 Nettleton, Heman
 Nichols, Jacob I.
 Newman, Jonas
 Osborn, John
 Overton, William H.
 Owens, William P.
 Osborn, Isaac
 Oakley, George
 Parke, John
 Parke, Clarke
 Parke, George
 Partridge, James
 Platt, John
 Pennell, Gershow
 Pembleton, Charles
 Parker, James
 Pierce, J. W.
 Presher, William
 Pool, Daniel
 Pool, Gabriel
 Parks, Joel
 Payson, Charles
 Quackenbush, Joseph
 Russell, Jacon P.
 Rice, Andrew
 Reading, John
 Royal, M. B.
 Robbins, Lucinda
 Russell, Jacob H.
 Rathbon, William H.
 Reed, A. C.
 Reed, Alfred
 Reed, Mandeville
 Rodgers, D. B. H.
 Reed, Stephen
 Rumsey, James S.
 Ransom, E. D.
 Root, Silas G.
 Rolf, Jonathan
 Ricky, George
 Richards, Thomas
 Raymond, Isaac L.
 Raand, William
 Reaves, James I.
 Shepard, William
 Sutton, F. H.
 Shepard, Job
 Shepard, Isaac
 Swain, John
 Shackelton, Robert
 Shackelton & Hallett
 Store
 Stowell, Aaron
 Spalding, Amos
 Stewart, Nelson
 Strauss, Neil
 Smith, Joseph
 Spicer, Cela
- Shepard, Isaac
 Sanders, Hiram
 Shackelton, John
 Sanders, Jabez
 Sanders, Nathan
 Swartwood, Harry
 Sanders, Christopher
 Shelp, Jane
 Shelman, George
 Shelp, Freeman
 Smith, Hiram
 Saterlee, John
 Solomons, John
 Sliter, James M.
 Sawyer, John L.
 Sawyer, Benjamin
 Sawyer, John W.
 Shepard, J. L. W.
 Sliter, Harvey
 Shepard & Reeves Store
 Soper, Jesse H.
 Spalding, Owen
 Shafer, Sanford
 Shafer, George
 Shafer & Golden
 Stebbins, Abiram
 Stebbins, Samuel
 Smith, John
 Smith, William S.
 Skilling, Giles
 Skilling, John
 Smith, David
 Smith, Lewis B.
 Sawyer, Joel
 Sager, Elijah
 Sager, James, Jr.
 Sebeylor, Henry
 Shoemaker, Moses
 Swain, Robert
 Speers, John, Factory-
 ville
 Shackelton, Benjamin
 Sabine, John
 Sorter, Merritt
 Spear, Richard
 Spear, John
 Sager, Simon P.
 Stewart, Ann
 Stewart, Solomon
 Shipman, Shaler
 Schuyler, Philip C.
 Schuyler, A. H.
 Spear, Henry
 Schoonover, William G.
 Swartwood, William
 Swartwood, Seely
 Shoemaker, John
 Smith, Gilbert
 Smith, Nathan
 Smith, Julia
 Sibley, Samuel
 Stratton, John
 Shoemaker, Charles
 Shoemaker, Aaron
 Shoemaker, Daniel D.
 Stephens, Leander
 Swartwood, James
 Swartwood, Ezekiel
 Stone, Burgess

Tozer, Henry	VanSike, John	Washburn, J. G.
Tozer, Edward	VanAtta, Eliza	Woodward, Amazah
Tozer, Frederick	VanAtta, Cornelius	Williams, S. H.
Tozer, A. H.	VanAtta, Aaron	Wilber, Eliphilet
Tozer, Harris	Vandemark, Wash.	West, Samuel
Tozer, Elishama	Vandemark, Henry	Wilber, William B.
Tozer, John R.	Vandemark, James	Wilber, Alice
Tozer, Charles V.	VanAtta, Elisha	Walden, John W.
Tozer, Almeron	VanAtta, Peter	Willey, James
Thayer, Martin	VanAtta, John M.	Walden, Ladawick
Tuttle, William	VanDeBogart, Joseph	Wilber, Howland
Tannery, James	VanDeBogart, Peter, 1st	Walden, Thomas
Tew, Elisha	VanHorn, Abraham	Wilcox, Delia
Thomas, Abraham	Walker, Leander	Wilson, Stephen
Thorp, William	Walker, George	Wheeler, Grant
Tallmadge, Sutherland	Walker, Partia	Williams, Daniel
Terry, William	Walker, Marian	Welton, Oliver
Taylor, Charles E.	Wilcox, Hutchins	Willis, William
Taylor, Eli	Wilcox, Thomas	Walling, Joseph
Taylot, Owen	Whitaker, Squire	Walker, Morris
Tenant, James T.	Wiggins, Silas	Wright, Seymour
Talcott, Jerusha	Wheeler, Timothy	Yates, T. and T.
Updike, Hamilton	Whitaker, James	Yates, Arthur
VanDerBogart, James	Walker, Elias	Yates & Washburn
Vanderlip, Ira	Wilkinson, J. G.	Yaples, Albert
Vangorder, Daniel	Vanderlip, B. O.	
VanAtta, William	VanAtta, Adam	
VanDerBogart, Nathaniel	VanDerBogart, John	
	Wright, Sylvanus	

CONCLUSION

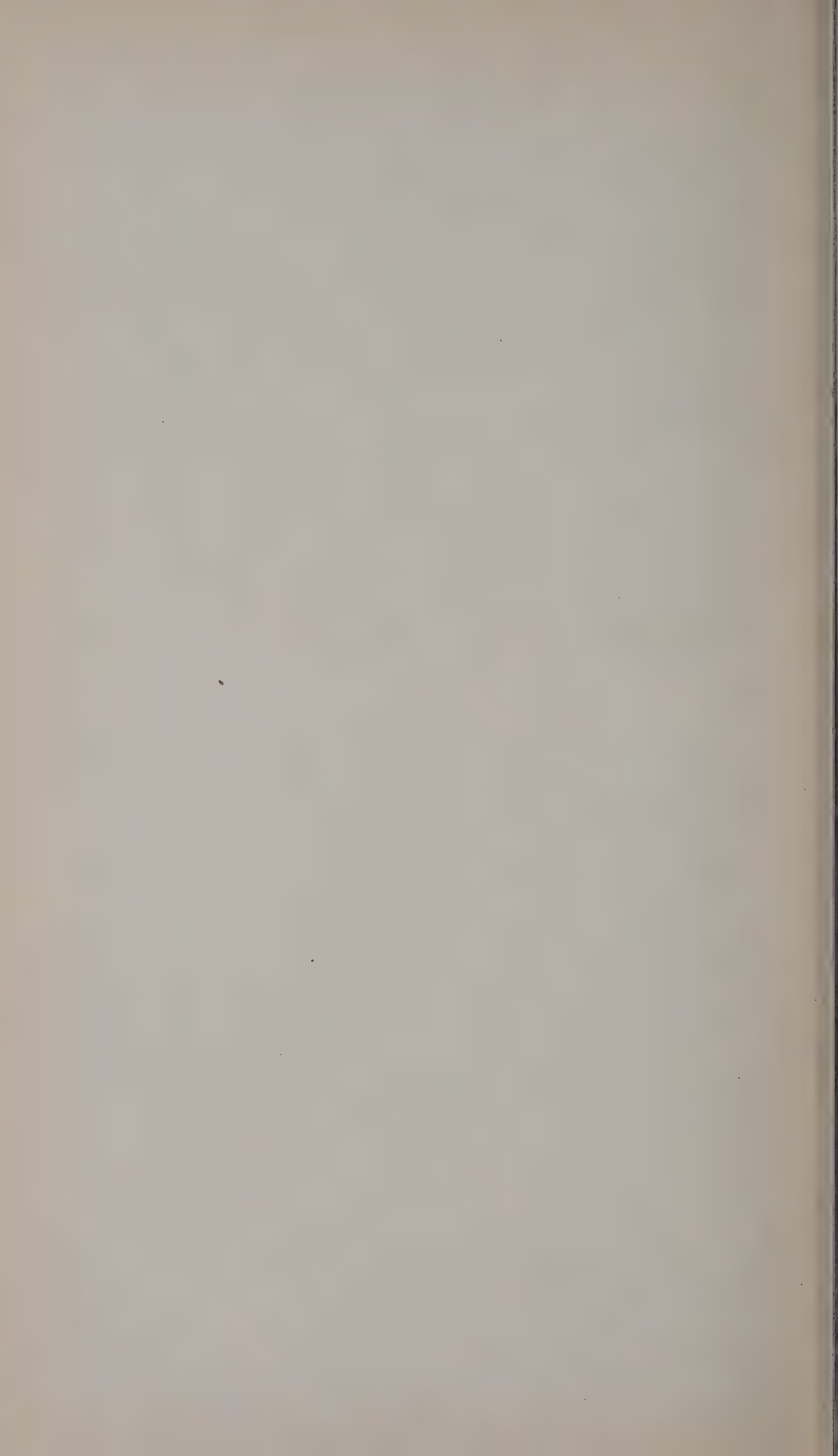
This history of Waverly and vicinity has been an attempt to gather together in one volume a mass of material so that it might be preserved for posterity. Many of the persons from whom the information was obtained have passed on and except for this book their invaluable knowledge of early days would have been lost.

There has been an attempt to arrange the material in chronological sequence and also to treat important subjects as units. This has been difficult and in some cases, unfortunately, it has been impossible and for that reason some breaks in continuity have, perforce, been inevitable.

The principal value of this volume will be as a source book for other historians who will carry on the work begun here. The compilation and writing of this history have entailed considerable research and effort but it has been a labor of love and was ever welcome.

This opportunity is taken to thank the many persons who have in any way contributed to the completion of the book. Their cooperation and spirit have aided materially and are appreciated greatly.

In years to come other historians of the locality will appear who will carry on the work begun in this modest volume. Their spirit will be the same as the author of the present effort. Perhaps the best way in which to conclude this work is to borrow the words of Rudyard Kipling. "After me cometh a builder. Tell him I, too, have known."



GENEALOGICAL SECTION

History of Waverly and Vicinity



BY CHARLES L. ALBERTSON

ALBERTSON

The Albertson name spelled in various ways appears among the early records of New Amsterdam, they having migrated from Holland. Albert and William settled on the west end of Long Island. Whether they were brothers or not we are unable to say. William was in the employ of the Company as a soldier but became a member or convert of the Society of Friends, gave up his position, and settled in New Jersey where he became the ancestor of a large number (see William line).

Jan Alberchtsen and his young daughter were killed by Indians near the present city of Kingston, N. Y., June 7, 1663.

Hendrick Albertsen and his wife came over in 1642 and settled at Fort Orange, now Albany, N. Y., where he operated a ferry across the Hudson at the foot of Arch street.

Nicholas Albertson, believed to be a native of Sweden lived at Scitnate in 1636. He was the immigrant ancestor of a large number known as the Nicholas line.

Albert Albertsen, who died on Long Island in 1672 is believed to be the immigrant ancestor of the Long Island line. While we are unable to positively prove this fact there is a very strong probability that he was. The baptismal records show that he had three children. Heyltje, b. June 12, 1650; Albert, b. Aug. 13, 1651; Anitje, b. March 3, 1653. The three just mentioned are the only Albertsen births recorded in New Amsterdam until after his death. One Derrick Albertsen, probably a son of Albert, b. in Holland, before coming to this country had child, Hillegond, b. Oct. 15, 1661. There was also a Hans Albertsen, whose name appears among a small list of citizens of New Amsterdam in 1657, probably son of Albert. Albert the immigrant was a man of considerable property for that period.

Albert Albertsen, son of Albert, m. Hendricke Stevense, widow of Jan Kierstede, who was born about 1650. (See Early Settlers of Kings County by Bergen, p. 380.)

Derrick Albertsen, m. Wilmetje, dau. of Jurien Rooles; had four children: Derrick (1), William (2), Garrett (3), Elizabeth (4), m. Samuel Coles.

(1) Derrick Albertsen, millwright of Musketo Cove, m. Dinah, dau. of Daniel and Maha (Gorton) Coles, who came from Rhode Island. Daniel was son of Jacob Coles, the immigrant. Derrick had 9 children: Derrick (4), sometimes spelled Derick; Penelope, m. Jacob Doty or Doughty; Wilmetle, m. Thomas Thorneycroft; Dinah, d. 1738, m. Benjamin Carpenter; Albert d. single 1730; Temperance, m. Joseph Coles; Mary, m. William Dennis of Huntington; Daniel (5); John (6).

(2) William Albertsen, of Cedar Swamp, b. about 1675, d. 1734, m. Barbara, dau. of William and Mary (Wilman) Simpkins, b. May 10, 1678. (See will, Queens Co. Jamaca Co. clerk office, book C of deeds, p. 132, dated 1731, proved 1734.) William had four children; William, Elizabeth, John (8), Richard (9).

(3) Garrett Albertsen, sometimes spelled Garrit, of Jericho, b., d. 1730, m. Abigail, will dated 1729, N. Y. Historical collection, vol. 11, p. 127, unrecorded wills. Three children, Elizabeth, Nicholas, John.

(4) Derrick Albertson, spelled Derick or Dirck, Richard in English, bap. Feb. 17, 1706, millwright, lived and died Musketo Cove. Will dated 1781. M. Rebecca, dau. of Peter Adolph and Rachael (Goderir) De-Groeft; 5 children mentioned in will Richard (10), Anna, bap. Sept. 10, 1734, m. Garrit Stryker; Daniel; Mary, twin with Daniel, b. 1740, d. Feb. 28, 1812, m. Benjamin Coles; had Robert, Daniel, Joseph, Adolph b. 1742, John b. 1745.

(5) Daniel Albertson, b. 1739, d. 1799, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Doty, will dated Jan. 28, 1839, proved 1840. (Queens Co. Clerk's Office, Liber. C, book of deeds, p. 145) at which time son John was under age; Albert (11 1-2).

(7) William Albertson, clothing merchant of Riverhead and South Hampton, L. I., b. before or about 1700, d. Mar. 26, 1749, m. Mary, dau. of John Parker. She died Aug. 8, 1754. Will Queens Co. Surrogate Office, Liber. 16, p. 460, dated 1749. Mentions land at Gotion, N. Y. 6 ch.: William, Mary, Elizabeth, John Parker (13), Daniel (14), Richard (15).

(8) John Albertson, d. about 1755 m. Mary, dau. of Lewis Guion of

East Chester. Letters of administration of the estate issued to son, Joseph, 1755. Bonds given by John and Joseph of Southampton; Joseph (15 1-2).

(9) Richard Albertson of Oyster Bay, b. about 1700, d. at Newburgh, N. Y. 1753, m. Sarah, dau. of William and Mary McCoun. Richard moved to Newburgh from L. I. in 1740. He was a man of ability, served as sheriff of Ulster Co., appointed Feb. 11, 1752. Also as trustee of the Gleb. Will recorded, Ulster Co. Wills by Anjon, Vol. 2, p. 151, dated Jan. 14, 1753, proved Dec. 18, 1753. 3 children: Stephen, of Newburgh; Susannah; Mary; Elizabeth; Deborah; Stephen; Richard; William, Rev. soldier, served in Ulster Co. militia in July 1776; Mary McGee.

(10) Richard Albertson, b. Muskitto Cove, L. I., d. at Roslyn, June 20, 1809, m. Sept. 7, 1764, Sarah, dau. of Benj. and Phebe (Titus) Hicks who d. May 5, 1818, 5 ch., Hicks, b. 1765; Phebe b. 1771; Derick; Benjamin (17); Silas (18); Daniel, twin brother to Mary, b. 1740, m. Adah Thorneycroft; 3 ch., Derick, m. Susannah Colwell, Mary M., John Haviland or John Karbas, perhaps both; DeGrove, m. Elizabeth Jamison had Derick, Susannah, who had Daniel, m. Mary Wright 1816, Edward, m. Sarah Wright, 1818, letters of administration granted Derick's son, Edward, 1860.

(11 1-2) Albert Albertson was married three times, m. 1st Phebe Pearce, 1761, m. 2nd Mrs. Abigail Pearce, m. 3rd Rachael W. Wright, 1811. Copy of will at Jamaca, book (1). Two ch., not known which wife, Samuel had son Albert, b. 1822, d. 1856; James, b. 1782, d. 1859, m. 1806 Hannah Weeks, b. 1786, d. 1842, had 3 ch., Albert, m. Susan Wright, 1850. They had Mary Adelia, b. 1851, d. 1896, m. Cornelius McCoun, had Anna and Phebe, b. 1808, d. 1858.

(12) William C. Albertson, farmer, Southampton, L. I., b. Nov. 17, 1726, d. April 11, 1764, m. Charity Woodhull, b. Oct. 10, 1721, d. Dec. 21, 1812, daughter of Josiah and Clementine (Harmon) Woodhull. Will in New York Collection, liber. 24, p. 538; 5 ch., William, Celement, m. 1779, Edward Howell, Mary, b. 1757, m. 1777 to Isaac Jessup, Elizabeth, m.

1780, Elisah Raynor, Abigail, m. 1777 to Stephen Jessup.

(13) John Parker Albertson, Rev. Sol. served in Col. Josiah Smith's 1st Reg. Suffolk Co. Militia Minute Men; b. 1725, d. 1802; m. Oct. 12, 1749, Sarah, or Sarai, dau. of Daniel and Mary (Goldenette) Wells; 3 ch., John Parker, Jr., (20); Richard, had son Henry; Daniel (21).

(14) Daniel Albertson, b. Sept. 22, 1745, d. July 22, 1816, Orange Co. N. Y., m. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 4, 1746, d. May 27, 1814. He was a farmer near Southampton, L. I., east of the water mill. He signed the Association in 1775. (See Refugees From Long Island to Conn., Fred. G. Mather, p. 258.) About 1780 he made application to Gov. George Clinton for permission to move from Southampton, L. I., to the Walkill in Orange Co. See Clinton Papers, vol. 6, p. 157. Permission was granted and he moved there about 1780. When first census was taken in 1790 he lived in town of Minisink, Orange Co., N. Y. 7 ch., Daniel, Jr. (22); Nathaniel, b. Feb. 3, 1770; Uriah, b. Apr., d. Jan. 7,; Perrinah, b. Mar., 1774; Elizabeth, b. Mar. 12, 1776, d. Aug. 17, 1839, m. Daniel Smith, b. May 1, 1768, d. Oct. 8, 1838, had son Daniel Albertson Smith (fifth child) b. Apr. 8, 1808, m. Nancy Racer. They had son David C. Smith, d. Cal., July 24, 1820; Winifred, b. Mar., 1887, d. May 20, 1887. Mary, one of the daughters of Daniel, Jr., m. Daniel Fullerton and had dau. Nancy, who m. Diar Corey and lived and d. in N. Y. City. They had son, William, and dau., who had several chil. One of them m. Wm. Carpenter, who had several ch. The Mother of Nancy d. young and she was brought up by Daniel Jr.

(15) Richard, had son Richard (23), probably others.

(15½) Joseph Albertson of Newburgh, Revolution soldier, served in Ulster Co. Militia, Fourth Reg. N. Y. See "Revolution", p. 200, kept hotel in Newburgh until after 1794, when he probably moved to Rush, Monroe Co., N. Y., where he had son, Frederick Harn (probably other children) b. Newburgh, 1794, d. at Rush, N. Y., where he moved about 1821. He was a farmer, m., dau. of Frederick Armstrong, eight children: Mary, John, Joseph, Eliza-

beth, Isaac, Jane, Hannah, Jacob, b. Rush, 1833, d. Caledonia, Livingston Co., N. Y., 1895. He was a farmer and merchant, m. Hannah Almena, dau. of Jeremiah and Lucy A. (Kelsey) Sibley, granddaughter Alex Kelsey, five ch.: Jennie A. m. Donald B. Boyd, had Samuel, Donald, Charles, Lucy N., m. James A. Alger, had John, James, Frederick Harn, m. Fanny Norton, had Donald, Charles S., b. Rush, Feb. 9, 1852, lives at Oswego, N. Y., m. Oct. 1, 1873, Lillian S., dau. of Harvey and Sarah (Smith) Sprague, b. Churchville, N. Y., Jan. 31, 1855. Two ch., Sarah W., b. May 26, 1886, m. Reginald A. Pitman; Dr. Harvey S. of Oswego, N. Y., b. Nov. 14, 1875.

(16) Richard Albertson of Newburgh, probably son of Richard of Newburgh, who came from L. I., 1740—Revolutionary Soldier in Col. Pawling's Reg. "The Levies" N. Y. in "Revolution", p. 83, b. 1752, seven children. Grant had son, John Wool, b. Newburgh, Aug. 16, 1801, Jeremiah (24), Lucretia, Lydia, Maria, Elsie, Joseph B. (25).

(17) Benjamin Albertson, farmer, b. Roslyn, L. I., Mar. 16, 1782, d. Mineola, L. I., Nov. 11, 1841, m. 1806, Sarah, dau. of Thomas and Leah (Leaman) Willets. 7 ch., Phebe H., b. 1806, d. 1883, m. 1835; John C., son of Jesse Merritt; Rebecca, b. 1808, m. 1844, Leonard, son of Samuel and Phebe Searing; Richard, m. 1844, Phebe, dau. of James Prior; Thomas Willets; Abigail, m. 1839, Charles, son of Charles Willis, who d. 1894; Mary P., m. 1855, John L. Haviland; Hicks, m. 1838, Elizabeth, dau. of Charles Willis; Benjamin, m. Elizabeth (1) m. (2) 1856, Martha, dau. of Jacob and Phebe Jackson.

(18) Silas Albertson, b. 1784, m. 1813, Kesia, dau. of Henry and Clementine Whitson, four children, Sarah, b. 1815, m. Tuthill; Caroline, b. 1816, m. Alexander Underhill; Phebe, b. 1818, m. Alexander Underhill; Silas, b. 1825, m. Caroline Lyons.

(19) William Albertson, oldest son, of Sag Harbor and Southampton, b. Dec. 21, 1752, d. Sept. 27, 1818, m. (1) Mary Halsey, b. about 1756, d. Nov. 12, 1777, m. (2) Nov. 14, 1780, Sarah, dau. of Joseph and Sarah (Wickham) Conkling. She d. Feb. 9, 1806. Six ch., William, b.

1792, d. Dec. 11, 1865, single; Josiah (26); Helen, d. in Ohio, Feb. 1803, m. Dr. Matthew Buell, had William and Louisa; Joseph C. (27); Charity (28) m. Hutchison H. Case; Sarah m. John Applebee, president of Suffolk Co. Insurance Co. They had John, Eliza, Charity, and Helen; Arthur, d. young.

(20) John Parker Albertson, Jr., b. Mar. 20, 1757, d. Dec. 29, 1811, lived at Southampton, m. Rachel Hall, b. Feb. 10, 1759, d. Feb. 25, 1819, nine children, John (29); Sally, b. Nov. 8, 1785, d. Jan. 25, 1874, m. Hempstead; Betsey, b. Feb. 6, 1788, d. Feb. 11, 1838, m. Jared Alexander; Rachael, b. April 21, 1790, d. Dec. 23, 1792; Nancy, b. April 23, 1792, m. Reuben Chapman; Rachael 2, b. Aug. 26, 1796, d. July 22, 1837; Phebe, b. Oct. 1, 1798, m. Reuben Chapman; Rachael 2, b. Aug. 26, 1796, d. July 22, 1837; Phebe, Constant Brown; George, b. June 12, 1802, d. June 20, 1817; David had Geo., m. Susan Allen; Charity Ann, m. Lyons Lewis; Henry d. young.

(21) Daniel had four children: Betsey, m. John Miller; Polly, m. McDale; William had son, Robert; Alanson, b. about 1809, m. Rhena Kingman, had three children, Robert, m. 1878, Ida M. Emery; Mary m. 1868, Albert P. Emery; Catherine m. W. A. McLaughlin.

(22) Daniel Albertson, Jr., farmer, b. Southampton, L. I., May 27, 1768, d. on the Wisner farm, on East or Watercure Hill, just east of the City of Elmira, Jan. 10, 1849. He was first buried on the bank of the Chemung River, a few rods east of the mouth of Wynkoop Creek in the town of Chemung, but about three years later his remains were removed to the Dry Brook Cemetery near the church, about two miles north, where he is buried among many of his descendants. His headstone gives his age as 80 y., 7 m., 13 d. Daniel, Jr., came with his parents to the Walkill in Orange Co., N. Y., about 1780. He m. Sept. 1790, Sarah, dau. of Captain Abraham Harding, b. Conn., May 15, 1746, a Revolutionary Soldier in Col. Allison's Orange Co. Regt. When first married, they lived in the town of Minisink, later he lived in a neighborhood called Dol-sentown and from there they moved to a farm that he purchased at the foot of Shawangunk Mountain about

one mile from State Hill, Orange Co., N. Y., where he remained until 1838, when he went and lived with his youngest dau., Pauline, sometimes called Prenina, Allen at Great Bend, Pa. Later in life he spent his time among his children in Ontario and Chemung Counties, N. Y. At the time of his death, he was living with his son, Uriah, as described above and left the house to take a short walk, and when he did not return to his noon meal, search was made and his lifeless body was found in a beautiful glen, a short distance from the house. He was a tall well-formed and intelligent man. The State Hill was owned and occupied by a Mr. Foster in 1912, when I visited the place. He had lived there for nearly sixty years.

Daniel, Jr.'s, wife, Sarah was b. April 11, 1773, d. Nov. 27, 1827, buried in the southeast corner of Pine Hill Cemetery on the road from Middletown to Ridgbury. The grave is marked with an old style flat marble slab. Daniel and Sarah had eleven children: Winifred (30); Abraham (31); Olive (32); Ann (33); Uriah (34); Ruth (35); John Caton, b. Dec. 4, 1803, d. Apr. 6, 1808; William (36); Daniel (37); Lewis (38); Paulina (39), sometimes called Prenina.

(23) Richard Albertson, b. 1758, d. 1805, m. Mary Benjamin; three children, Richard (39); Polly or Mary, d. before 1833, m. Isaac Sweezy, Oct. 2, 1805, had dau. Hannah, b. Aug. 16, 1813, d. Feb. 27, 1899, m. John Corwin; Oliver (40).

(24) Jeremiah Albertson, b. 1785, d. Mar. 15, 1844, m. 1814, Roxanna, dau. of Stephen and Lois (Hammond) Preston, b. before 1800; five children, Washington, b. 1815, d. 1896, Emeline Atwood, b. 1824, d. 1905; John lived at Poughkeepsie; Lois, m. Jeremiah Ryder; Charles, b. 1821, d. 1896; Roxanna, m. John Anackenbos.

(25) Joseph Bennett Albertson, b. Mar. 7, 1794, d. June 8, 1875, m. Martha Hill, May 20, 1815. She was b. Sept. 3, 1792, d. Oct. 4, 1867; eight children: William Hill (41); Adelia b. 1818, d. Feb. 11, 1863, m. 1838, John Youngs, b. 1810; Caroline, m. Lewis Stamborough; Brad-dock D., b. 1826, d. Feb. 4, 1892, m. Louisa Winek, b. 1825, d. July 1893;

Susan Maria, b. July 11, 1822, m. Alexander Donaldson; Martha, m. Jeremiah Oakley; Joseph Bennett, Jr. (42); Charles B. (43).

(26) Josiah Albertson, of Cutchogue, m. Feb. 14, 1822, Esther Terry, two children, Rhoda, m. Gildersleeve; Josiah, Jr., of Cutchogue, b. 1823, d. about 1907, m. Feb. 4, 1846, Elizabeth H. Conklin. They had 2 children: Thomas L., b. 1848, d. 1849; Joseph C. of Cutchogue, m. Feb. 28, 1878, Lizzie B. Pitner. They had two children: Lester C., m. 1901, Mary Benedict, have son Joseph L., b. 1903; Evelyn W., m. 1913, Robert N. Moore. They have son, Robert N., Jr.

(27) Joseph C. Albertson of Cutchogue, m. Feb. 22, 1809, Phebe, dau. of Capt. Thos. and Esther (Tuthill) Terry, b. Oct. 19, 1783, d. Mar. 29, 1850; six children: Albert b. Nov. 24, 1809, d. June 5, 1878, m. Nov. 28, 1837, Hanna M. Cochrane, had one dau., Helen M., b. 1845, d. 1871; Joseph Conklin, lawyer, b. Feb. 16, 1817, d. San Francisco, Cal., Dec. 8, 1858, m. Feb. 16, 1846, Mary Bartlett, no children; William (44); Sarah C., b. Mar. 21, 1812, d. 1888, m. Joseph W. Case, Jan. 1836, lived Southold, L. I., had son, Albertson Case, lawyer of Southold, who had two dau., Esther T., b. Mar. 12, 1814, d. Oct. 29, 1846, m. Feb. 26, 1835, William H. Wells; Daniel T., b. Dec. 8, 1824, m. Sept. 19, 1860, Mrs. Caroline B. Nichols.

(28) Charity W. Albertson, b. 1795, d. 1884, m. H. H. Case, father of Joseph W. Case mentioned in (27).

(29) John Albertson of Schodack, Suffolk Co., N. Y., b. Feb. 21, 1783, d. Oct. 1869, m. 1st, Lois Vickery, b. Aug. 3, 1791, m. 2nd, Rhen Vickery, b. Aug. 19, 1789, d. June 18, 1858; eleven children: Edwin Spence (45); Charles b. and d. 1821; Charles, b. Nov. 21, 1825, d. Sept. 12, 1851, m. Hannah White, had daughter, Fannie; Betsy, b. Nov. 14, 1812, d. Sept. 1891, single; John Parker (46); Paul b. Dec. 14, 1818, d. Dec. 10, 1875, m. Frances L., had dau., Mary; Nelson (47); Henry, b. Mar. 6, 1824, m., had four sons, George, William, Charles, Frank; Rachael, b. 1815, d. young; Reuben, b. Dec. 4, 1827, d. Jan. 16, 1847.

(30) Winifred Albertson, b. July 6, 1791, d. May 24, 1872, m. John

Blizzard, son of Oliver of Orange Co., N. Y., farmer, where they spent their lives, ten children: Alfred (48); Oliver (49); George, b. June 28, 1812, d. Oct. 12, 1847, farmer, lived in Orange Co., m. Sally Eveline Greene; Daniel (50); Sarah (51), known as Sally; Mary (52); Eveline (53); Martha (54); Ruth (55); Parker H., farmer of Orange Co., b. July 28, 1815, d. May 17, 1895. Unable to obtain history after repeated efforts.

(31) Abraham Albertson, farmer, b. Orange Co., Feb. 22, 1794, came to town of Chemung, 1836, purchased farm one mile northwest of Dry Brook church, where he is buried, d. May 20, 1870, m. Rheny Hoyt, b. August 9, 1792, d. Oct. 25, 1845, three ch.: Andrew W., farmer on homestead in town of Chemung, b. Orange Co., 1821, d. and buried in Waverly, Dec. 1892, m. 1st, Hannah, dau. of Sayre Warner, b. Oct. 10, 1819, d. Dec. 4, 1876, no children, m. 2nd, widow, Phebe Jasles of Orange Co., no children; Sarah (56); Mary, single, tailoress, b. Feb. 1826, d. June 24, 1879.

(32) Olive Albertson, b. July 16, 1796, d. Nov. 4, 1856, m. at Goshen, N. Y., Dec. 1826, Thomas Wheat, b. Mar. 12, 1800, d. Feb. 22, 1878, farmer, one mile south of Caton Center, Steuben Co., N. Y., where several of his descendants now (1917) reside, 3 children, Mary Ann (57); Amos (58) and John Nelson (59).

(33) Ann Albertson, b. May 17, 1798, lived to advanced age, m. Samuel Steineback, two children: Sarah, m. LaDue, lived at Mattewan, N. Y., had son, George; Theodore, b. July 3, 1831, d. at Columbia Cross Roads, Pa., April 14, 1899, m. Rose, dau. of James and Catherine (Eagan) Costello. No children.

(34) Uriah Albertson, farmer, b. Feb. 28, 1800, d. near Elmira, N. Y., Dec. 28, 1882, buried Dry Brook Cem., m. 1824 or 5, Delilah Penny of Newburgh, N. Y., b. Dec. 28, 1802, d. June 4, 1872; four children: George (60), Mary (61), Eliza (62), Virgel (63).

(35) Ruth Albertson, b. Oct. 24, 1801, d. Waverly, N. Y., Dec. 19, 1867, buried Dry Brook Cem., m. 1st, 1818, George Washington Knight, lived Orange Co.; three children: Abraham Harding (64); Hannah (65); James farmer and teacher, town of Chemung, b. Sept. 22, 1797, d. Oct. 24,

1856, buried Dry Brook Cem., one child, Wm. Hudson (67).

b. April 11, 1807, d. near Bath, N. Y., some say in Mich., Jan. 1, 1857, m. 1st, Ruth Beamer, four children: Ruth Ann d. June 25, 1873, aged 35 y. 9 m., buried Chemung Cemetery, m. Sutherland Talmadge Everett, farmer one mile from Chemung, had Belle and William; Sarah m. 1st Winton N. Rhodes, lived at Caton, had son Winton S., b. Feb. 2, 1853, d. in the west, m. Mary Sage of Caton. They had Dora S., who m. Edward Daly, railroad employee, lives Minneapolis, Minn. (1917). Sarah m. 2nd, 1855, Charles Sherman, had dau., Mary, trained nurse. She m. Capt. Benj. Burdick of N. Y. City. He d. 1913, no children; Richard went to Michigan, raised a family, Arminda, a cripple, went with her mother when her parents separated; William, m. 2nd, widow Martha Carey, lived on farm near Bath, N. Y., had son, Charles.

(37) Daniel Albertson, b. May 19, 1810, d. Waverly, Sept. 28, 1890, buried Dry Brook Cem., farmer, many years, town of Chemung, m. in Orange Co., N. Y., Deborah Hawkins, b. July 9, 1810, d. Sept. 24, 1881, four children: Paulina, b. July 13, 1834, m. 1st. Aug. 1855, Stephen, son of Adam and Sarah Dewitt of Elmira, b. 1832, d. 1857, no children, m. 2nd. July 6, 1865, Horace Tinney, West Hill Farmer, Chemung, b. July 1831, d. July 1867, no children; Merritt, d. young; Mary m. Lewis Brewster, blacksmith, no children; Charles, farmer town of Chemung, creamery, Waverly, b. Orange Co., May 24, 1837, killed by runaway horse, Sayre, Pa., Aug. 1915, m. Jan. 20, 1863, Lounda Beekman, b. May 18, 1837, d. Oct. 7, 1913, had son, Clarence, b. July 17, 1865, m. 1st. Cora Case, no children, m. 2nd. Oct. 21, 1896, Effie, dau. of Ira and Elizabeth (Comstock) Hawkins of Deposit, N. Y., two sons, twins, Daniel and Donald, b. Sept. 26, 1900.

(37) Lewis Albertson, lumberman, farm, b. near State Hill, Orange Co., N. Y., Nov. 12, 1812, d. at 130 Howard st., Waverly, N. Y., July 19, 1878. He remained at home on the State Hill farm with his father until he was of age and his brother-in-law, Alfred Allen, filled his place, when he went to work by the month at

Lanesborough, Pa., where he remained until he was married, running down the Susquehanna River to Marietta which was the market place, on lumber rafts each spring for seventeen years in succession, and remaining there and assisting to run the raft from Marietta to Havre de Grace, which was called running to tide. At this place much of the lumber was loaded into ocean going vessels. He saved enough money from his hard earnings to pay for a small farm, located on a side hill three miles north of Great Bend, Pa., one mile north of the State Line near a little cross road's church and school house, called Blatchley, later Hazzardville, in the town of Windsor, Broome Co., N. Y. Me m. Caroline E., dau. of William and Eliza (Thetgee) Stewart at her home in South Bainbridge, now Afton, Chenango Co., N. Y., on March 30, 1851, and they journeyed to his farm with all of their belongings in a lumber wagon and a yoke of oxen. She was b. Aug. 7, 1824, d. at 403 Chemung st., Waverly, Nov. 25, 1910. The farm house was located up the hill on the cross road, one hundred rods from the church and school mentioned above. They remained on this farm until Apr. 1, 1856, when they sold and moved to Great Bend for one year, then purchased a farm in the town of Chemung; on the present State Highway two miles west of Waverly. They remained on this farm until Apr. 1, 1878, when they sold and moved to 130 Howard st., Waverly, where Lewis d. soon after, three children: George S. (68); Charles L. (69); Alice E. (70).

(38) Paulina Albertson, some times called Prenina, b. Sept. 8, 1815, d. in Michigan, July 24, 1877, m. 1st Dec. 5, 1834, Alfred Allen, b. Mar. 10, 1810, d. Michigan, Nov. 20, 1861. After their marriage they lived on the homestead with her father until 1838, when they moved to Great Bend, Pa., where they kept a hotel until about 1860 when they moved to Mich. 9 children: Mary L., b. Mar. 2, 1836, d. in Oregon, Feb. 19, 1916, had three dau.; David Lathrop, b. Mar. 19, 1837, d. June 21, 1857, single; Sarah, b. Aug. 22, 1836, m. 1st, Arthur Stephens, m. 2nd, Anson A. Gilbert, no children. Lives in Orlando, Fla., where she has been for

many years; Darunda, b. Apr. 26, 1841, d. Aug. 21, same year; Charles E., soldier in Rebellion, b. July 12, 1843, lived and d. in Mich. about 1913, m. July 4, 1866, Olive Hutchison, d. 1914, no children; Alfred, Jr., liverman for many years at Portland, Mich., b. May 11, 1845, d. Dec. 23, 1915, m. June 30, 1891, Nettie Lyons, no children; Olive, b. Aug. 29, 1846, d. at Orlando, Fla., Feb. 21, 1905, m. June 30, 1864, Edward Carpenter, have son, Alfred, shoe dealer, Boston, Mass., b. Sept. 20, 1866, m. Katherine Keyzer, they have Katherine and Maude; Emma C., b. July 24, 1850, m. Nov. 7, 1878, Charles W. Orth of Mich., carpenter and builder, Tavares, Fla., no children; Frankie, b. Apr. 1, 1849, m. 1st. John Daniel, had dau., Lena, d. when 19, m. 2nd. Marshall Lloyd, m. 3rd James Dodge, inventor of Orlando, m. 4th Wm. H. Hazlett of Scranton, lives in Orlando, Fla.; Paulina, m. 2nd. Apr. 2, 1868, Jonas Rothrick of Mich., no children.

(39) Richard Albertson of Riverhead, b. 1790, d. 1851, m. Ann Griffing, probably dau. of William and granddaughter of William Griffing, b. 1794, d. 1888, three children, William G., killed in Rebellion, b. 1833, d. 1863, m. Martha J., b. 1832, d. 1861, had Ida, b. 1854, Marcinia, b. 1856; Richard (71); John of Greenport, b. July, 1835, d. Aug. 6, 1916, m. Anna A. Benjamin, had Mary Belle, b. Dec. 29, 1867, Emma Gerard, b. Aug. 16, 1871.

(40) Oliver Albertson, b. Dec. 12, 1797, d. Aug. 7, 1870, m. Beulah E. Wells, b. Oct. 16, 1819, d. Aug. 1, 1854, four children: Richard, known as Major; Isaiah, b. 1824, d. 1829; Mary L., m. E. Hawkins; Emily Jane, m. Daniel Warner.

(41) William Hill Albertson, b. 1819, d. Aug. 28, 1893, m. Margaret Hemphill, b. 1817, d. 1887, ten children: Mary Demarest, d. Mar. 12, 1896, m. William Waters; Caroline Stansbrough, d. Dec. 7, 1893, m. Eugene McKay; Edwin (72); Willett, b. 1853, d. young; Margaret, m. William Davidson, had Sadie, Florence, George, lived in Brooklyn; Theodore, b. 1850, d. June, 1895, single; Harry; William, m. Kate O'Hearn, had William.

(42) Joseph Bennett Albertson, b. 1828, d. 1895, m. 1st. Sarah J. Whitman, nine children: Dewitt Clinton

(73); William Sinclair, b. June, 1856, m. Ida Austin, had dau., Ida; Frank, b. Oct. 18, 1858; Hiram, b. June 4, 1861; Harry, b. Oct. 12, 1865; four other children.

(43) Charles B. Albertson, b. 1824, d. Sept. 19, 1887, three children. Charles lived in Brooklyn, no children; Margaret, m. Hugh Porter, a lawyer of New York City, who about 1865 or 1870, went to Holland to claim a large sum of money alleged to belong to the Albertson family in America. Tradition suggests that he went away with very limited means, came back and lived in idle luxury the remainder of his life; had dau., Margaret; May L., b. 1874, d. 1875.

(44) William Albertson, b. Aug. 16, 1819, d. 1901, m. Lucy S. Vail, Oct. 11, 1842. She was b. 1822, d. Oct. 12, 1875; four children: Sarah E., b. 1845, d. April 5, 1869, Mary H., b. 1858, d. 1891, m. Joseph H. Wells; Joseph C., d. young; William C., merchant of Southold, b. 1850, d. 1899, m. Jennie (or Ada) B. Wells, they had three sons, William Cory, Stour L., m. Edna, dau. of William H. and Jennie (Seymour) Glover, they had Arthur W.; he d. June 4, 1914, Albert W.

(45) Edwin Spencer Albertson, (son of Rheu) b. Nov. 21, 1822, d. 1892, m. 1st. Delia, m. 2nd. 1845, Adelia Rowley, d. 1893, seven children: William J., b. 1852, d. 1857; Reuben, b. 1848, d. 1865; Mareth, b. 1855, d. 1857; Frances, b. 1847, d. 1878, m. Thomas G. Brown; Alice E., b. 1850, m. Frank Jenks; Mary L., b. 1853, m. Edward Phillips; George D., b. 1862, m. 1890, Etta Clark (Hartford, Ct.).

(46) John Parker Albertson, b. Jan. 4, 1812, d. Aug. 1881, m. 1st. Adaline Lord, b. May 11, 1809, d. Nov. 5, 1852, m. 2nd. Anna B. White, b. Dec. 2, 1811, d. Oct. 25, 1908, five children, evidently by first wife: John P., b. Aug. 13, 1844, d. June 12, 1873, m. Carrie Ford, had Adeline, m. William Skillman; Lucy L., b. Dec. 10, 1842, m. Packard, had Warren L., b. Nov. 10, 1864, m. Oct. 10, 1894, Jennie D. Smith; Harry S., b. Apr. 25, 1867, m. 1st. Phenie Gregory, m. 2nd. Fanny B., Sept. 25, 1845, d. Apr. 2, 1846; Adeline, b. Apr. 2, 1847, d. Jan. 28, 1852; Sarah Elizabeth, b. May 13, 1849, m. Albert A.

Sampson, they had Albert A., Jr., d. young, John A., b. Aug., 1873, Lucy E., b. Nov. 9, 1874.

(47) Nelson Albertson, b. Jan. 19, 1830, d. Apr. 23, 1903, m. Lydia E. Boise, five children: Alice E., b. Mar. 3, 1872; Jesse, b. Dec. 25, 1875; Nelson, Jr., b. Nov. 4, 1856, d. July 3, 1916, single; John Parker, b. May 20, 1859, m. Flora E. Taylor, b. May 1, 1859, d. Sept. 25, 1902; Frank N., b. Mar. 4, 1862, d. July 4, 1869.

(48) Alfred Blizzard, b. Jan. 13, 1911, d. Apr. 6, 1878, b., lived and d. in Orange Co., N. Y., m. Oct. 28, 1837, Rebecca, d. Sept. 25, 1891, six children: James L., b. Sept. 4, 1838; Eveline, b. June 4, 1840, m. Dec. 21, 1863, Martin V. Austin; Seth, b. Oct. 10, 1843, d. Jan. 1, 1892, m. Jan. 2, 1867, Ann Bennett; Charles T., b. June 13, 1849, m. Nov. 9, 1881, Hannah Northrup, had Lena, m. Murphy, and William lived in Brooklyn, N. Y.; Albert, b. Sept. 8, 1852, m. Nov. 25, 1874, Marcella Burns; Ira, b. Feb. 25, 1846.

(49) Oliver Blizzard, farmer in Town of Chemung, two miles west of Waverly, now (1917) owned by grandson, Oliver Hungerford, b. June 13, 1809, d. May 6, 1877, buried Dry Brook Cem., m. Sept. 7, 1834, Mary Satterly, b. Mar. 18, 1810, d. Nov. 4, 1897; eight children: Harriet H. (74); Jane (75); Prenina (76); Cornelia (77); Charles W. (78); George S. (79); Lettie (80); Andrew (81).

(50) Daniel Blizzard, farmer, farm located in corporate limits of Waverly, farm house now (1917) on northeast corner of Chemung and Orange sts., b. Orange Co., N. Y., Jan. 20, 1813, d. Waverly, Dec. 13, 1878, buried Forest Home Cem., m. Fannie Harsh, d. Oct. 12, 1880, no children, had adopted dau. Julia Mills who inherited his property. See Mills.

(51) Sarah B. Blizzard, known as Sally, b. Jan. 4, 1816, lived and d. in Orange Co., N. Y., Nov. 1, 1884, m. Jan. 9, 1849, Richard Hallock, b. May 5, 1805, d. Mar. 8, 1895, five children: John W., b. Dec. 29, 1852, d. Sept. 21, 1892, m. Nov. 14, 1877, Harriet A. McBride, had Eva May, b. Apr. 4, 1880, m. June 4, 1905, Alan-son McMillin. They had John Dewitt, b. Aug. 20, 1906, and Daniel H., b. Aug. 29, 1912; Floyd and Lloyd,

twins, b. Sept. 28, 1889, the latter d. Oct. 14, same year; Richard Eli, b., Jan. 29, 1855, m. Susan M. Eaton, b. June 9, 1860, they had Clara L. and Louise E., both d. in infancy; Jane b. Apr. 7, 1857.

(52) Mary Blizzard, b. Orange Co., Aug. 31, 1817, d. Chemung, Aug. 19, 1872, m. Nov. 15, 1834, John P. Manning of Orange Co., b. Feb. 17, 1813, d. Apr. 15, 1874, lived for many years on farm which he owned, one mile north of Chemung Village, six children: Jane, b. Mar. 22, 1838, d. July 14, 1868, m. Samuel Elston, had William, b. Nov. 15, 1859, he m. Dec. 25, 1885, Eva Decker, had Manning, b. Dec. 20, 1886; Sarah, b. Nov. 3, 1840, d. Apr. 30, 1890, m. Jan. 26, 1871, William Joslin, farmer, one-half mile from her father's, had 3 children: Anna May, b. Apr. 30, 1872, m. Apr. 3, 1904, Wm. Person.us, mill owner of Waverly, b. May, 1871, d. Feb. 3, 1915, they had William Manning, b. July 13, 1905, and Ruth, b. June 2, 1913; John Manning, b. Mar. 16, 1875, and Morgan Seymour, b. Nov. 4, 1877, m. Nov. 21, 1909, Lydia Ingham; Morgan S., farmer on homestead, b. Mar. 17, 1844, d. Jan., 1840, m. 1st., Jan. 26, 1876, Florence Raymond, d. Nov. 29, 1844, at 35 years, no children, m. 2nd. Harriet B., dau. of Robert C. Wilson, b. July 18, 1844, d. May 3, 1920, no children; Adaline A., b. Oct. 3, 1848, m. Sept. 15, 1874, Silas Bevier of Elmira, who d. July 29, 1894, they had Nellie, b. Aug. 14, 1880, d. Aug. 17, 1881, and Frederick D., b. Oct. 15, 1883, d. Dec. 1, 1883; Winifred, b. Dec. 6, 1850, d. about 1916, m. 1st. Joseph Joslin, bro. of William (above), farmer near Chemung, d. Dec. 16, 1892, no children, m. 2nd. Dec. 2, 1904, William Swain of Chemung, no children.

(53) Eveline Blizzard, b. 1819, d. 1903, m. Feb. 25, 1837, Joseph Manning, bro. of John P., farmer, Orange Co., N. Y., b. Apr. 15, 1814, d. June 26, 1891, two children: Ephraim (82); Merritt C. (83).

(54) Martha Blizzard, b. Jan. 10, 1822, d. Feb. 18, 1895, m. Nov. 25, 1843, Allen Winters of Orange Co., b. Mar. 9, 1818, d. Oct. 25, 1856, two children: Angeline, b. Nov. 1, 1844, d. May 6, 1870, m., Oscar, merchant tailor, Middletown, N. Y., b. Feb. 5, 1846, m. 1st. Mary

Chambers, b. June 11, 1855, d. Aug. 1, 1910, no children, m. 2nd., Mrs. Francelia Bronson, vocalist, at Orlando, Fla., Mar. 10, 1917.

(55) Ruth Blizzard, b. Oct. 17, 1823, d. Feb. 17, 1901, m. Mar., 1847, Alexander Gordon, b. Dec. 20, 1819, d. June 10, 1892, lived in Orange Co., two sons, one dau. Alice, b. Dec. 23, 1847, m. Sept. 3, 1879, Warren Mercereau, lived at Union, N. Y.; Bloomer, b. May 17, 1851; J. Wallace, b. Sept. 5, 1856, d. June 12, 1903, m. Clara Arnout, b. Nov. 30, 1865, have William, b. July 15, 1898.

(56) Sarah Albertson, b. May 24, 1824, d. Dec. 2, 1897, m. 1848, William T. Rogers, b. 1819, d. Chemung, Aug. 5, 1907, owned second farm west of Lewis Albertson farm; three children: William W., d. in infancy; Isabella, b. Oct. 22, 1851, d. Feb. 6, 1899, m. Rev. John D. Bloodgood, served in 141 Pa. Vol., employed for many years in Pension Dept., Washington, D. C., d. there Aug. 20, 1915, they had Lillian M., b. Apr. 15, 1872, m. Thomas C. Smith of Washington; Ethel M., b. May 22, 1880, m. Dr. Benjamin L. Stewart of Washington; Andrew W., jeweler, m. Ella Shriver of Waverly, she d. 1904 or 5, had Daisy M.; Andrew married again, John D. Bloodgood, m. second time, no children.

(57) Mary Ann Wheat, b. June 14, 1830, d. Mar. 19, 1909, m. Jonas Johnson, farmer one mile south of Caton Center, Steuben Co., N. Y., b. Sept. 18, 1823, d. Aug. 5, 1909, four children: Olive E., b. April 13, 1852, m. Ezra Gridley, farmer, next farm to the Johnson homestead, they had Myron F. Gridley, b. July 1, 1876, m. Mar. 13, 1900, Mabel Groves; Mahlon J. Gridley, b. Nov. 5, 1877, m. Nellie M. Clark; Wilbur O. Gridley, b. May 3, 1880; Lewis H. Gridley, b. Nov. 17, 1883; Arthur V. Gridley, b. Jan. 14, 1887. All of the Gridley boys own farms adjoining the father; Lucius H. Johnson, b. Apr. 17, 1854, d. Apr. 17, 1872; Sarah M. Johnson, b. Mar. 13, 1856, m. June 13, 1901, Eugene Demming; Rhoda C. Johnson, b. Feb. 22, 1858, m. Sept. 11, 1901, Abner Gilbert, d. 1911, no children.

(58) Amos Wheat, b. Dec. 14, 1883, d. Feb. 9, 1898, m. 1st. Oct., 1855, Ellen Scutt, had Sarah E.; m. 2nd Frances F. Schauts.

(59) John Nelson Wheat, b. Sept. 11, 1837, carpenter, lives in Corning, N. Y., m. Mary, dau. of Erastus and Eliva Dollavers, two children; Luddella, b. Mar. 11, 1865; Jacob, b. May 18, 1868.

(60) George W. Albertson, steam engineer, lived most of his life in Elmira, N. Y., served in Rebellion, b. July 24, 1826, d. Dec. 24, 1900, m. Halinda Burt of Wellsburg, three children: Eugene A., b. Feb. 7, 1851, d. 1910, m. 1st. Sept. 3, 1873, Alice Wells, no children; m. 2nd. Dec. 25, 1878, widow, Ellen F. Hulbut, had Daisy, b. Nov. 26, 1879, lived in Elmira; Charles W., b. May 11, 1855, d. Apr. 22, 1878; William, d. in infancy.

(61) Mary Albertson, b. Oct. 23, 1840, d. about 1910, m. 1st. Mar. 20, 1854, John Smith of the town of Barton, d. Aug. 4, 1894, two children: Eva, b. Mar. 28, 1855, m. Charles Flston, carpenter, lived in Elmira, moved to near Mobile, Ala., about 1915, they had Bessie F., b. Sept. 28, 1880, Ada C., b. Nov. 9, 1883, Eva L., b. Mar. 20, 1892; Edgar C., b. May 20, 1859, d. in Elmira, 1911, m. Sept. 1, 1883, Emma H. Schwartz, had Fred E., b. Mar. 5, 1885; Mary m. 2nd. Ezra Rathburn.

(62) Eliza Albertson, b. July 20, 1832, d. Sept. 9, 1904, m. 1st. Feb. 1, 1856, Stephen Beard, killed at battle of the Wilderness, had Margaret D., b. Dec. 9, 1859, m. Dec. 24, 1879, Walter Smith, they have Harry Albertson Smith, b. Nov. 21, 1880, m. Anna B. Reeve; Eliza, m. 2nd. Jonas Ketchum, all lived in or near Elmira, N. Y.

(63) Virgel Albertson, b. June 15, 1837, d. July 7, 1894, m. Sept. 30, 1856, Frances N. Fanswaught, she d. July 16, 1904, lived in Elmira, one child, John Virgel, b. Nov. 12, 1859, m. Margaret A. Meitzler of Williamsport, Pa., they had three children: Charles M., b. Nov. 29, 1883, Florence E., b. Aug. 6, 1885, Virgel J., b. Dec. 30, 1893, live at or near Breesport, Chemung Co., N. Y.

(64) Abraham Harding Knight, farmer, b. Orange Co., N. Y., Sept. 6, 1822, d. Chemung Village, June 18, 1902, buried Dry Brook Cem., m. Emma M., dau. of Phineas and Ruth Rogers of Dry Brook, b. Feb. 5, 1818, d. Feb. 26, 1898, seven children: George T., b. Sept. 14, 1845, d. about Sept. 4, 1920, single, lived in Mon-

tana; Ruth Adelia, known as Delia, b. Oct. 27, 1847, d. Nov. 26, 1896, m. Jan. 1, 1869, J. McDowell Tilman of Dry Brook, they had Bertha Hortense, b. Oct. 26, 1872, d. Apr. 27, 1899; Myron Edgar Tilman, b. June 4, 1875, m. Elizabeth Stone, they had Edgar McDowell Tilman, b. Mar. 18, 1901, Mariette, b. Aug. 24, 1904; James E. Knight, b. July 5, 1850, d. 1884, m. Edith Williams of Waverly, no children; Myron Edgar Knight, telegrapher, farmer, b. Apr. 2, 1854, m. Mar. 2, 1881, Amanda Clark, no children, lived at Wilawana, Pa.; Miles Harding Knight, b. Aug. 22, 1856, d. 1859; Alice G. Knight, b. June 4, 1858, m. Nov. 14, 1877, Wm. H. Fisher, M. D., of Spencer, N. Y., d. in Elmira, Oct. 18, 1910, they had Gertrude Fisher, b. June 24, 1879, m. Dec. 6, 1905, Ransom Pratt of Elmira, he d. June 13, 1906; Karl W. Fisher, b. Dec. 9, 1880; Minnie E. Knight, b. Oct. 7, 1863, m. June 27, 1894, Rev. Delos E. Abrams, they have Ruth E., b. June 7, 1895, and William Harding, b. Nov. 8, 1896.

(65) Hannah Knight, b. Orange Co., N. Y., Jan. 18, 1819, d. Dry Brook, Oct. 16, 1909, m. Mar. 16, 1842, Thomas E. McMunn, b. Oct. 12, 1812, d. Mar. 17, 1869, stone mason, spine injured, bedridden for many years, lived one mile north of Dry Brook Cem. Three children: Ruth Ann, b. May 22, 1843, m. John Vangasbeck, had two children: Nettie, m. George Hubbell, lives on the homestead, had several children; Thomas, Railroad Engineer in Missouri, m., has several children.

(66) James M. Knight, farmer, b. and lived in Orange Co., N. Y., b. May 21, 1820, d. at home of his dau., Eugenie, near Otisville, Apr. 1, 1899, m. Nov. 20, 1844, Lydia Thorn of the town of Wawayanda, Orange Co., 8 children: Charles W. (84); George E. (85); H. Eugenie (86); Thomas H. (87); William Brown, b. Oct. 15, 1856, d. Nov. 23, 1857, John Githier, b. Mar. 17, 1853, d. Jan. 11, 1860, Ruth Ann, school teacher, b. Dec. 10, 1859, d. June 2, 1878; James F.

(67) William Hudson Goldsmith, b. Orange Co., May 23, 1835, d. Waverly, Oct. 1914, farmer in Chemung, hotel keeper in Waverly, buried in Glenwood Cem., m. Hanna Jane Struble, b. Aug. 13, 1836, d. June 23, 1890, four children: Rose, b. Dec. 28,

1856, m. Frank Hine, telegrapher, expert raiser of Gladiolas on Thad Walker farm, North Waverly, no children; Alice A., b. Feb. 2, 1864, m. 1st. Edward E. Walker, grocer Waverly, no children, m. 2nd. Earl Cooper; Lucy b. Jan. 25, 1861, m. William F. Drath, lives in Chicago, no children; Wm. Robert, b. Mar., 1874.

(68) George S. Albertson, truckman, farmer, b. town of Windsor, Chemung, d. at Waverly, Sept. 8, 1917, two children: Mabel, b. Apr. 5, 1882, d. Jan. 16, 1885; Adah, b. Dec. 22, 1884, m. Nov. 25, 1903, Loyal N. Knauer, b. Oct. 7, 1876, d. Jan. 22, 1909, m. 2nd. John Kuhl.

(69) Charles L. Albertson, farmer, retired, N. Y. City Police Inspector, b. Town of Windsor, Broome Co., N. Y., Jan. 5, 1856, attended the old red school house Academy at Waverly, went to N. Y. City, arrived there 7 A. M., Feb. 22, 1874, drove milk wagon until fall of 1876, studied lumber inspection, and worked at inspection until appointed a member of the N. Y. Police Dept., Feb. 7, 1879, promoted to Roundsman, June, 1887, to Sergeant, Dec. 28, 1888, to Captain, Oct. 20, 1897, to Inspector, June 23, 1903, retired, Apr. 28, 1905, when he returned to Waverly. Elected president of Tioga Co. Humane Society, 1911, spent from Nov. 1 to May 1 at Orlando, Fla., m. 1876, Adie M., dau. of Andrew and Eleanor (Burdick) West, b. Grafton, Rensselaer Co., N. Y., b. Oct. 22, 1856, four children: Lewis A., b. Apr. 25, 1878, district Supt. Salesman, National Cash Register Co., office Trenton and Asbury Park, N. J., single; Emma, b. Mar. 24, 1880, d. Dec. 11, 1881; Dacie G., b. Apr. 27, 1886, D. Earl, b. Oct. 10, 1889. On July 6, 1925, Captain Albertson m. Lillian N. Barnum of Waverly, N. Y. Charles L. was ever a book collector and student, having collected an excellent library of about twelve thousand volumes, which is open to the public at his residence, 403 Chemung st., Waverly. This library will be presented to the Village as soon as they supply a suitable building to place books in. About 100 of these volumes have been extra illustrated by Mr. Albertson, who did all of the work including the inlaying of the prints and engravings. He has also selected about 15,000 educational articles from

magazines and papers, and placed them in folders, which are divided into 100 classifications. This collection makes a very valuable addition to the library, for strictly up-to-date reference, and is being added to as new material comes out.

(70) Alice E. Albertson, b. on the old farm in the town of Chemung, June 22, 1860, d. Buffalo, N. Y., Nov. 13, 1909, m. May 15, 1879, Eugene Crawford, Railroad Engineer, one child: Stella, d. Jan. 14, 1920, m. Ben Rice, telegrapher, d. Jan. 10, 1920, lived in Buffalo, have Thelma; Alice E. was Eugene's second wife, he had dau. by first wife. Ben Rice, telegraph operator, d. Brooklyn, buried Alden, N. Y. Stella, d. and buried at Alden, N. Y. Thelma, 2½ years.

(71) Richard Albertson, b. 1831, d., m. (1) Cornelia Chase, b. 1830, d. 1861, three children: Frank, b. 1854 or 6; Ida A., b. 1860, d. 1861; Sarah J., b. 1857, d. 1860; m. (2) Ann M. Birch, two children: Edward H., m. Una H.; William G. of Amityville, b. July 29, 1864, m. Ann H. Coles, they had Harold C., b. Apr. 10, 1895, William R., b. 1898.

(72) Edwin Albertson of New York City, b. July 2, 1844, d. Oct. 15, m. Jane A. F. Randolph, b. Jan. 19, 1836, d. Oct. 8, 1915, one child, George Fitz Randolph Albertson, b. N. Y. City, Apr. 29, 1873, m. Sept. 30, 1896, Agnes E. Grieve, b. Sept. 29, 1876. Nine children: Edwin, b. Oct. 3, 1897; John G., b. Feb. 14, 1899; Edith, b. June 29, 1900; Donald, b. Aug. 1, 1902; George F. R., Jr., b. Mar. 27, 1904, Elizabeth A., b. 1906; Geraldine F., b. 1908; Helen L., b. Dec., 1914; James A., b. Apr. 20, 1916.

(73) Dewitt Clinton Albertson, b. Nov. 26, 1855, m. Oct. 18, 1887, Josephine Conner, six children: Dewitt Clinton, Jr.; William S.; Louisa; Ida; Florence, b. July 14, 1888; Lydia, b. Mar. 12, 1905.

(74) Harriet H. Blizzard, b. Jan. 8, 1836, m. July 7, 1869, Silas Holly, Farmer, Chemung, later moved to Tenn. Three children: Mary and Marion, twins; in 1916 Harriet was living in Missouri with one or more of her children. Silas Holly had been m. previously and had son, Emmet, now in Elmira, probably others.

(75) Hannah Jane Blizzard, b. July 5, 1838, d. on the old Blizzard

homestead about 1916, m. Sept. 27, 1860, Newton Hungerford, farmer, d. 1915. Two sons, Judson, b. July 15, 1861, m. Alice Mings, have dau., Eva; Oliver, single; both engineers on Buffalo division of D. L. & W. R. R.

(76) Prenina Blizzard, b. June 23, 1840, stabbed to death, or shot, by her husband at her home in Waverly, May 16, 1894. He then killed himself. M. Dec. 24, 1860, Alanson Hyatt, five children: Evaline, m. George Smith, had Sidney, d. Dec. 9, 1891; Eva, m. Will Corwin; Prenina, m. Harold Rhone, they have Floyd and Gertrude; Ida L., b. Aug. 9, 1868, m. Mar. 11, 1891, Burt Georgia, have Linn C., b. July 1, 1892; Emma, b. 1871, d. 1897, single; May, b. Nov. 13, 1873, m. Aug. 31, 1914, Charles Quick; Edith, b. Dec. 1, 1876, m. John Quick, Dec. 16, 1896, they had Ernest, d. when 9; George, Ruth, Joseph, Robert lives at Marshall, Texas.

(77) Sarah Cornelia Blizzard, b. Oct. 17, 1842, d. Apr. 19, 1909, m. Oct. 14, 1869, Floyd Wilcox, six children: John, m. Rhoda Metcalf, they have John F., Elizabeth, m. Frank Lucas, they have Alonzo, Jennie, Uriah, Ethel, Edson and Edna, twins, Audrey; Howard, m. Bertha Sears, have Raymond; Lunette, m. Lewis Ameigh, she d. 1911, had Mary Elizabeth; Andrew A., m. Lottie McNeal, have Charles B., Bertha A., Anna May; S. Alberta, m. Roy C. Soper; Fanny E., m. George F. Reddington, have Edmond, and Mary Louise, live in Waverly.

(78) Charles W. Blizzard, b. Sept. 10, 1844, d. 1912, served in Rebellion, m. 1st., Mary J. Mapes, no children; m. 2nd., Carrie Konkle, have dau., Minnie O., m. Brown. He was an engineer on E. R. R., running out of Jersey City for many years.

(79) George Blizzard, for many years drayman in Waverly, b. Sept. 27, 1847, m. Dec. 22, 1869, Lydia, dau. of Elbert Rogers of Dry Brook, three children: George Edson, b. Oct. 4, 1870, m. Christine, dau. of Gilbert Foote of Waverly, have Esther; Elbert R., b. May 26, 1873, m. Florence, dau. of Edward Hubbard, dentist of Waverly; Eva Grace, b. Nov. 7, 1881, m. Oct. 2, 1912, George Emmons Tiffany, live in Binghamton.

(80) Lettie Blizzard, b. July 11, 1850, milliner in Buffalo where she d. Aug. 26, 1907, m. Dec. 22, 1869, Robert Decker of Wellsburg, N. Y., Erie Railroad engineer, no children.

(81) Andrew A. Blizzard, b. Mar. 3, 1853, d. in Waverly, m. 1899, Elizabeth Ellis, of Waverly, had Harry; Earl, d. about 1916, Elizabeth, m. 2nd Edward B. Doyle of Waverly, no children.

(82) Ephriam Manning, farmer, near Otisville, Orange Co., N. Y., b. 1839, m. 1861, Caroline A. Randell, b. 1843, two children: Albert, b. 1864, m. 1888, Harriet Green, they have Frank Leroy, b. 1898; Eva Katherine, b. 1866, m. 1890, Abram V. Wykoff, he d. Rossville, N. J., Mar. 27, 1912.

(83) Merritt C. Manning, b. 1845, d. 1895, m. Lizzie Seely, who d. 1886. Five children: Lillie; Ina; Josephine; Florence; Lizzie; all live in N. Y. City.

(84) Charles Weisner Knight, b. near Middletown, N. Y., Feb. 20, 1846, farmer, moved to Shelby Co., Ill., 1868, m. Sept. 1, 1880, Alma P., dau. of Rev. R. M. Roberts of Arcola, Ill., moved to Minneapolis, Minn., 1885, two sons: Ray Roberts Knight, b. June 11, 1881, m. Aug. 31, 1911, Ellen Morris of Salina, Kansas, have Charles, b. July 3, 1912; Ralph Thomas Knight, b. July 20, 1886, both sons practicing physicians in Minneapolis (1912).

(85) George Emmet Knight, b. near Middletown, N. Y., Mar. 13, 1847, m. Sept. 4, 1877, at Prairie Home, Ill., Katherine L. Merrill, b. Nov. 1, 1852, d. Aug. 7, 1912, three children: Arthur David, b. Aug. 1, 1878, m. June 17, 1905, Annie Petty at New Orleans, La., have three children: George Emmett, Jr., b. Dec. 3, 1906, Harriet Louise, b. July 4, 1908, Katherine, b. Aug. 31, 1911; Lee Irving, b. Sept. 30, 1880; Mabel Alma, b. Sept. 29, 1882, m. June 26, 1912, at Champlain, Ill., C. Loren Harkness. In 1913, George Emmet resided with his son, Arthur David in New Orleans, La.

(86) Hannah Engenia Knight, b. June 23, 1848, m. Dec. 7, 1870, Samuel Jerome Boyd, d. at his home Maple Grove farm near Otisville, N. Y., Feb. 8, 1913, where he had lived many years, three children: Charles

Luther Boyd; Grace Alena Boyd; Florence Ruth Boyd.

(87). Thomas Harden Knight b. near Middletown, N. Y., Feb. 15, 1852, m. Sept. 12, 1873, Margaret Christina Boland. He was for many years a milk dealer in Jersey City, later in the employ of the Pa. R. R., two children: Minniebel, b. town of Walkill, Orange Co., 1874, school teacher, Jersey City; Charlotte, b. Jersey City, 1883, m. Oct. 1907, Fred J. Couse, employee of B. & O. R. R. all reside in Jersey City.

(88). James F. Knight, b. near Middletown, Sept 10, 1861, m. Aug. 6, 1891 at Denver, Col., Gertrude Houk. He was a merchant there for several years. In 1913, he resided in Los Angeles, Cal., two children, Hazel Lydia, b. July 4, 1895; Harold Madison, b. Jan. 3, 1904.

This finishes my line of the Albertson family. I am confident that the husband of Wilmetti or Wilmetzi was a son of Albert Albertson, as he was the only one of the name of Albertson, with children that lived in that sparsely settled district at that time. I am aware of the fact that this is not good evidence, but in tracing family history, the most careful and painstaking must accept evidence that could not be used in a court of justice. In many of the early families, I assume I have not been able to obtain the names of all of the children. George F. R. Albertson of Brooklyn, N. Y., a very ambitious and careful genealogist has been of great assistance, having searched through all, or nearly all of the early records. There seems to be much confusion among the early records relative to Hun or Huren. I believe this to be due to the fact that Tes means from and Hune the place in Holland where they came from.

CHARLES L. ALBERTSON.

New England Albertsons

The following Albertsons, known as the New England line, were probably descended from Nicholas, probably of Sweden, the emigrant who resided in Scituate, Mass., in 1636, had son John, who had grandson, Jacob (1) m. Margaret Nicholson, 1750, had Jacob (2), b. 1752; William, Elizabeth, Rufus (3).

(2). Jacob Albertson, m. 1775, Lydia Rider, had Martha, b. 1779, m.

Amaziah Harlow; Joseph Rider (4); Lydia Gardner, b. 1783; Margaret, b. 1785; probably William (5).

(3). Rufus Albertson, m. Martha, had eight children: Polly, b. 1787; Margaret, b. 1789; Sally, b. 1790; Betsey, b. 1794; Rufus, b. 1797; Martha b. 1801; Sophronia, b. 1804; William, b. 1806. See "Ancient Land marks of Plymouth" by Wm. T. Davis, p. 4, part 2, for the above.

(4). Joseph Rider Albertson, b. Providence, R. I., June 17, 1790, Davis says 1781—d. Brooklyn, N. Y., Aug. 8, 1854, m. Mary Smith, b. Feb. 6, 1787, d. about 1860.

(5). William Albertson, b. Providence R. I., Jan. 19, 1777, d. May 22, 1826, m. (1) Mary Godfrey, June 22, 1800, b. Oct. 20, 1778; d. June 7, 1804, had three children, d. in infancy. M. (2), Nancy C. Fanning, b. Nov. 14, 1785, at Groton, d. June 16, 1879, at Norwich, eleven children: William S. (6); Elia G., b. Feb. 19, 1807, d. Mar. 3, 1840, m. Mark T. Edwards; Theodore Foster (7); Howard Brown, b. Mar. 4, 1810, d. Dec. 15, 1823; Stephen Decatur, b. Dec. 4, 1812, d. June 5, 1858, m. (1) Frances Rossiter, m. (2) ———, had Henry; Nancy Fanning, b. Sept. 22, 1815, d. Mar. 27, 1832; Erastus B. F., b. Jan. 9, 1817, d. Sept. 5, 1818; Mary Ann, b. Jan. 26, 1819, d. July 26, 1886, m. Benjamin F. Mead, b. Mar. 10, 1819, d. July 20, 1890; Charles Henry (8); Joseph Rider (9); Edward Huntington b. June 22, 1825, d. June 18, 1828.

(6). William S. Albertson, b. July 15, 1805, d. July 27, 1860, East Boston, Mass., m. (1) Patience Small, had Sarah, b. Mar. 18, 1830, d. Sept. 10, 1832; Frances Sarah, July 19, 1834, New York; Rebecca, Nov. 3, 1837, d. Mar. 1838, m. (2) Lydia S. Loveland, b. Feb. 2, 1820, d. Feb. 3, 1884, East Boston. Four children: Mary Elizabeth, b. Harwich, Mass. Mar. 11, 1842, d. East Boston, Dec. 7, 1890; William, b. Jan. 26, 1844, Harwich, d. Feb. 19, 1848, East Boston; Wm. Henry, b. Mar. 26, 1850, East Boston; Emma Florence (10).

(7). Theodore Foster Albertson, b. Oct. 28, 1808, d. Mar. 27, 1846, m. Lucretia Daily, 1829, eight children: Ann Elizabeth, m. William B. Hedge; Isabella Brown, b. Aug. 11, 1832, m. Lucius E. Hill; William; Edward, Theodore, m. Mary A. Gee; Mary

Ann, m. (1), Wm. Chappell, m. (2) ——— Murphy; Josephine Rider, m. Angelo Fanning; Emma Louise, Theodore.

(8). Charles Henry Alberson, b. Mar. 30, 1821, d. Feb. 19, 1858, m. ———, had Charles; Florence; Joseph Rider (11); Ida S., m. Byron Mathier; LaFayette. It is barely possible that these are the children of Mary Ann Mead instead of Charles Henry.

NEW ENGLAND ALBERTSONS

(9) Joseph Rider Albertson, b. May 11, 1823, d. 1907, m. Maria Van Rensselaer, five children: Jessie, b. 10, 1849, m. Charles Newcomb; Martha R., b. 1854, d. 1911, m. William E. Stimpson; Kilian Van R., m. ———, lived in Australia, d. 1895; Emily B., b. Apr. 4, 1861, m. 1882, James Templeton; Fannie M., b. Oct. 27, 1869, m. 1896, Charles B. Grimes.

(10) Emma Florence Albertson, b. Nov. 11, 1856, m. Alfred M. Sturdevant, had Florence Evelyn, m. Chas. S. Littlefield; Walter Everett, m. Elsie Herrick.

(11) Joseph Rider Albertson, b. 1845, d. 1893, m. Georgia Hillis, had James H., b. 1871, m. Velvia ———; Grace R., b. 1873, m. George D. Fillmore.

ALBERTSON, Wm or N. J. Branch

(1) Wm. Albertson, a soldier of New Amsterdam, living on the west end of Long Island, having been converted to the religion of the Society of Friends, resigned his position and purchased a tract of land in Newton township, Gloucester Co., N. J., May 2, 1682. He was there the year previous as he was one of the first Trustees of Newton Meeting established 1681, which position he held until 1708, when he moved to Ryberry, Bucks Co., Pa. He died at Pognessink, Pa., 1709, leaving will proved Jan. 17, 1709, in which he mentions his wife, Hannah, seven children and his son-in-law, Jervis Stoddale. He m. Hannah, dau. of Morgan Danit. She transferred her certificate from Abington to Philadelphia, in 1729. 8 children: (2) Benjamin; (3), Cassandra, m. Josiah Walton; (4), Josiah; (5), Ann, d. 1696, m. (1), Walter Forest, m. (2), John Kaighn, 1694; (6), William; (7), Abraham, m. Aug. 6, 1737, Han-

nah Midcoff; Rebecca, m. Joseph Sattethwaite; (9), dau. m. Jervis Stoddale.

(2) Benjamin, m. Sarah Walton, children: (10), William; (11), Jacob; (12), Josiah; (13), Benjamin, m. Susannah Shoemaker; (14), Marma- duke; (15), Chalkley; (16), Hannah, m. ——— Hamilton; (17), Sarah, m. Constantine Ford.

(4) Josiah inherited from his father, the place on Timber Creek, Gloucester township, where he built a house in 1743, which is still standing (1900) and occupied by brother of John J. Albertson, the Camden County engineer and road builder. Josiah m. Ann Austin, children: (18) Hannah, b. 1728, m. 1747, Jacob Clement; (19), Mary, b. 1730; (20), Cassandra, b. 1732, m. (1), Jacob Ellis, m. (2), Jacob Burroughs, (21), Elizabeth, b. 1734; (22), Patience, b. 1736, m. Isaac Ballenger; (23), Josiah; (24), Sarah, b. 1740, m. Samuel Webster; (25), Heturah, b. 1743, m. Isaac Townsend; Ann, b. 1743, evidently a twin, m. (1), Ebenezer Hopkins, m. (2), Jacob Jennings.

(6) William, d. 1720, m. Esther Willis. They lived on the place at Newton, children: (27), John; (28), Abraham; (29), William; (30), Jane; (31), Mary; (32), Esther.

(12) Josiah, b. 1741, d. 1827, m. Ann Chew, children: (33), Sarah, b. Mar. 7, 1767; Mary, b. Oct. 12, 1768, m. John Ware; (35), Josiah; (36), Nehemiah, b. July 4, 1773, m. (1), Sarah McCarthy, m. (2), Rhoda Downs; (37), Rebecca, b. June 4, 1775, m. ——— Strang; (38), Aaron, b. Sept. 16, 1777, m. Margaret Overleight; (39), Thomas, b. Apr. 7, 1779, m. Ann Welden; (40), Hannah, b. March, 1772, m. Thomas Strang.

(23) Josiah, b. 1730, m. (1), Eleanor Tomlinson, children: (41), Hannah, b. 1760, m. (1), Samuel Glover, m. (2), Paul Troth; (42), Isaac, b. 1768, d. 1774; (43), John, b. 1771, m. Ann Pine; (44), Josiah, b. 1774, d. 1777; (45), Mary, b. 1776, d. 1777; Josiah, m. (2), Judith Boggs, children: (46), Mary, m. Thomas Gas-kill.

(28) Abraham lived in Gloucester, Newton township, m. 1742, Sarah Dennis, children: (47), Isaac, m. 1761, Deborah Thorn; (48), Jacob, m. 1741, Patience Kesiah, dau. of Thomas Chew; (51), Joseph, m. 1743,

Rose Hampton; (52), Aaron, m. (1), 1756, Elizabeth Albertson, m. (2), 1765, Margaret Wells; (53), Levi, m. Apr. 24, 1756, Keziah Roberts; (54), Jonathan; (55), Rebecca, m. Beverly; (56), dau. m. Richard Chew.

(35) Josiah, b. Oct. 12, 1770, lived at Blue Anchor, Camden Co., N. J., m. Elizabeth Mattox, children: (57), Sarah, b. Nov. 15, 1797, m. Joseph E. Lippincott; (58), Ann, b. Oct. 10, 1799, m. James Kellum; David, b. Jan. 18, 1801, m. Rebecca Evans; (60), Eliza, b. Aug. 10, 1802, m. Isaac W. Jessup; (61), Mariah, b. Nov. 2, 1804, m. Cornelius Till; (62), John, b. Dec. 12, 1806, single; (63), Rebecca, b. Oct. 24, 1808, m. John C. Schreve; (64), William, b. Feb. 11, 1811.

(54) Jonathan, lived at Penns Neck, Salem Co., N. J., children: (65), Abraham; (66), Levi.

(66) Levi, a shoemaker, lived at Penns Grove, Salem Co., moved to Gloucester Co., m. Sept. 3, 1810, Phebe Simpkins, children: (67), Jonathan; (68), Millie, b. Sept. 28, 1813; (69), David, b. Jan. 1, 1817, d. Nov. 2, 1817; (70), Levi B., b. Sept. 15, 1818, d. Aug. 20, 1856; (71), Phebe B., b. Mar. 4, 1821.

(67) Jonathan, a ship carpenter, b. Nov. 3, 1811, d. May 28, 1808. He came to Smith's Landing, when 16 years of age, m. (1), Feb. 7, 1835, Elizabeth Mathis, m. (2), July 7, 1841, Asenath Collins, children: (72), Pearson Smith, b. Dec. 4, 1835, d. June 20, 1837; (73), Jethro Vansant; Jonathan m. (2), dau. of Levi Collins and Asenath Lake, children: (74), Levi Collins; (75), Elizabeth Mathis, b. July 2, 1846, m. Nov. 14, 1878, May Humphrey; (76), John Collins; (77), Daniel Lake.

(73) Jethro Vansant, b. June 17, 1837, served in Co. B, 25, N. J. Vol. in Rebellion, mustered out Dec. 22, 1862, on account of injuries received, m. Mary Elizabeth, dau. of John and Sophia (Smith) Risley, children: (78), Henry Risley; (79), Richard Risley; (80), Jonathan, d. in infancy; (81), Elfrida, d. in infancy; (82), Ulric Dalgren, b. Mar. 17, 1864, m. Dec. 24, 1885, Elizabeth Guttridge; (83), Cora Murphy; (84), Wm. H. Christie, b. Jan. 27, 1872, m. Apr. 30, 1894, Annie M. Thornley; (85), Casper, d. in infancy; (86), Sidney, b. Sept. 19, 1878.

(74) Levi Collins, b. Dec. 6, 1844, at Smiths Landing, N. J., served in Rebellion, Sept. 6, 1864, to June, 1865, Postmaster, Atlantic City, N. J., Feb. 1872, to May, 1886. Also 1890 to 1894, m. Oct. 1, 1868, Elizabeth, dau. of John and Hannah (Webb) Leeds, children: (87), Gertrude, b. Apr. 2, 1871; (88), Casper, d. in infancy; (89), Myra, b. Feb. 26, 1878.

(76) John Collins, b. Sept. 15, 1848, m. Nov. 27, 1871, Lydia, dau. of Somers C. and Elizabeth (Corron) Young, children: (90), Nicholas Burton, b. Dec. 14, 1875, m. June 20, 1899, Mary Jane Walton; (91), Elizabeth May, b. Nov. 8, 1877.

(77) Daniel Lake, b. July 1, 1851, m. Nov. 22, 1871, Eliza, dau. of Wm. and Elizabeth (Vaughn) Endicott, children: (92), Wm. Endicott; (93), Lylburn Curtis, b. Feb. 3, 1883; (94), Charles Clease, b. May 9, 1894.

(78) Henry Risley, b. Sept. 21, 1854, m. Amanda, dau. of Robert L. and Elizabeth Ann (Smith) Furey. Children: (95), Ella Furey, b. Sept. 18, 1873; (96), Elizabeth Rankin, b. June 23, 1884.

(79) Richard Risley, b. Oct. 22, 1857, m. Sept. 30, 1878, Adeline, dau. of Benj. and Margaret (Framber) Steelman, children: (99), Alice, b. Jan. 17, 1885; (100), Ernest, b. 1887; (101), Jessica, b. July 2, 1891.

(83) Cora Murphy, b. Aug. 20, 1870, m. Apr. 8, 1896, Harry, son of Enoch and Catharine (Risley) Clayton, children: (102), Mary Elizabeth.

(92) Wm. Endicott, b. Oct. 22, 1872, m. Mary Virginia, dau. of Robert Allen and Mary Margaret (Fisher) Pierson, children: (103), Franklyn Adams, b. Nov. 25, 1896; (104), Walter Earl, b. Nov. 22, 1899.

Taken from The Daily Union History of Atlantic City and County, N. J., by John F. Hall, 1900.

ATWATER

(1) John Atwater, b. 1757, d. 1838, m. 1784, Susannah Goodyear, who d. 1800. He was a Revolutionary Soldier, having served in Major John Skinner's Light Horse Conn. Militia and later in Samuel Peck's 3rd Company, Col. Wm. Douglas' 5th Battalion, Conn. State Troops. His bro. David was also a Revolutionary Soldier, having served in Major Skinner's Light Horse Troops.

Children of John and Susanna: (2), James; John; Horace; Willis; Good-year; Laura.

(2) James, school teacher, b. in Hamden, Conn., Feb. 27, 1785, d. in Tompkins Co., N. Y., Jan. 6, 1866, m. Apr. 6, 1806, Thankful, dau. of Benjamin and Mary (Burrows) Avery, b. in Groton, Conn., Jan. 31, 1784, d. May 17, 1870. She had the following bro. and sisters: Polly, Benjamin, David, Anna, Lydia, Solomon, and Hubbard. Children of James and Thankful: Leonard, b. Nov. 27, 1808, m. Anna Maria Chat-terden; Harriet, b. Jan. 30, 1810, d. Apr. 29, 1831; Nancy, b. Sept. 8, 1811, m. John R. Mitchell; Wm. Paness, b. Sept. 24, 1813, d. Mar. 4, 1876; Benjamin Avery, b. Sept. 9, 1815, m. Sarah Philips; Franklin, b. July 10, 1817, m. Olive Martin; (3), Dewitt Clinton; Fanny, b. Oct. 26, 1821, m. John Penney; David, b. Sept. 20, 1823, m. Olive Simons; Mary, b. July 15, 1825, m. Luther Sanford; Edward, b. May 10, 1828, m. Susan Martin; Rufus King, b. Feb. 6, 1830, m. Sarah Jones.

(3) Dewitt Clinton, liveryman, Waverly, N. Y., b. July 30, 1819, d., m. Jan. 20, 1847, Sally, dau. of Isaac and Mary (Magee) Tichenor, b. Sept. 30, 1825, d. She had the following bro. and sisters: Phebe, Hannah, Maria, John, William, Emeline, Eliza, and Addison. Children of Dewitt Clinton and Sally: (4), Harriet Eliza; (5), Isabella Tichenor; Ella Louise, b. Apr. 29, 1854, single; Mary T., b. July 14, 1856, d. in infancy; Carrie Leeta, b. Sept. 17, 1859, d. Mar. 20, 1872; Anna Jane, see Strong Gen.; (6), Lewis Dewitt, b. July 26, 1864.

(4) Harriet Eliza, b. Dec. 7, 1847, m. May 30, 1872, James E. Guyer, merchant in Waverly, children: Elizabeth, m. Wm. W. Nuley of Lewiston, Pa., children: Willis and John Guyer.

(5) Isabella Tichenor, b. Sept. 26, 1850, m. Sept. 18, 1877, Harvey G. Fessenden, undertaker in Waverly, children: Wenona, m. D. G. Stanbrough and Dewitt Atwater of New York City.

(6) Lewis Dewitt, b. July 26, 1864, lives in Waverly, m. Isabelle Lyman, b., children, Dorothy and Donald.

ALLEN

Allen, Nathaniel, a native of Long Island, was a soldier in the Revolution, in Col. Josiah Smith "First Regiment of minute men" from Suffolk Co., L. I. He was taken prisoner by the British. Soon after the close of the war, he moved to Penna. and in 1806 was Justice of the Peace in Lycoming Co., that state, and was a prominent citizen in that frontier county. He had son, Samuel—probably other children—who m. Miranda Sheffield. They had son, Adolphus G., b. in Bradford Co., Pa., Nov. 8, 1850, educated at Troy, Pa. Read law in office of Gen. Nye in Madison Co., N. Y., m. 1853, Sarah S. Walker and commenced the practice of law the same year in Waverly, and spent the remainder of his life here. Children: Duke Wellington, lawyer, b. June 17, 1854, m. Hattie, dau. of Charles Newton, no children; Kate, m. C. C. Campbell.

ANDRE

Andre, Jacob, son of George, came from Sussexshire, England, when 18 years of age and settled in Delaware Co., N. Y., when he m. Deborah Hubbell. He came and settled on the George Georgia farm on Cayuta Creek, two miles north of Factoryville in 1844, which he cleared. Eight children: Jacob of Montrose, Pa.; William; A. T. of Bingham's Mills; George of Factoryville; John H. of Waverly; Newton; Angeline, m. Charles Smith of Waverly; Isaac of Factoryville, b. June 19, 1836, carpenter and millwright, m. June 8, 1856, Sarah L., dau. of Richard and Celinda (Blackman) Fuller. 7 children: Charles, b. Mar. 6, 1857, d. July 29, 1880; Adah, b. Apr. 11, 1860, m. May 18, 1883, William Jones, they had Eileen, Charles and Hazel; May, b. Feb. 11, 1862, m. Aug. 1889, Ellis Dedrick; Jennie, b. June 22, 1870, d. Oct., 1873; Helen, b. May, d. Dec. 1874; Maud and Claudia E., twins, b. Nov. 18, 1876, Maud d. Dec. 1877, Claudia E. m. Fred D. Gillen, May 6, 1896.

ANGELL

The ancestors of the Waverly line of the Angell family came originally from Rhode Island to the vicinity of Cooperstown, N. Y. and were a numerous family.

Angell, Edward J., florist of Waverly, b. July 23, 1824, d. May 16, 1900 buried Forest Home., m. Anstana L., dau. of Baptist minister, Ari Boynton of McGrawville, N. Y., b. July 11, 18...., d. May 28, 1882, five children; Edward B., m. Florence Montgomery, lives in Rochester, N. Y., son Montgomery; James E., florist of Waverly, b. Dec. 3, 1859, m. Ella P., dau. of Edgar and Mary (Little) Knickerbocker, of New York City, they have Pauline, Jessie, Elizabeth, James; Mary, m. Edward Olmstead, druggist in Binghamton, dau. Marion; Elizabeth, b. Feb. 7, 1867, d. May 28, 1882; Anstana, m. H. Gordon Price, Lawyer, N. Y. City, they have Robert G. and Paul Harrison.

Edward J., one of the 12 children, had the following brothers and sisters: Barton, m. lived Union, N. Y.; Gilbert, m. lived in Binghamton, no children; Azariah, m. lived in Binghamton; James, d. single; Darwin lived on homestead, East Virgil, N. Y.; Polly Ann, m. Barton Barnes, lived in Union; Eveline; Charlotte; Caroline; Hannah, m. — Green, lived in Binghamton, had Charles and Carrie.

ARMSTRONG

Armstrong (Joshua) of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., soldier of War of 1812, m. Susan Hoag, had 7 children: Martha Jane; (2), William Edward; Albert; Alfred H.; George H.; Luther H.; Ruth Rebecca.

(2) William Edward, b. at Poughkeepsie, N. Y., Jan. 5, 1822, d. at Litchfield Center, May 6, 1901, buried at Almond, N. Y., kept grocery store in Waverly in company with Jerome Hungerford. Moved to Litchfield Center, 1871, and kept grocery, m. (1), Elizabeth M. Rice, no children; m. (2), Elizabeth Sturgis, had dau. Laura; m. (3), Augusta B. Morse, teacher, had James, d. in infancy, Albert M. of Litchfield Center, single.

BARNUM

The Barnum family settled originally in Danbury, Connecticut, in 1684, Thomas Barnum being one of the original "eight partners" who came from England, taking up a large tract of land in that vicinity.

Among his descendants 92 served in the Revolutionary War, 11 in the War of 1812 and over 200 in the Civil War.

One of the most famous of his descendants was Phineas Taylor Barnum, the greatest of all showmen. Amos Barnum of the sixth generation migrated to Schoharie Co., New York, where were born his nine children, among whom was Burgess, born in 1812. Burgess married Sylvia Queal and to them were born three children, Laura, Ira and Smith D.

In 1844 in company with several other families from Schoharie Co., they moved to Bradford Co., Pa., purchasing farms in and around Ghent. Later they purchased a farm in Litchfield, Bradford Co., Pa. where they spent the remainder of their years, taking an active part in the social and religious activities of the neighborhood.

Ira went to Minnesota when about 18 where he married and reared a family, passing away in 1922.

In August, 1862, Smith D. answered the call to arms enlisting in the 144 Regt. Pa. Vols. He was in the battles of Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, Gettysburg and Wilderness. Was seriously wounded at Gettysburg and after recovery was commissioned by President Lincoln as Captain of Co. "C," 23rd Reg. U. S. Colored Troops. Captured at Petersburg, Va. (Crater) and sent to Columbia Prison, S. C. until March 7, 1865, then went to Rio Grande in Texas with Sheridan's army. Mustered out Nov. 30, 1865.

On July 2, 1866, married Sophia J. Horton of Sheshequin, Pa. and purchased the Spencer farm in Litchfield, Pa. for their home. To them was born one child, Lillian Naomi, Jan. 19, 1871.

In 1888, they moved to Waverly, N. Y., where Captain Barnum engaged in the feed and grain business, continuing until 1907.

Mrs. Barnum died in October, 1905 and Captain Barnum, Feb. 1923. Both are buried in Tioga Point Cemetery. Lillian married Captain Charles L. Albertson of Waverly, N. Y., July 6, 1925.

Another branch of the Barnum family settling in Waverly, was John W., who was born Apr. 1830, died May 29, 1900. He married Lucinda Wood, Aug. 8, 1864. She died April 21, 1913. To them were born Esther and Harvey J., who married Sarah Kishpaugh.

BALDWIN

Baldwin, (Henry) the emigrant came from England previous to 1661, d. at North Woburn, Feb. 14, 1697-98, had son, John (3), b. Canterbury, Conn., May, 1697, had son Isaac (4), b. at Canterbury, Conn., June 12, 1730. d. in Stumptown, now Lowman, Chemung Co., N. Y., June 9, 1791. He moved from Norwich, Conn., to Exeter in the northern part of the Wyoming Valley previous to 1774, as at that time history informs he was one of the surveyors there, m. Nov. 16, 1751, Patience Rathbun, b. at Exeter, R. I., Sept. 13, 1734, d. in Chemung Co, N. Y., July 24, 1823.

Isaac with his three eldest sons, took a prominent part in the Revolutionary struggle in the Wyoming Valley and elsewhere after which he came with his large family and settled at the mouth of Baldwin Creek, to which he gave his name and purchased 600 acres, which included the battle field of Newton.

This pioneer and patriot, formed a settlement there which was known for many years as Stumptown, later as Lowmanville, now as Lowman. He and several of his family are buried there in what is known as Baldwin Cemetery. Three of the Revolutionary patriots lay in unmarked graves until 1907 or 8, when a noble descendant, Miles C. caused markers to be placed at their long neglected graves.

The children of Isaac and Patience were: Rufus (5); Colonel Thomas (6); Waterman (7); Affa (8); Adah (9); Isaac, Jr. (10); William (11); Henry (12); Polly (13); Silas (14); Ichabod (15).

(5) Rufus, b. Mar. 8, 1753, d. June 30, 1834. He was a lumberman and farmer on the Canisteo River, had sons Henry and Charles, probably other children. He was a Revolutionary soldier.

(6) Thomas, known as Colonel Tom, a Revolutionary soldier, b. Feb. 23, 1755, d. Jan. 10, 1809, lived and d. on the battle ground, m. Molly Fuller. 7 children: Isaac (16); Thomas (17); George (18); Morgan (19); Vine (20); Ensa (21); Myra (22).

(7) Waterman, b. Jan. 8, 1857, d. at home of his bro., Vine, on south side of Chemung River near Seeley Creek, Apr. 21, 1910. He was a sol-

dier in the Revolution and tradition states, was on Washington's staff and received a saddle and bridle from him as a present which he prized very highly. On his way to the Chemung Valley, he purchased land near Tioga Point, but remained there but a short time, then located about one mile east of Stumptown, where the State road passes several peculiar ridges or hogbacks very near where several of Sullivan's men were killed when he first advanced upon the Indian Village of Chemung. Here he built a log house, then visited the Seneca Nation and soon returned with a beautiful dusky bride, but soon after her Indian Lover, Chief Long Wolf appeared upon the scene and killed her and was immediately shot and killed by Waterman, who severed his head and placed it upon a pole in front of his house, where it remained for a long time. He was Indian agent among the Senecas at the time of his death and a close friend of the Corn Planter, having been adopted into the Seneca tribe, many years before. He m. (2), Celinda Burnham, they had son, Henry (23).

(8) Affa, b. Dec. 14, 1859, d. Mar. 15, 1832, m. (1), Jenkins, killed in Wyoming Valley in Pennamite War, m. (2), Judge Harding of Pa., no children by either husband.

(9) Adah, b. Oct. 31, 1762, d. Mar. 1, 1845, m. (1), Gangee, who was drowned in Baldwin Creek at Stumptown, no children: m. (2), William Jenkins, lived at Southport, now part of Elmira, no children.

(10) Isaac, Jr., b. Jan. 8, 1764, d. Nov. 21, 1851, m. (1), Alice Hascall, had son Lathrop, who m. Griswold, they had son killed and another son a Captain in the Rebellion, lived in Elmira. Isaac, Jr., m. (2), Jerviah Hinchman, m. (3), Ruth, widow of Daniel McDowell, who was drowned in Buckville.

(11) William, b. Aug. 26, 1767, d. June 25, 1842, lived and d. at Elmira, m. Zuba, dau. of Dr. Seeley, they had 3 sons, probably other children; one of sons was Judge Grant B. Baldwin of Elmira.

(12) Henry, b. Feb. 27, 1769, d. Apr. 29, 1813, lived at Southport, m. Molly Saterlee.

(13) Polly, b. Aug. 3, 1772, d. Nov. 21, 1828, m. Anthony Lowe, liv-

ed at Big Flats, raised large family.

(14) Silas, b. Mar. 12, 1775, d. Dec. 12, 1809, m. Sally Hascall. He is buried at Lowman.

(15) Ichabod, b. Oct. 26, 1777. He was a millwright by trade and was killed in a mill he had constructed at Penn Yan in 1835. Tradition states that it was he who named the village. There were several residing there from Pennsylvania and others from Conn., known as Yankees, and to please both factions, he named the place Penn Yan.

(16) Isaac lived in Elmira, m. Dunn, had 5 sons: Isaac, William, David, who had son Scott; Two other sons, probably other children.

(17) Thomas, m. Cherry, and moved to Ohio, had several children, the famous lucky Baldwin of California among them.

(18) George, m. sister of Henry Beidleman near Lowman, lived on Bentley Creek, south of Wellsburg, had large family, among them, Samuel; Isaac; John; Fisher.

(19) Morgan lived at Elmira, m. Sly, had son Sly and other children.

(20) Vine, d. June 21, 1872, age 90 years, 3 months, 28 days. He lived for a time at Stumptown, then near Williamsport, Pa., where he engaged in lumbering and hauling potash to N. Y. City and returning with merchandise, later moving to Buckville, where he purchased and cleared the Manning farm. He m. Sarah, dau. of Thomas Burt of the Town of Chemung. She d. May 8, 1864, aged 77 yrs. 7 mo. 8 children: Charlotte (24); Thomas (25); Robert C. (26); Vine, Jr. (27); James Morgan (28); Miles C. (29); Mary A. (30); Martha M., d. Dec. 12, 1864, aged 39 yrs. 7 mos. 2 da.

(21) Ensa, m. Elijah Depau of Tioga, Pa., 7 children: Vine; Thomas; Benjamin drowned when young; Myra, m. Judge Maynard of Williamsport, Pa., bro. of Lawyer H. F. Maynard of Athens, Pa.; Mary, m. William Henry Wisner, son of Rev. William Wisner, the first pastor at Tioga Point; Eliza, m. a merchant of Tioga, Pa.; Ann, m. Willard of Willardsburg, now Tioga, Pa.; Jerusha, m. Thomas Baldwin of Tioga, Pa.

(22) Myra, m. Robert Coville, merchant of Elmira, children: Robert; Thomas; Stephen; and Myra, who m. and had dau., who m. Hill and moved to Green Bay, Mich.

(23) Henry, farmer, b. near Stumptown, 1788, d. Jan. 4, 1861, ag. 72 yrs. 4 mos. 9 ds., buried near where he lived. He had son, Francis Henry (31), b. at Groton, Conn., m. Zina Jenkins, she d. May 24, 1872, ag. 80 yrs. 10 mo. 12 ds. She was the dau. of Wilkes Jenkins. No children.

(24) Charlotte, m. Gen. George Kress of Troy, Pa. They had Sarah, m. Dr. Brown of California; Elizabeth, m. Frank Brown of Madison, Wis., bro. of Dr. Brown; George, d. in Kansas, single.

(25) Thomas, m. Polly, dau. of Reuben Wilbur of Troy, Pa., children: Charlotte, m. George Newberry of Troy, Pa.; Sarah, m. Robert Kendall, dentist, of Troy, Pa.; another dau., m. Wheeler of Elmira.

(26) Robert C., b. Mar. 25, 1813, d. June 14, 1886, farmer, lived near Chemung, m. Rebecca Foulke, 3 sons: William Foulke, m. Mary Budd, had dau., Maria; Vine Hawthorne, m., had William, Harry; Morgan, m. (1), had dau. Dorothy, m. (2), Jessie Field, no children.

(28) James Morgan, b. at Ridgbury, Bradford Co., Pa., Feb. 14, 1817, in 1822 family moved to Troy, Pa., later moving to Chemung, m. Oct. 14, 1847, Delia Antoinette, oldest dau. of Alfred and Harriet Frye of Chemung. Moved to Fuscola, Mich., 1854, later to Vassar, Mich., where he d., Oct. 2, 1858. His wife died Dec. 31, 1859, children: Alfred Vine of Utica, N. Y., d. Jan. 8, 1911, aged 59 yrs.; Jeannie Antoinette of Troy, Pa.; Morgan adopted by Judge Slattee of Vassar, Mich., m. Jan. 14, 1880, Carrie M. Smith of Canton, N. Y., no children.

(29) Miles C., b. Nov. 5, 1819, d. Dec. 5, 1911, m. Mary Ann, dau. of Jessie Smith of Towanda, Pa., b. 1828, d. 1904. Miles C. lived nearly all his life in this vicinity as lumberman, farmer, contractor, horticulturist. He lived for many years on a farm directly over the Chemung narrows. He was a grand old man, a student and a careful observer, with a wonderful memory,

which has been of great value to the author. They had 5 children: William Worth (32); Sarah Jane, m. R. D. Doolittle, d. at Brattleboro, Vt., July 8, 1870, ag. 26 yrs. 7 mo. 21 ds.; Elizabeth Kress (33); Thomas Burt, d. single; James Morgan (34).

(30) Mary, m. Daniel Pickering of Elmira, 4 children: Minnie m. Carpenter of Elmira; Frank; William; Silas.

(31) Francis Henry, b. Groton, Conn., July 4, 1813, d. at Waverly, N. Y., Apr. 28, 1890, where he had resided since 1845. He was a journalist and founded the Waverly Advocate in 1852. He m. Apr. 5, 1837, Sarah, dau. of Jonathan and Nancy Jenkins of Southport, b. Jan. 29, 1820, d. Sept. 12, 1898, 7 children: Vida C., b. Mar. 26, 1839, d. in Washington, D. C., May 16, 1910, single; Hugh J. (35); Arthura M., b. Dec. 7, 1843, d. Aug. 20, 1867; Candace L, b. Aug. 13, 1848, d. at Hartford, Conn., Aug. 1, 1889, m. Otis B. Skinner; Sarah F., b. Oct. 9, 1850, d. at Easton, Pa., July 28, 1879, m. James K. Dawes; Albert B. (36); Francis Henry, Jr., b. Mar. 7, 1856, d. Apr. 10, 1896 in Buffalo, N. Y., m. Nellie Day, they had Charles Day, Hugh Jenkins and Francis Henry.

(32) William Worth, m. had 4 children: Alice m. Martin Jones, they had Mary; Mary, m. Jacob Dilson, they had: Mildred, Etta Jane, Evia m. Percy Thompson.

(33) Elizabeth Kress, m. Edward J. Bingham, live in Lockwood, 6 children: Adeline; James; Marion, m. Walter Cashel of Paterson, N. J., they have Robert and Carol Elizabeth; Arthur d. young; John.

(34) James Morgan, Civil Engineer, m. (1), Anna Beedle, had Mary Wilsie, m. (2), Mary Sullivan, they have Merna Elizabeth.

(35) Hugh Jenkins, b. in Southport, June 4, 1841, d. in Waverly, Jan. 7, 1907. Enlisted Co. E, 23 Reg., N. Y. Vol., April, 1861, promoted to Captain. He was in business as contractor and lumber dealer the remainder of his life. A man of marked ability. He m. Sept. 12, 1866, Elizabeth, dau. of J. T. W. and Julia (Bailey) Coulter, 3 children: Walter Hull (37), Seward (38), Harry C. (39).

(36) Albert Blair, b. Sept. 15, 1852, traveling salesman, lives in

Waverly, m. July 10, 1878, Mattie Kinney of Waverly, have dau., Mabel, m. Stuart B. Macafee of Athens, they have Juliet.

(37) Walter Hull, b. Mar. 1, 1868, salesman in Chicago, m. Mary C. Crook of Baltimore, Md., three children: George Crook; Seward Henry; Hugh Jenkins.

(38) Seward, manufacturer of Waverly, b. Monticello, N. Y., Nov. 23, 1870, m. Jan. 4, 1899, Mabel, dau. of Judge William Rush and Lucy (Winger) Gillan of Chambersburg, Pa., 2 children: Ruth Elizabeth, b. Oct. 14, 1899; Seward, Jr., b. Sept. 9, 1906.

(39) Harry Coulter, lumber merchant, Waverly, b. Dec. 8, 1875, m. Oct. 14, 1908, Mary Atwood, dau. of Dr. William M. and Mary (Atwood) Hilton of Waverly. They have Waterman Hilton, b. Nov. 20, 1909.

BALL

Ball, Rev. Henry, farmer, d. Dec. 11, 1852, aged 72 yrs. 2 mo. 12 ds., came from Brookfield, Orange Co., N. Y., in 1830 and settled on Talmadge Hill on the farm now (1913) owned by Mr. Baxter. He was twice married. We are unable to obtain name of first wife. They had 3 children: Mary, m. Hawley Stevens; William, T., m. Hannah Wilson of Plainfield, d. Apr. 26, 1833, aged 25 yrs. Rev. Henry m. (2), Sarah Mulock, 9 children: Jefferson, m. Phebe Mathers; Clarissa, m. Elliott Harding; Elizabeth A., m. James M. Sliter; Julia, d. Mar. 17, 1850, aged 66 yrs. 6 mo.; Martha, b. Nov. 17, 1831, d. Nov. 24, 1854; Kate, b. Apr. 11, 1828, d. Jan. 28, 1859, m. Dana Park; Harriet E., d. Jan. 10, 1838, aged 16 yrs. 8 mo.; Rev. John M., minister, farmer, merchant, resided in and near Waverly where he died at an advanced age, m. Eliza, dau. of Charles Durlin of Painted Post, whose mother was Mary, dau. of Hugh McConnell, a Revolutionary soldier, she d. in Waverly some years after her husband, very aged; three children, Charles, m. Laura Bosworth of Waverly, no children; John Willis of Wisconsin; Alice, d. 1873, aged 20 yrs. 4 mo. 26 ds., m. John H. Hinman.

BONNELL

Bonnell, Thomas, the emigrant, came from England and located in

New Jersey, living at one time at Elizabeth. He had son James (2), teacher, surveyor Lieutenant Col. Spencer's regiment, Feb. 1, 1777, promoted to Adjutant, Sept. 1, 1778, promoted to Captain in same regiment, Apr. 24, 1779, discharged at close of war. Also captain of Militia, m. Betsy Shimer, d. 1808, 6 children: John (3); Jacob (4); Isaac (5); Joseph (6); Catherine (7); Ellen (8).

(3) John, m., lived Wantage, N. J., had son Lewis, who lived at Kirkwood, also one dau.

(4) Jacob, m., had family, lived at Lockport, N. Y.

(5) Isaac, b. Apr. 7, 1790, farmer, lived at Montague, Sussex Co., N. J., m. Roxena Brink of Lackawaxen, 13 children: James (9); Elizabeth (10); Jonathan (11); John Laforge (12); Lansing (13); Sally Jane (1), b. Sept. 22, 1825, d. Sept., 1827; Roxena, b. Sept. 27, 1826, d. Sept. 27, 1827; Sally Jane (2nd), (14); Isaac (15); Jacob (16), b. Sept. 8, 1835, soldier in Rebellion, d. single, Dec. 31, 1875; Joseph, b. Aug. 31, 1833, d. Jan. 20, 1841; Thomas J. (17); George W., b. July 21, 1840, d. Dec. 9, 1840.

(6) Joseph, m., had family, lived Pike Co., Pa.

(7) Catherine, m. Thomas Kelsey of Newtown, N. J., lived at Lockport, N. Y.

(8) Ellen, m. John Laforge of Milford, Pa., lived in Pike Co., Pa.

(9) James, b. Apr. 13, 1813, lived Milwaukee, Wis. Twice married, had John and Susan.

(10) Elizabeth, b. July 19, 1815, m. Guy Price, lived at Branchville, N. J., 7 children: George; Roxenna; Charlotte; Emma Jane; Elizabeth; Guy; Lansing.

(11) Jonathan, farmer, b. Nov. 3, 1817, m. Rusilla Westfall of Port Jervis, b. Apr. 14, 1816, d. Feb. 16, 1886, lived at Forrestport, Sullivan Co., N. Y., moved to his farm on West Hill, two miles north of Waverly, 1851, where he remained until 1864, when he moved to his farm on bank of Chemung river south of Chemung depot, now (1917) owned by Frank Buley. 7 children: Benjamin Westfall (18); Lansing, single, insurance Bloomfield, N. J., d. Jan. 1916; Myra (19); Joseph (20); Sarah, m. Wm. C. Brick or Buck; Jane, d. young; Jennie (21).

(12) John Laforge, b. Nov. 24, 1820, merchant, Port Jervis, N. Y., m. Susan Nyce, 4 children: Elizabeth, Mary, Emma, Elston.

(13) Lansing, b. Nov. 19, 1822, hardware merchant, Milwaukee, Wis., m. Emily Stoll, dau. Mary, son Frank.

(14) Sally Jane (2nd), b. Jan. 25, 1829, m. Andrew J. Coykendall, liveryman, Elmira, N. Y., children: Louisa, d. young; Isaac; Jacob; William; Edward.

(15) Isaac, b. Aug. 14, 1831, lived N. J., twice married, first wife d. three weeks after marriage, m. (2) Elizabeth Crowell, had dau. Florence.

(16) Jacob, b. Sept. 8, 1835, d. Dec. 31, 1875, soldier in Rebellion.

(17) Thomas J., b. May 2, 1838, merchant, Port Jervis, N. Y., m. Mary Hornbeck, 2 children: Clarence, Florence.

(18) Benjamin Westfall, b. Aug. 31, 1837, lives in Waverly, retired expert accountant of E. R. R. Enlisted in 10 N. Y. Cav., Oct. 1, 1861, Mustered in Nov. 4, 1861, Taken prisoner at Sulphur Springs, Va., Oct. 12, 1863, escaped and recaptured twice, mustered out as first Sergeant, May 19, 1865. His prison experience appears p. 578-600 of N. D. Preston's Hist., 10 N. Y. Cav., m. Frances Leavenworth, 3 children: Guy, d. young; Nancy, m. Geo. Valentine, no children; Cornelia, missionary to China when she d. 1916.

(19) Myra, d. Feb. 7, 1881, aged 39 yrs. 8 mos. 21 days, m. George Graft of Waverly, 6 children: Isaac H., Geo. H., and Rusillia d. young; Anna; Rose; Jennie.

(20) Joseph, b. Feb. 21, 1843, d. July 22, 1875, m. Alice Brick or Buck.

(21) Jennie, m. (1) John Decker, one child, m. (2), Wm. B. D. Shong, no children.

BARNES

Barnes (Benonia) came from Ct. to Newfield, Tompkins Co., N. Y., 6 children: Benonia (2); Ira, twice m. large family lived at Van Etten; Electa, m. Leonard Fleming; one dau. m. Horace Stewart; another dau. m. Dean, children: Fred, David, Zebulen, Kate and one other son.

(2) Benonia, Jr., m. Jerusha Clark of Lansing, N. Y., 8 children:

David (3); Doris (4); John (5); Horace (6); Hannah (7); Angeline (8); Carrie (9); Mary (10).

(3) David, m. Phebe Todd, children: William and Florence.

(4) Doris, b. 1833, d. 1905, lived at Newfield, m. Jerusha, dau. of Hiram and Jerusha Cornish, 9 children: Carmi (11); Benjamin (12); George D. (13); Claude (14); Alvinza (15) Laura (16); Fannie (17); Ella (18); Armita (19).

(5) John, m. Austice Gee, children: Olan.

(6) Horace, m. Leafy Brace of Wayne, Mich., no children.

(7) Hannah, m. Benjamin Barnes (not a relative) lived in Van Etten, had son, Walter.

(8) Angeline, m. Luther Ennis, lived in Van Etten, children: Ida, Minnie and William.

(9) Carrie, m. Samuel Simpson, lived in Newfield, children: Minnie, Cora and Robert.

(10) Mary, m. Nelson Bedell, lived in Newfield, no children.

(11) Carmi, m. Elizabeth Knowlles, children: Elmer.

(12) Benjamin, b. Sept. 13, 1856, d. Sept. 14, 1919, buried Forest Home Cem. came to East Waverly in 1878, conducted a general merchandise store, m. Adelle dau. of Lorin and Elizabeth (Connelly) Walker of Waverly, b. Oct. 1856, 6 children: Grace E.; Maud A.; Walter, d. in infancy; Mildred; Howard; and Florence.

(13) George D. lived in Auburn, N. Y., m. Ida Marvin, 6 children: Ethel; Norton; Floyd and three more sons.

(14) Claude, m. and lived in Auburn, no children.

(15) Alvinza, m. and lived in Auburn, large family.

(16) Laura, m. Marvin Elston, lives in Van Etten, children: Ida and Fred.

(17) Fannie, m. Eugene Taylor, live in Van Etten, children: Ida and ta, Adell and son, Jesse.

(18) Ella, m. Lyman Heriman of Newfield, no children.

(19) Armita, m. (1) Metkeff, children: Florence, John and Frank; m. (2), Smith Horton, killed at Interlaken, N. Y., two children.

BARTON

Bartron (Joseph) a millwright came from Meshoppen, Pa., and

first settled at Smiths Mills near Nichols. He moved to Barton in 1821 and cleared the farm owned later by his son, Joseph. He built the first saw mill on Buttson Creek near where the Erie tracks cross the same, for Gilbert Smith. He m. Betsy Place, had 8 children: James; Eliza, m. Morris Walker; Anna m. Jonathon Rolf; Moses; Delila, m. Daniel Graves; Chloe, m. Elijah Van Gorder, b. July 9, 1821, d. Sept. 16, 1890; Joseph (2); and others.

(2) Joseph, b. July 9, 1821, d. 1890, m. Harriet Johnson. They had son, Fernando G. and other children, b. June 10, 1857. He was a blacksmith and conducted a shop for several years in Barton, m. (1), 1885,; 3 children: Ada, b. Oct. 1, 1886; Clara, b. Aug. 10, 1889; George F., b. Dec. 11, 1890; m. (2), Aug. 22, 1892, Eva Struble, dau. of John and Frances (Loop) Struble, b. on Talmadge Hill, July 16, 1869, she m. John Myers in 2, 1889 and Bert A., b. Apr. 8, 1890. She had by Fernando G., Susie, b. Dec. 11, 1894 and William, b. Oct. 12, 1896.

BELLIS

Bellis (Charles) b. Knowlton, N. J., Jan. 2, 1820, located in Town of Barton, Tioga Co., N. Y., 1839, where he remained until his death, Nov. 15, 1881, m. Mary, dau. of Peter Sliter, 1841. Served in Rebellion, 9 children: Robert H., of Waverly; Henrietta; Ursula; James; May, m. Henry Russell of N. Y. City; Kittie; Philip E.; Judson, res. Camden, N. J.; William L., station agent, E. R. R., Smithboro, m. Cora E., dau. of Enos and Electa (Hibbard) Andrus, have Royal E., b. June 30, 1886.

BENNETT

Bennett (Reuben) a Revolutionary Soldier, b. in England, 1758. Came to America during the Revolution and joined the patriot army. He d. in the town of Chemung, Oct., 1841, and is buried in Forest Home Cem. He m. Mary Tompkins, who d. Jan. 5, 1873, aged 83 yrs. They had Alfred (probably other children), b. in Highland, Ulster Co., N. Y., Oct. 17, 1812, d. 1903. He came to the town of Chemung with his parents in 1834 and conducted a tannery on the

Chemung Dry Brook, a short distance above the Erie R. R. bridge. Later he removed to Waverly where he died. He m. (1), Clarissa, dau. of Jacob and Sarah Beidelman, who d. June 7, 1843, aged 38 yrs. 7 mos. 6 days, children; Jacob and Reuben, d. in infancy; m. (2), Esther M., dau. of John G. and Lorinda McDowell, who d. Mar. 13, 1868, aged 50 years., children: Clara, m. A. G. Dettmer, d. June 6, 1881, aged 29 yrs. 1 mo. 14 days, they had Alfred, machinist, m., lives in Elmira; Rinnie, m. J. B. Barcalow, lives in Athens.

BENNETT

Bennett (Abraham) came from England to Orange Co., N. J., and was one of 14 children. His son, Benjamin (2), m. Mary Hosier and had five children, all b. Orange Co.: Stephen (3), Eliza, Samuel, Edgar, and one other.

(3) Stephen, b. 1808, d. 1891. He was a blacksmith and gunsmith and came to the present Waverly in 1834, m. (1), 1832, Margaret S. Little, b. 1812, d. 1851, had Morris L., b. 1839, d. 1891, single; Oscar F., b. 1838; Mary E., b. 1840, m. Daniel Sharp; Francis M., b. 1844, d. in infancy; Alice M., b. 1851, d. 1853; m. (2), Oct. 1854, Sophronia, dau. of Dexter and Laurinda Newton of Chenango Co., N. Y., b. 1825, d. 1908, had Rosamond, b. 1857, d. 1861; Alice S., m. A. K. Gore, decorator, of Waverly, have Morris Etting, b. 1864, d. 1871; Dr. Morris Etting, 2 m. Nettie, dau. of William Swain.

BENSLEY

Bensley (Adam), was b. in Baden, Germany, removed to England where he m. Elizabeth Rushton of London. He came to America as a British soldier to fight in the French and Indian war about 1754. He remained in America and lived on the east side of the Delaware River, a few miles above Stroudsburg, later moving to Westchester Co., N. Y., where his son, William (2), was born. He also had son John and probably other children.

(2) William, b. Oct. 1769, d. June 26, 1852. He came to the town of Barton from Smithfield, Wayne, now Pike Co., Pa., by the way of Monroe Co., Pa., as some of his children were born there. He arrived on the

banks of the Susquehanna River, May 10, 1803, and purchased from his bro. John, the farm one mile west of Barton, now nearly all occupied by the Erie gravel pits. He was a weaver by trade. He m. Mary who d. Dec. 8, 1828, aged 60 yrs. They had 9 children: Gershon, d. Sept. 13, 1819, aged 27 yrs.; John

(3); Daniel (4); Henry (5); Eleanor, m. Richard Shoemaker (see gen.); Elizabeth (6); Anne, d. in infancy; Mary A., m. James Brink; Sarah S., d. June 26, 1853, aged 42 yrs. 8 mo., m. Daniel Van Gorder.

(3) John, d. Oct. 22, 1863, aged 69 yrs., m. Mary, had 6 children: Henry; Leora, m. James Davidson; Frederick; Arthur; John, Jr.; Daniel (7).

(4) Daniel, b. Monroe Co., Pa., Dec. 8, 1797, d. April 26, 1883, farmer and merchant in Barton, m. (1), Martha, dau. of Gershon Bunnell of Monroe Co., Pa., July 1, 1820, b. Oct. 23, 1797, d. Mar. 6, 1862, no children; m. (2), Mar. 27, 1865, Mary F., dau. of Simon and Margaret Todd of Ill., bro. of Rev. C. W. Todd, she d. Oct. 20, 1881, aged 55 yrs. 5 mo.

(5) Henry, b. 1800, d. 1890, m. Elizabeth Brink, d. Feb. 28, 1878, aged 78 yrs. 2 mo. 20 days, had 6 children. Three d. in childhood; Mary, m. Frank Kelly of Athens; John of Nichols; Archibald d. before 1878.

(6) Elizabeth m. Charles, son of Jonas and Jemima Brink Smith, a native of Conn., that had settled in Sheshequin, 9 children: Charles J.; John; William; Daniel; Brink; James; Orson; Calista; Elizabeth. Charles, Jr., had son, Rushton, the well known farmer, surveyor of Elliston, twice married, no children.

(7) Daniel, d. Apr. 11, 1874, aged 46 yrs. m. Lucina P. Felt of Patten yrs. 4 children, two d. in childhood, Co., Pa., d. Aug. 5, 1888, aged 57 Bertha L. and Elliot L., who lived on the homestead, m. Mary E., dau. of John Westfall of Chemung, two children: Gertrude, b. Oct. 8, 1880; Nellie, b. Dec. 1, 1884.

BESEMER

Besemer, (James lived in Orange Co., m. Sarah Contine, a native of France. Had son, Jacob D. (2), b. Caroline, N. Y., 1820, m. Harriet, dau. of Daniel Vorhis, had 5 children:

Kate m. William Frisbie, Daniel V. (3); James (4); George D. (5), lives Halsey Valley; Annie m. Samuel Hubbel.

(3) Daniel V. m. (1), Delphine A. Hubbell, dau. of Stephen Reed, had two children: Grace J., b. Dec. 11, 1878, m. F. C. Mallory, farmer, Ellis Creek, have Stanley and Herbert; Reed V., b. Aug. 11, 1881, m. Nellie Thayer, have Seward and Gertrude.

(4) James lives in Waverly, m. Josephine Reed, have dau., Leo., m. Daniel O. Blackman; Roy m. lives Augusta, Ga.

(5) George D., m. Henrietta Schuyler of Oak Hill, lives in Halsey Valley, 5 children: Marcia, m. lives Corning; Lillian m. Fred Masterson of Barton, have son Charles; Edna m. Wright D. Morley, merchant at Chemung; Kate, trained nurse, Philadelphia; Depan, single.

BINGHAM

Bingham (Charles), a native of Holland, settled in the Wyoming Valley previous to the Revolution. After locating at several places, he finally settled on Cayuta Creek a short distance from Lockwood about 1800. Children: John; Ebenezer; Jonathan; Charles, Jr.; Anna, m. Drake; Marguerite m. Hedges; Sarah, m. Sanford.

(2) Charles, Jr., b. Apr. 9, 1803, d. Jan. 1875, m. Anna N., dau. of David Davis, b. Jan. 26, 1809, d. Dec. 14, 1880, six children: Mary, m. Bernard Campbell of St. Croix County, Wis.; Jefferson (3); Anna E., m. Rev. Lafayette Ketchum; George W. (4); Edmund J. (5); David T.

(3) Jefferson lived in Waverly, m. Helen J. dau. of Charles and Jane Dickson, five children: Frank H.; Charles D.; Cora L.; Kate; Alice d. young and Jennie.

(4) George W. of Lockwood formerly Bingham's Mills, b. Aug. 9, 1842, d. Jan. 20, 1912, m. Mary A., dau. of Joseph and Mary Inhoff of Marietta, Pa., ten children: Jessie D., m. Dr. Frederic Darbonnier; Fred m. Bessie Caneld; Helen and Mary twins, d. in infancy; May; Clara m. Halsey M. Collins; Joseph; Robert; Mary A.; George; Harry; m. Alta Elizabeth Potter.

(5) Edmund J. of Lockwood m. Libbie K., dau. of Miles C. Baldwin

of Chemung, five children: Adeline L.; James B.; Marion, m. Walter J. Cashel; Arthur; Laura A.

BOGART

Bogart, originally spelled Van de Bogart (Teunis), the earliest known ancestor of this family lived and died at Schoenderwoert in the South of Holland near Leerdam. He had son Cornelius Teunis lived and d. in Schoenderwoert previous to 1661, had son Jan Louvre (3), b. Schoenderwoert, came to America with wife and children, sailing from Amsterdam in 1663. He resided first in Bedford, L. I., now a part of Brooklyn, removed to New Haarlem in 1672, and to New York, 1707. He m. Cornelia Evarts in Holland. Had son Peter (4), b. Holland, 1656, m. Fylje Vlierboom in 1686, served as a soldier under Gov. Leister in 1684. They had son, Johannes P., (5), Bap. Feb. 14, 1700, m. Dec. 25, 1720, Martgen Haring. They had son, Jacobus (6), b. Nov. 2, 1728, m. Maria Blauvelt. They had son Peter (7), 1767, m. Effie Westervelt.

(7) Peter, farmer, d. Nov. 13, 1858, aged 94 yrs. 11 mo. 8 days, buried Barton Cem. Came from Princetown, now part of Schenectady Co., N. Y., and settled in Tompkins Co., between Ithaca and Newfield soon after 1800. In 1825 he moved to Talmadge Hill and located on farm owned later by Cornelius Harding. He m. (1), Betsey Hunter, had 11 children: Michael, d. single; Catherine (8); John (9); Ivy Jane (10); Joseph (11); Mindred (12); Betsy (13); Polly (14); Jane (15); Fanny

(16); James (17); Peter m. (2), Maria, d. Nov. 29, 1861, aged 61 yrs. 4 mo., she was dau. of Samuel Gray of Portuguese descent, of Tompkins Co., N. Y., had 12 children: Sarah

(22); Jeremiah (23); Peter (24); Caroline (25); Charles d. when 25, single; William (26); Samuel (18); M. Lowry (19); David d. in childhood; George W. (20); Emma (21); Nathaniel V. d. Mar. 15, 1897, aged 68 yrs. 10 mo. 3 days, m. Elizabeth A., d. Mar. 21 1884, aged 53 yrs. 5 mo. 7 days.

(8) Catherine, m. Joseph Joyce, 6 children: Eliza; Alfred; Jane; Peter; Michael; Sarah.

(9) John m. Ruth Bailey, 9 children: Peter V.; Charlotte; Nathan-

iel; Elijah d. when 4; Sarah; Joseph; James; John; Ivy Jane d. when 3 yrs.

(10) Ivy Jane m. Jesse Bailey, lived in Ohio, 7 children; Nathaniel; Peter; Harlow; Catherine; Julia; Charlotte; Ann.

(11) Joseph, m. (1), Elvira Mandeville, m. (2) Rachel Van Horn, 4 children: Leroy, Joseph, Betsey and Lucelia.

(12) Mindred, m. Sally Deyo, 6 children: Almeda; Joseph; George; Hiram; Betsey; Rachel.

(13) Betsey m. Caspar Lampman, moved to Minn., 5 children: Elizabeth; Emeretta; Jared; Jane and Hope.

(14) Polly, m. Samuel Ford, lived at Newfield, N. Y., 9 children: John, Margaret, Hannah, James, Henry, Martin, Harvey, Susan and Amanda.

(15) Jane, m. (1), Richard Willis, cousin of Nathaniel P. Willis, the poet, 5 children: Cornelia, Lydia, Josephine, Hiram, Jane Bogart; m. (2), Edward Sherwood and moved to Kansas, had two children.

(16) Fanny m. David Johnson, lived in Barton, 6 children: Robert, Jane, James, Catherine, Phebe and Elizabeth.

(17) James d. July 24, 1890, aged 74 years, m. Lucinda Curtis (see gen.).

(18) Samuel, m. (1) Lydia Babcock, no children; m. (2), Nancy Swartwood, no children.

(19) M. Lowry lived town of Barton, b. 1840, d. 1903, m. Sarah Barton, b. 1839, 4 children: Charles, Judson, Cyrus and Lowry.

(20) George W., m. (1), Sarah P., 1840, d. 1908; m. (2), Amela, dau. of Daniel Rogers of Barton, had son Frederick.

(21) Emma m. Nevins of Barton, several children.

(22) Sarah m. E. Foster of Barton, several children.

(23) Jeremiah m. Martha Briggs, lived at Barton, two children: Edward and Mary.

(24) Peter, m. Eliza Ellis, lived in Barton, children: Amanda (27); Emma d. age 6 yrs.; Pamela (28); Peter (29); Alice (30); Hattie (31); Florence (32); George d. in childhood.

(25) Caroline m. Henry Lounsberry, two children: William and

Emma.

(26) William T., b. Dec. 29, 1831, d. Oct. 12, 1899, m. (1), Harriet E. Carey, d. Apr. 26, 1872, aged 38 years 2 mos. 27 days, 4 children: Mary, m. Charles Shipman, had dau. Iva, who m. Frank Duff; Cordelia m. William Barden, they had 3 children: Ella m. Allen Lovejoy; Mattie m. Charles Jones, Wallace d. in childhood; Martha m. H. E. Barden, had two children: Ellen R., d. Mar. 4, 1872, Glenn m. Maud Estep; Ellen R., d. Mr. 4, 1872, aged 11 yrs. 6 mo., m. (2), Lizzie Foster.

(27) Amanda m. Lawrence Raidner, 3 children: John, George, May.

(28) Pamela m. Edward VanNostrian, 3 children: Minnie, Peter and Leona.

(29) Peter m. Anna Odell, 2 children: Morgan and Dorothy.

(30) Alice m. Wallace Briggs, 3 children: Earl, Eddie and Jessie.

(31) Hattie m. Jack Underwood, had John.

(32) Florence M. Aubrey Hanford, 5 children: Pauline, Philip, Lida, May and Aubrey.

BRUSTER—BREWSTER

Brewster (Tartulus) — the name often spelled Bruster by members of the same family—b. Jan. 2, 1775, d. Nov. 14, 1848, lived on farm on Bloomsburg road one mile from Middletown, Orange Co., N. Y., m. Metheble Everett, b. Dec. 4, 1774, d. June 9, 1845, 6 children: Everett (2), m. Voak; Lewis (3); Mahala (4), m. Luke Wood, lived in Cold Spring, Putnam Co., N. Y.; Harriet (5), m. James B. Wilkinson of Orange Co., N. Y.; Harvey G. (6); Polly (7); Morgan Lewis (8).

(6) Harvey G., b. Jan. 22, 1809, d. Nov. 22, 1889, m. May 20, 1830, Maria, dau. of Benjamin Harlow, he b. Apr. 4, 1774, she b. July 23, 1809, d. Mar. 7, 1891. Her mother was Christina Coleman b. Nov. 14, 1783. Harvey G. and Maria had 10 children: Benjamin T. (9); William H. (10); James H. (11); Hiram (12), d. Mar. 7, 1891. Her mother was W. (14); John E. (15); Joel N. (16); Sarah E. (17); Henry E. (18), m. Monell.

(7) Polly m. Christopher Denman, farmer, lived on Frank Paul farm (1913) town of Chemung. 6 children: Jane (19), m. David Car-

ey; Hetty (20); Harriet (21); Mary Ann (22); Sally Maria (23); William m. Ruth Brown.

(8) Morgan Lewis m. Sally (Cone) Kendig, 11 children: Mehetible (24) (see Cooley Gen.); John E. (25); Daniel K. (26); Harvey G. (27); Henry C. (28); Hiram D. (29); Harriet B. (30); Caleb (31); Joshua (32); Timothy T. (33); Matilda (34).

(9) Benjamin T. b. Feb. 13, 1831, d. July 24, 1848.

(10) William H. b. Sept. 19, 1832, children: Martha and Ella.

(11) James H., b. June 4, 1834, m. Nov. 29, 1859, S. J. Uptegrove.

(13) Morgan Lewis, b. Jan. 6, 1838, m. Mary Albertson, blacksmith and railroader, lived and died at Waverly, N. Y., no children.

(14) George W., b. Nov. 10, 1839, m. Oct. 6, 1858, Abigail O. Harding.

(15) John E., b. Nov. 9, 1841, d. Jan. 14, 1878, m. Apr. 12, 1871, Jennie E. Black.

(16) Joel N., b. Dec. 28, 1843, m. Apr. 4, 1870, Sarah A. Miller, children: Benjamin, Roy, Lewis, Mary, William, Frank and Alice.

(17) Sarah E., b. Sept. 5, 1847, m. Sept. 5, 1865, Gustavus H. Black, children: Isadore, George, Charles Walter and Arthur.

(18) Henry E., b. Apr. 4, 1850, m. Dec. 1, 1869, Joanna E. Monell, children: Thomas, Fred, LaVina and Harvey.

(20) Mehetible Denman d. Sept. 12, 1867, aged 25 yrs. 4 days, m. Lorentus Hanna, b. July 21, 1826, d. Jan. 24, 1901, children: Adelle m. Dunham, lives Atlanta, Ga.; Jennie m. Joseph Cortright; Josephine, single; Lelia, m. George Sager.

(21) Harriet m. Edward Sanders, lived on homestead, had Grace, m. Frank Paul, lives on homestead, no children.

(22) Mary Ann Denman m. Geo. Parker, 4 children: Josie m. Benjamin Roe, they had Florence and Blanche; Roxanna m. Frederick Paul, they had Charles, m. Martha Price and had Leland, William, Walter, Clarence d. single, Frank m. Grace Sanders; Harriet m. Abraham Mesick and had Pearl; Nellie.

(23) Sally Maria Denman m. Martin Tillman, see gen.

(25) John E., farmer, b. Apr. 26,

1832, d. Jan. 21, 1888, m. Mary Hammond, 3 children: Dora m. Leroy Hubble; Vern m. Ida Kishbaugh; Frank lives in Ohio.

(26) Daniel K., farmer, town of Barton, N. Y., b. Apr. 26, 1832, d. Mar. 11, 1905, m., children, Sarah and one son.

(27) Harvey G., cabinet maker, single, b. Mar. 31, 1834, d. Feb. 21, 1861.

(28) Henry C., farmer near Waverly, b. Mar. 31, 1834, d. Mar. 1, 1905, m. Mary Gilkey, 2 children: Harvey m. Evans; Frank d. young.

(29) Hiram D., b. Dec. 18, 1836, d. July 27, 1861, in the army.

(30) Harriet B., nurse, Waverly, N. Y., single, b. 1841, d. Jan. 24, 1901.

(31 & 32) Caleb and Joshua, twins, b. Feb. 16, 1844, both single, farmers, reside together in Parsons, Kansas. Caleb soldier in rebellion.

((33) Timothy T., carpenter and cabinet maker, Waverly, N. Y., b. Sept. 27, 1838, d. Dec. 19, 1907, m. Clarissa Carey, 2 children: Newton and Fred.

(34) Matilda, single, b. Mar. 10, 1846, d. Jan 18, 1865.

BROOKS

Brooks (John), a native of Berwick, Pa., d. 1856, aged 87 years. He had sons, Alexander (2), and Thom as Irving (3).

(2) Alexander, d. in Waverly, Aug. 12, 1876, aged 80 years. He came from Berwick, Pa., quite early and conducted a woolen mill on Cayuta Creek near the State line for many years. He m. (1), Sarah Levering, d. Jan. 2, 1840, aged 45 years, had John Holgate, Mary, Ann Eliza and Cornelius d. in infancy. John Levering d. Sept. 15, 1858, probably others; m. (2), Margaret Tenbrook, had Gilbert d. in Seattle; Atwood d. in Goliad, Texas; one dau. m. Thomas Bristol and d. in Waterbury, Conn.

(3) Thomas Irving d. Oct. 21, 1852, aged 52 years, 6 months, 4 days, m. Eliza, b. 1797, d. 1823, had Charles C., b. at Athens, Apr. 19, 1826, d. 1903, m. Rhoda B. Davidson, b. 1825, d. 1900. They had Charles Edward, chief of police for many years in Waverly, m. (1), Mary R. b. 1848, d. 1894, dau. of first Lieut. Charles and Nancy Church, who d.

Aug. 28, 1891, aged 61. Lieut. Charles d. May 13, 1879, aged 51 years. Chas. Edward and Mary R. had Charles E., Jr., b. 1873, d. in infancy. Charles Edward m. (2) Kate Church, sister of first wife, no children.

BROWN

Brown (Charles), a ship builder of Rhode Island was a descendant of Chadd Brown who left Mass. in 1663, to escape religious intolerance, settling in Providence, R. I., and joining the church organized by Roger Williams, later became associate pastor of this church. He d. in 1665 and in 1792 the city of Providence erected a monument to his memory. Chadd's grandson, James, also became minister of the same church and three of his grandsons were patrons of Brown University, viz. Joseph d. 1785, John d. 1803, and Moses.

Charles mentioned above, had by two marriages, 20 children, among them Champplain G., b. 1799, d. at Smithfield, Pa., Dec. 26, 1857, m. Alice A. Thomas, had son, Charles E., b. Smithfield, Pa., Oct. 4, 1840, enlisted in Co. "F", 6 Pa. Reserves, July 22, 1861, m. Sarah N., dau. of David and Hannah (Jenks) Straits of Straits Corners, Tioga Co., N. Y., b. Aug. 15, 1841. They moved to Waverly in 1870, where he remained until about 1910, when he went to Lake Co., Florida, where he d. in 1912. They had son, Merle A. J., b. Feb. 17, 1864, resides in Waverly, m. Jennie Akins, b. Jan. 21, 1869, had Charles F., m. McKerrow; Sarah Leona m. Osborn; Gertrude Wanita; Merle Delos, b. Mar. 25, 1897.

BRUSTER

Bruster (Clark) the settler came from Orange Co., N. Y., to the town of Barton, had 4 children: Oliver lived at North Barton; George N.

(2); Nathaniel (3); Lucinda m. William Farlin, lived at Burdette, N. Y., had dau. Olive m. Justus Williams, had two dau., one son.

(2) George N., lived at North Barton m. Roxanna H. Ellison, 3 children: Ellet S. (4); Harvey C. (5). George C. (6).

(3) Nathaniel lived at North Barton, m. (1) dau. of Samuel Howell, m. (2), Rachel Shipman,

three children: Blanche m. Isaac Golden, no children; Amelia m. had Harold and Ward; Elwood m. had son.

(4) Ellet S., m. Rose Davis, 6 children: Curtis H.; May; George; Lizzie; Frank; Roy.

(5) Harvey C., Treasurer N. P. L. Waverly, b. Feb. 16, 1859, m. Cora Eckert, dau. of Levi and Rebecca Snyder, three children: Roy L.; Clark; Harold G.

(6) George C. lives at Wyalusing, Pa., m. Hattie Mulock, 2 children: Ralph G. and Eichelene.

BUCK

Buck (Eben) ancestor of the many families of that name in the Susquehanna and Chemung valleys, came from England to Conn., about 1700, children: Joab (2); Abner (3); Daniel (4); William (5); Elijah; Eben, probably others, all b. in Conn.

(2) Joab settled at Canton, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y.

(3) Abner settled in Bucks Co., Pa.

(4) Daniel, known as Major, Doctor and Priest, came from New Canaan, Conn., and settled in Albany Co., N. Y., where he served in the Militia, later served in the Revolution from the same place. His grandson, J. B., son of Capt. Ichabod, states in Miss Blackman's history of Susquehanna Co., Pa., "that his grandfather was a Presbyterian minister and served in the French and Indian War. In 786, he left the Mohawk Valley near Albany, came down the Susquehanna, stopping first near what is now Afton, later near Windsor, N. Y., and finally located near Great Bend, Pa., where he spent the remainder of his days. He d. Apr. 3, 1814, buried at Great Bend. He m. (1), in Conn., where his first wife died, had 7 children: Ichabod and Benjamin were children of this marriage. He m.

(2), after leaving Conn. They had 10 children. The second wife d. at Great Bend, Sept. 6, 1828. Of the 17 children, 16 lived to rear families. Of the children other than the two mentioned above, there were: Daniel, Jr.; Silas d. Great Bend, 1832; Enoch Denton d. in Ohio; Rachel and Polly d. near Great Bend; Israel d. in Wyalusing, Pa.

had 15 children; William m. dau. of Oliver Trowbridge, she was b. 1788. They lived at or near Great Bend. Capt. Ichabod b. New Canaan, Conn., d. at Franklin, Susquehanna Co., Pa., had 5 sons and 6 dau., among them, John B., who was living at Susquehanna, 1872; one Benjamin d. young; another Benjamin lived in Michigan; Elijah lived in Ill.; Lucy b. Red Rock, Apr., 1791; Deborah m. Lyman Smith of Binghamton. One David Buck, who resided near Great Bend in 1807, was not a near relative of Rev. Daniel.

(5) Lieutenant William b. New Milford, Conn., Apr. 17, 1722, d. at Buckville, now Chemung, N. Y., Mar. 13, 1799, m. (1), 1744, Deborah Ferris, who d. Aug. 23, 1795, aged 75 years. They moved to the Wyoming Valley very early, and served in the Revolution there. They had: Arabel (6); Elijah (7); Aholiab (8); Deborah m. Lockwood Smith, who located at Ulster; probably others. Lieut. William m. (2), Rebecca, who d. May 30, 1798, aged 69 years.

(6) Capt. Arabel, Revolutionary soldier, killed at Wyoming, Feb., 1779. He had son, William, aged 14, a drummer boy who was killed at Wyoming, July 3, 1778, by Queen Esther—see life of Moses Van Campen, p. 63.

(7) Sergeant Elijah, Revolutionary soldier, b. New Milford, Conn., July 12, 1749, moved to Wyoming, 1767, m. 1770, Margaret, dau. of General Foster of Fosters Mills on Susquehanna ten miles above Harrisburg. She was b. Feb. 18, 1751, d. Apr. 10, 1824, 10 children: William (9); Elijah, Jr., (10); Aholiab (11); Margaret (12); Reuben (13); Thomas (14); John (15); Matilda (16); Asahel (17); Abner (18). The first three were b. on a farm given Sergt. Elijah by Gen. Foster. They then moved to Forty Fort, Wyoming, two weeks before the battle, where they were robbed of all they had by the Indians after the battle. They then moved to Sunbury, where they remained two or three years, during which time Margaret known as Peggy, was b. They then moved to near Budds Ferry east of the Pocono Mountain, where they kept a tavern. Here Reuben was b. They moved to Queen Esther's Flats, Nov. 2, 1784, where Thomas and John

were b. In April, 1789, they moved to Buckville and located near the present home of James Owen, later building a frame house, now (1916) standing. This was probably the first frame building in the town. Major Wynkoop built another about the same time. Here Matilda, Asahel and Abner were born and the family lived for many years. In 1794 his father, Lieut. William came and lived and d. with him. He is buried in the Chemung Cem. Seven generations are there side by side.

(8) Captain Aholiab killed at battle of Wyoming, m. 1777, Lucretia, dau. of Amos York, sister of Rev. Minor York. She was b. Nov. 21, 1757, d. Jan. 15, 1846. They had one dau., Deborah. After the battle, mother and dau. returned to Conn. Later the mother m. Justus Gaylord and lived at Wyalusing. They had no children. He had son, Ludlow, by a former wife, Deborah b. at Forty Fort, Mar. 25, 1778, d. at Wyalusing, Sept. 1, 1855, m. May 16, 1794, John Taylor, whose grandfather came from Ireland, b. Dauphin Co., Pa., Jan. 7, 1770, d. at Wyalusing, Oct. 17, 1855, 16 children: Mary b. June 2, 1795; Aholiab b. July 16, 1796, m. Mary A. Ackley; George, b. Nov. 18, 1797, m. Abigail Baldwin; John, Jr., b. Sept. 17, 1799, m. Betsy Stevens; Justus, b. Mar. 6, 1801, m. Hepsibett Jenkins; Charles, b. Dec. 10, 1802; Asahel, b. Jan. 24, 1804; Miner, b. Jan. 31, 1806, m. Ellen Grant; Lucretia b. July 25, 1807, m. Josiah Jewett; Deborah, b. Dec. 10, 1810, m. Burton Edwards; Washington b. Dec. 28, 1811, m. Nancy Ackley; Simpson b. May 28, 1813; Boscomb, b. Aug. 3, 1814, m. Lydia Fries; Newell b. May 23, 1816; Gideon b. Mar. 5, 1820; Martha b. Apr. 29, 1809, m. Henry Gaylord, had 12 children: Gustavus A., b. Jan. 18, 1829, d. age 26 yrs.; Raymond S., b. Oct. 10, 1830, d. young; Lucretia T., b. Apr. 28, 1832, m. Theodore Hines; Deborah E., b. Sept. 6, 1834, m. Washington Thompson; Juliet M., b. May 10, 1836, m. Truman I. Lacey; Rachel Amelia b. Sept. 30, 1838, m. A. B. Porter; Noble Judd b. Sept. 30, 1840, m. Julia Lewis; Lucena M., b. June 7, 1842, single; Mary E., b. June 20, 1844, m. Joseph Elliott; Henry B., b. June 5, 1846, m. (1),

Mattie Sumner, m. (2), Isabella Kintner; Samuel C., b. July 6, 1846, m. (1), Inez Cole, m. (2), Lizzie Smith; Sarah V., b. May 6, 1850, m. Robert Parks.

(9) William, b. Apr. 10, 1772, d. Chemung, Apr. 7, 1825, m. (1), Phebe Drake who d. six days after dau., Phebe was b. This dau. m. Henry Middaugh lived near Smithboro. She was living 1868. William m. (2), Maria Mitchell and moved to Ohio in 1818, and after his death, the wife and 10 children moved to near Logansport, Indiana. Children: Anthony; Hiram; Alexander; Leander Reuben, lived at Oshkosh, Wis., 1868; Elijah; Kasper; Deborah and two others.

(10) Elijah, Jr., b. Sept. 8, 1774, d. Dec. 23, 1858, m. Theresa Drake, seven children: Daniel; Sarah and Reuben d. young; Evaline; Margaret; Ovale; Wellington.

(11) Aholiab b. Dec. 15, 1776, d. Nov., 1855, m. Annie Drake, 8 children: Nelson; Abigail; Decatur; Addison; Aaron; John and boy and girl who d. in infancy.

(12) Margaret, b. Jan. 10, 1779, d. Nov. 14, 1843, m. Elijah Owen, 10 children: Adaline; Evaline; Elijah B.; Albert; Clarissa; Sarah, Margaret; Stephen F.; George M., moved to Big Flats, 1805; one other.

(13) Reuben, b. Mar. 17, 1782, enlisted in U. S. Army, d. in camp, 1800.

(14) Thomas, b. Jan. 10, 1785 d. Mar. 11, 1826, lived at Big Flats, m. Deborah Smith, 7 children: Silas; Thomas; James; Eliza; Harriet J.; Aholiab; Jerome. Thomas and Jerome lived near Oshkosh, Wis., in 1868.

(15) John, b. Aug. 25, 1787, d. in Pa., May 28, 1843, m. Ruth Bonner, 9 children: William, shoemaker at Troy, Pa.; Thomas, doctor at Troy, Pa.; Aholiab, carpenter at Elmira; Benjamin Franklin; John; Ann; Elizabeth; Ebner; Ruth.

(16) Matilda, b. Dec. 13, 1789, d. Aug. 1, 1846, m. Charles Fry and settled in Big Flats, moving to Jacksonville, Ill., in 1838. 10 children: Abigail; Margaret, m. William Beard, lived at Corning, raised large family; Aholiab; Angeline; Caroline; Louisa; Clinton; Martha; Martin; Phebe.

(17) Ashahel, b. May 1, 1792, d. May 15, 1863, lived all his life at Buckville, m. (1), July 4, 1811, Phebe R. Fry. She d. Sept. 23, 1846, age 46 years, 7 days; 5 children: George Washington (19); Alexander Hamilton (20); William Henry, b. Aug. 13, 1821, confederate soldier, killed 1863; Margaret; Abigail, b. Sept. 3, 1824, d. Feb., 1840 (5 children?).

(18) Abner, b. Nov. 11, 1795, d. at Crystal Lake, Ill., m. Hannah 10 children.

(19) George Washington, b. June 7, 1813, d. Dec. 23, 1874, lived all his life at Buckville, held many offices of public trust, among them Member of Assembly, m. Feb. 13, 1834, Adaline, dau. of Wilmot Everett, b. Nov. 13, 1817, d. Aug. 25, 1870, 12 chil.: John C. (21); Aaron, twin of John C d young; Lyman (22); Wilmot Everett (23); Mary Frances (24); Margaret Abigail (25); Martha Jane (26); Eliza Hoffman (27); William Covell (28); George W., Jr. (29); Alice Covell (30); Adaline b. Mar. 6, 1853, d. in infancy.

(20) Alexander Hamilton, b. May 3, 1815, farmer, town of Chemung, had son, Elijah, killed while employed on E. R. R.; Crittenden lived in Athens, 1914.

(21) John C., b. Nov. 26, 1834, d. Jan. 16, 1880, Conductor E. R. R., m. (1), Nov. 27, 1860, Mary F. Sherwood of Deposit, N. Y., had dau., Carrie, who m. Dr. Smith Lyon of Waverly; John C., m. (2), Lydia, dau. of Elias S. and Harriet (Stephens) Mathewson, who owned present Clapp farm near Spanish Hill, 5 children: George W., b. Aug. 30, 1868; Charles M., b. Jan. 20, 1869; Emily, b. July 9, 1864; Lydia, b. Feb. 26, 1876; Harriet b. Feb. 4, 1878.

(22) Lyman, farmer at Ellistown, b. Apr. 30, 1837, d. Dec. 9, 1901, buried at Emory Chapel, m. Feb. 21, 1867, Amelia, dau. of George W. and Catherine Wentz Hanna. Children: Martha b. May 8, 1871, d. Feb. 6, 1872; Catherine W., b. Mar. 1, 1873, m. Arthur C. Ellis, auctioneer farmer of Ellistown; George H., b. Sept. 24, 1875; Georgia m. Richard D. Van Duzer.

(23) Wilmot Everett, b. Apr. 7, 1839, d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., July 20, 1858.

(24) Mary Frances b. Mar. 4, 1841, d., m. Dec. 19, 1861, James M. Sawyer, children: Henry Merriam, m. and lived in Albany, N. Y., where he d. about 1901, no children; Kate m. Edward J. Steele of Owego, Erie ticket agent at Elmira, they have Ray B. and Henry S.

(25) Margaret Abigail, b. Sept. 2, 1842, d. Sept. 26, 1864, m. Nov. 4, 1863, Hugh Herrick of Waverly, had son, George W., now living on Tyler farm near Athens, single.

(26) Martha Jane, b. Oct. 12, 1844, d. May 29, 1905, m. Dec. 27, 1870, John V. Disbrow of New York City, had son Arthur P., who m. Mabel Darrow of Owego.

(27) Eliza Hoffman, b. June 30, 1846, d. in infancy.

(28) William Covell b. Feb. 2, 1848, Erie agent at Waverly, m. Feb. 3, 1869, Frances Bonnell, children: Wilmot Everett of Jamestown, N. Y., b. Sept. 16, 1871, had twin sister, Nellie d. in infancy, m. (1), Margaret Ransford of Susquehanna, had Charlotte Adaline, m. (2), Edna B. Martin of Cherry Creek, N. Y.; Walter Lyman of Jersey City, b. Dec. 17, 1877, had twin bro. Wm. Cole, d. in infancy, m. Mary Alice Horne, had Sarah Isabella, d. in infancy.

(29) George W., Jr., b. Mar. 31, 1849, d. Mar. 6, 1870.

(30) Alice Covell, b. Feb. 24, 1851, d., m. Dec. 26, 1871, Joseph Bonnell, children: Harry L., m. Nettie Egbert of Horseheads, they had: Arthur, William and Harry, Jr.; Josephine W., m. William Faucett of Bath, live in New York City.

BULEY

Buley (Abram), shoemaker, b. 1887, came from Danby, N. Y., lived first house east of Hulbert Schoolhouse, on old river road from Chemung to Waverly. Here he lived and performed the neighborhood cobbling for many years in a little shop about 12 by 12 feet square, close to the road, long since gone. He and his good wife, Hannah, b. 1803, d. 1894, loved by all who knew them the country round. They had three children: James D., b. 1833, d. 1909, m. Harriet Ellis, b. 1835, d. 1907, they had 3 children, Frank

lives in Chemung, Judd m. Lizzie H. Thornton, lives in Syracuse; Jennie m. William Hopkins, painter, lives in Waverly; Joseph M., b. July 26, 1836, d. Feb., 1879, lived in Waverly, m. Amanda Quimby, they had Lewis J., m. Edith Rogers and Harry d. in childhood; Cornelius L., m. Sarah, d. Sept. 5, 1866, age 20 years, 1 month, 5 days, m. (2),, had Cornelius, m. Hicks.

CAMPBELL

Campbell (George), market gardener, b. Lorne Argyleshire, the home of the Campbells Scotland, d. near Edinburgh, m. Jean Dudgeon, 8 children: Anne, single; George; Margaret; John (2); William; Jane, single; Rachel m. James Thompson; Adam.

(2) John b. Sept. 13, 1803, d. 1864, lived near Edinburgh, Scotland, m. Ann, dau. of Samuel and Ann Dickinson Fell, 3 children: Anna, nurse with Florence Nightingale in Crimean War, m. William Simpson, an officer in the English Army; George (3); John S., m. Jeanette Irving; William who came to Waverly, m. Isabella Simpson, they had Ann m. William McKerrow; William of Buffalo; Margaret m. George Carlyle of Waverly; Elizabeth m. Duncan Campbell of Oswego.

(3) George, agriculturist, known as Scotchey Campbell, b. near Edinburgh, Scotland, June 21, 1832, m. Elizabeth, dau. of James and Christina (Livingston) Paul, a relative of David Livingston, the African explorer, b. May 2, 1836, d. July 16, 1902, came to America, May 2, 1859, bought farm near Greens Landing, Athens township, 4 children: George J., b. 1860, m. Jennie Smith, they have 5 children: Bessie, Lawrence, Walter, Agnes and another son; William T. b. 1863, farmer Litchfield township, m. Etta Smith, sister of Jennie, they have 8 children: Herbert, Lena, Oliver, Harry, Leon, Albert, Frank and a dau.; James P. b. Apr., 1867, m. Nellie Sawyer, 2 children: Ethel and Harold P.; Peter b. Dec. 10, 1870, lives on homestead, m. Evelyn Paul, they have Robert Donald, Ellis Elizabeth.

CAREY

Carey, Absalom, son of Elihu, b. Nov. 10, 1743, (Elihu had one other son) soldier of the Revolution, b.

April 9, 1765, d. Dec. 30, 1841, came to the town of Chemung very early and settled on farm now (1916) owned by Daniel Lenox, one half mile below the Dry Brook Cem. Tradition informs us that this line of the family came from Orange Co., N. Y. The similarity of given names in this family indicates that they were allied with the Careys farther down the Susquehanna Valley. I can find no record of his wife, children: Nathaniel (2); Absalom, Jr. (3); Samuel (4); David (5); Abner (6); probably others, as there were other lines here that were known as cousins to the above.

(2) Nathaniel d. Nov. 3, 1873, age 83 years, 11 months, buried by the side of his father, lived in house opposite Dry Brook Church, m. (1), Mary Jones, 4 children: William (7); Temperance (8); m. (2), Fanny Mills of Orange Co., N. Y., no children, Mary (6½).

(3) Rev. Absalom, Jr., m. (1), Elizabeth, d. Oct. 24, 1834, age 27 years, 7 months, 7 days. Children: Ann E., d. Oct. 11, 1833, age 5 months, 11 days, buried East Waverly; Absalom, went to Australia. I believe this is all by first wife. M. (2), Rebecca, dau. of William Tillman, children: Benjamin, Daniel and Elizabeth, married and moved to Delaware; Laura, m. Chas. McCracken of Montrose, no children; Peter m. Emily, dau. of Elbert Rogers; Charles.

(4) Samuel d. May 16, 1866, age 66 yrs., 3 mos., m. Arminda, d. July 9, 1876, age 72 yrs., 5 mos., both buried Dry Brook Cem., buried next to them, Julia M. Carey, wife of Reuben Weikheiser, d. May 26, 1875, age 38 yrs., 9 mos., also Mahala S., wife of J. M. Carey, M. D., b. June 17, 1838, d. Apr. 24, 1882.

(5) David m. (1), Denman, had Edith, who m. Darwin Sliter, m. (2), Jane Brewster, three children: Mary Jane, m. George Solomon; Clarissa m. Timothy Brewster, had Newton and Fred; William m. Emma Vaughn.

(6) Abner m. Elizabeth, she d. Nov. 4, 1850, age 59 yrs., had dau., Laura Ann m. Martin Tillman (see Tillman).

(6½) Mary m. Stephen Quick, farmer, Dry Brook, 2 children: Fannie d. young; Susan, m. Samuel Hall,

lives in California.

(7) William, farmer, teamster, Dry Brook, m., 7 children: Elizabeth (8); Catherine (9); Harriet (10); Zaven (11); Elbert (12); Irving (13); Temperance (14);

(8) Elizabeth m. Harry Van Gorder, lived in Waverly, 4 children: Mary, single; Harriet m. George Eisenhart, street commissioner, Waverly; Nathaniel and Martha d. young.

(9) Catherine b. Mar. 10, 1843, m. (1), Benjamin Jones, d. in Rebellion, had son, Benjamin, who d. when 30, m. Josephine Van Buren, had Catherine, Louise and Ralph; Catherine m. (2), Mahlon Mather, 2 children: Burton m. Cornelia Carner; Ethel m. Chas. Gunderman, electrician with Bell Telephone. They have Ethel.

(10) Harriet m. Wm. Bogart, 4 children: Mary m. Charles Shipman; Cordelia m. William Barden; Martha m. Edward Barden; Ella d. single.

(11) Zaven, soldier in Rebellion, m. Lyzette Quick, had Judson.

(12) Elbert, m. Esther Herrington, no children.

(13) Irving, day laborer, Waverly, m. Martha Millage, had Edith, m. Andrew Corby.

(14) Temperance m. Jefferson Decker of Waverly, 3 children: Berdina, m. Howard Mead, plumber of Waverly; Raymond m. Hattie Pearl; Lloyd.

CRANS

Crans, Philip, tradition informs us came from near Amsterdam, Holland, or was of Dutch ancestry. We believe the latter to be correct. The first authentic account we have of Philip he was serving in the Revolution, from Ulster County, New York in Col. Johannes Hardenburgh's Fourth Regiment N. Y. in Rev. p. 200. It is quite reasonable to suppose that he came down the Susquehanna with Gen. James Clinton at the time of the Sullivan Expedition for he came and settled in the valley very early. Certainly before 1806 as Carytumis Crans, believed to be his mother was buried in "The Rest" that year. She is buried by the side of Philip and the headstone reads Carytumis Crans, d. July 24, 1806, age 76 yrs. Philip

reads d. Apr. 24, 1813, age 64 yrs. We are unable to locate his wife's grave but the record in a very old bible in the possession of Arden Crans of Waverly has entry immediately following Philip, Elizabeth Crans, Mar. 20, 1840, age 80 yrs. Their children, as far as we can trace, were as follows: Adam (2); William (2½).

(2) Adam Crans, d. Dec. 7, 1849, age 72 yrs., 3 mos., 9 days, buried in "The Rest" and by his side Calista Crans, wife of Adam Crans, d. July 4, 1856, age 59 yrs., 6 days, and by her side, Nathaniel A. Crans, d. July 9, 1856, age 19 yrs., 6 mos., 2 days. A strange thing is that these three names do not appear in the Bible records mentioned above. Children: Henry (3).

(3) Henry Crans, b. Aug. 9, 1802, d. Oct. 22, 1850, m. Arsonla Wilkin-son, cousin of Charles of Ellistown, b. Mar. 6, 1808, d. Apr. 1880, children: Eliza (4); Calista (5); Philomela (6); Emily (7); Martha E. (8); Sophia Jane (9); Chas. Henry Wells (10); William (11); Joseph Barker (12); Sarah (13); Charles W. (14); F. Arden (15); Edward (16).

(4) Eliza b. July 13, 1827, d. July 13, 1917, age 90 years, single.

(5) Calista, b. Nov. 6, 1828, d., m. Dewitt Lynch of Nichols, had two children: Mary, m. Charles Crandall; William m. Widow Yates.

(6) Philomela b. May 11, 1830, d. when two or three years of age.

(7) Emily b. Jan. 14, 1834, d., m. John F. Brink, had Alfred m. Mary, dau. of Elijah Van Gorder.

(8) Martha E., b. Apr. 17, 1835, d. Mar. 9, 1915, m. Frank Sherman, had Henry, m. of N. J., had Martha and Edward.

(9) Sophia Jane b. Feb. 3, 1837, cremated, Nov. 20, 1915, m. Cornelius Harsh, had Dana, Andrew and Minnie.

(10) Charles H. W., b. Sept. 5, 1838, d. Sept. 28, 1887, m. Widow, May (Smith) Swick, no children.

(11) William b. June 4, 1840, d. July 20, 1878, m. Mary Greene, two children: Ward and dau., Leslie.

(12) Joseph Barker b. Apr. 6, 1842, d. Apr., 1891, single, buried Tioga Point Cem., served 57th Reg., Pa., Vol.

(13) Sarah b. Aug. 10, 1844, d.

....., m. George Andre of Waverly, two dau.: Dora m. George Harding;, m. William Maxwell.

(14) Charles W., b. Apr. 18, 1846, d. July 21, 1915.

(15) F. Arden, b. Apr. 17, 1848, blacksmith with L. V. R. R. lives in Waverly, m. (1), Mary Scooton, two children: Nettie, m. Stephen Andrews; Mary m. Charles Sliter. M.

(2), Maria Jones of Wales, three children: Nathaniel D.; Rachael m. Harry Jayne; Lulu.

(2½) William b., d. m. Rebecca, d. July 19, 1856, age 78 years, buried in "The Rest." Supposed grave of William has no marker, buried by the side of Rebecca are the following:

William Crans, d. Jan. 29, 1823, age 13 years, 7 mos., 26 days.

John Y. Crans, d. Jan. 11, 1835, age 30 years, 4 mos., 27 days.

Adam Crans, d. Feb. 10, 1823, age 14 years, 11 mos., 17 days.

Catherine Crans, d. Mar. 22, 1835, age 14 years, 3 mos., 10 days.

Eddie, infant son of Wm. and Rebecca Crans d. Dec. 26, 1811.

Who are the following buried in Tioga Point Cem.:

Adeline Crans, b. Nov. 29, 1831, d. Nov. 1, 1884.

Henry W. Crans, b. Sept. 25, 1838, d. Sept. 28, 1887.

Mary E., wife of Henry W. Crans, b. Jan. 4, 1855, d. Sept. 27, 1905.

Ann Eliza Crans, wife of J. Henry Cooper (of Litchfield), 1820-1904.

Who was Robert Crans, had dau., Nettie, m., Prof. in Cornell University.

Robert's sister, perhaps others: m. Andrew Lyons, m. John Thompson.

Robert had bro., Nat, perhaps the Nathaniel mentioned in line 3, (2) page, if so it would denote relationship with Adam.

CLAPP

The fourth child of Captain Samuel Ransom, Revolutionary soldier, killed at battle of Wyoming, was Sybil b. Feb. 5, 1764, d. Apr. 30, 1826, at Athens, Pa., m. Apr. 8, 1784, at Wyoming, Pa., Ira Stephens. She was one of ten children, see Ransom Gen. Ira b. at Canaan, Conn., July 18, 1759, killed at Angelica, N. J., Sept. 20, 1803. He was a son of Jedediah and Mary Stephens. In 1775

he enlisted in the Conn. line and was promoted to Capt. of his company. His company came up the valley under Gen. Sullivan.

In 1784 he came with his wife and settled on the present (1914) Clapp farm the first one below Spanish Hill and immediately built the homestead still standing. In this old house all of his children, some of his grand and great grandchildren were born. They had 10 children: Chester; Mary Ann; Esther; Lydia; Samuel; Laura; George Palmer; Harriet; Ira Henry; Cynthia Saterlee.

Cynthia Saterlee Stephens, b. Jan. 15, 1804, d. Oct. 12 or 13, 1863, m. Apr. 10, 1823, Nathaniel Clapp, b. near Saratoga, April 19, 1795, d. May 18, 1870, both d. at Scranton, Pa., 6 children: Julia Franklin (2); Henry Clay (3); Cynthia Stephens

(4); Chester Stephens, b. May 1, 1829, d. June 8, 1832; Stephen Goodrich (5); Amelia Baird (6).

(2) Julia Franklin b. Jan 8, 1824, m. Sept. 1, 1847, Daniel Vaughan Barnes, b. Troy, Pa., Oct. 7, 1819, d. Scranton, Pa., June 1, 1869, 1 child, Frank V., b. June 14, 1848, m. Sept. 1, 1869, Annie Price of Scranton, b. Nov. 28, 1851, lived at New Brunswick, N. J., 4 children: Julia Franklin b. Aug. 14, 1870, m. Isaac P. Baker; Annie Cadwallader d. in infancy; Susan Vaughan b. Feb. 1, 1877; Daniel Vaughan, b. Sept. 4, 1881.

(3) Henry Clay b. Apr. 17, 1825, at the Stephens later the Matthewson homestead, m. (1) Ann Rexford of Deposit, N. Y., m. (2), Sept. 22, 1859, Mary Elizabeth Cornelison, b. Apr. 24, 1842, at Danville, Pa. He purchased the old homestead which is still (1914) owned and occupied by his wife. 10 children: a girl by first wife d. in infancy, by 2nd wife: Margaret Amelia b. Nov. 27, 1860, m. Apr. 7, 1881, Allen Barstow Kirby, b. Apr. 10, 1857, lives at Nichols; Julia Barnes d. young; Nathaniel d. young; Clay d. young; Mary Elizabeth b. Aug. 20, 1868, m. Harry C. Thatcher, have Clay and Walter; Henry Clay b. May 22, 1871, m. Mildred Ward, had son; James Cornelison, d. in infancy; John Brishbin d. in infancy; Herbert d. in infancy.

(4) Cynthia Stephens b. Apr. 17, 1827, d. Jan. 17, 1853, m. her cousin, Geo. Henry Stephens, Dec. 20,

1852, b. June 11, 1830, at Palmyra, N. Y., d. 1868, Oroville, Cal. No children.

(5) Stephen Goodrich b. Mar. 2, 1831, m. Sept. 14, 1854, Ann Scott, b. Jan. 1, 1830, 4 children: Harriet Amelia, b. Jan. 25, 1857, d. young; Cynthia Stephens, b. July 20, 1858, at Rockville Centre, N. Y., m. July 15, 1880, Louis Melbourne Osborn, b. at Sheshequin, Pa., Jan. 4, 1850; G. Stephen b. May 19, 1862; Kate Scott b. Mar. 25, 1866.

(6) Amelia Baird, b. July 5, 1841, m. Wm. Edward Allen, b. Oct. 8, 1836, at Wantage, N. J., live at Scranton, 1 child, Julia Clapp, b. Apr. 21, 1867.

CLARK

Clark (Staley Nichols) b. Maryland, First County Clerk of Erie Co., N. Y., moved to Ellicottsville, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., and acted as agent of Holland Purchase Land Co., m. Eunice, widow of Captain Thayer, a Rev. Sol., 11 children: Sarah, b. Aug. 9, 1817, m. Theodore Smith, lived in Buffalo, had Lucy and Archibald; DeLafayette (2); Mary D. b. Dec. 7, 1821, m. William Hull, lived at Ellicottsville, had one child, Walter Clark who was killed in rebellion, see his biography in this vo.; Dr. Archibald Smith b. Mar. 20, 1823, d. single; Dryden Bershira, b. May 26, 1825, m. William Gallagher, lived in Owego; Staley Nichols b. Aug. 21, 1827, lawyer d. single; Abbie Wood, b. Sept. 29, 1830, m. (1), Chapin, had son, Staley, m.

(2), Colby, lived in San Francisco, had dau.; Theodora b. Feb. 11, 1833, m. Dr. Colegrove d. soon after, no children; Emma Magruder, b. Feb. 23, 1825, m. William Thompson of Keokuk, Iowa, moved to Florida; had Dora, Emma, Lillian and Mary; William Thomas b. July 29, 1837, m. Thankful Riggs of Franklinville, N. Y., children: Lewis, Prof. Wm. T., principal of South Waverly school, Theodora m. Smith of Franklinville, N. Y., Frances Smith, b. Oct. 20, 1840, m. Manly T. Crosby, lawyer of Corey, Pa., had Theodora, Walter, Alanson and William

(2) DeLafayette, farmer of Waverly, b. at Ellicottsville, N. Y., Apr. 11, 1819, d. Nov. 11, 1901, m. Mary Adelle, dau. of Pitney and Polly

(Harris) Snyder of Waverly, b. Aug. 9, 1826, d. Dec. 16, 1909, 5 children: Emma Adelle (3); Mary Harris (4); Archibald Smith (5); Benjamin Pitney, b. Jan. 8, 1857, d. Jan., 1875; Theodora Hopkins (6).

(3) Emma Adelle, b. Feb. 29, 1848, m. Clark Tobias of Orange Co., children: Kenneth d. single; Clark m. Louise Campbell of Davenport, Iowa, no children; Charlena, teacher, single.

(4) Mary Harris b. Mar. 18, 1850, m. Wm. Leslie Watrous, merchant of Waverly, bro. of Addison, son of Joseph and Mary, b. Aug. 31, 1846, d. Jan. 5, 1907, children: Archibald Harris b. Sept. 18, 1875, d. South Africa, Dec. 15, 1900, single; Harold Clark, bank clerk, Waverly, m. Christina Jane, dau. of James Gardner and Jessie (Logan) Scott of Scotland b. Jan. 23, 1882, have dau. Christina Leslie, b. Feb. 21, 1910; Leslie William b. Sept. 29, 1883, d. Oct. 17, 1903, single.

(5) Archibald Smith, coal merchant, Rochester, N. Y., b. July 5, 1852, m. Millicent Hunt, 2 children: Philip Talcott, m. Helen Aldrich; Archibald Edward.

COOLEY

(1) Cooley (Stephen L.) farmer, came from Caroline near Ithaca to town of Barton about 1845, b. Mar. 6, 1788, d. Apr. 20, 1872, m. Adah Kinney, b. June 22, 1790, d. Feb. 10, 1871, 8 children: Lucy C. (2); Deborah; Sarah M., m. Job Golden, a Methodist minister. They had Stephen and Adah; George G., single, hunter went west; Robert R. (3); Elizabeth m. Stewart; Martha M. lived in Illinois; William M., m. and lived in Kansas, 5 children: Wm. Albert and dau.

(2) Lucy C., b. May 15, 1812, d. Feb. 27, 1872, m. Warren Pierce Cooper, town of Barton, children Rhoda m. Benjamin Golden.

(3) Robert R., farmer, town of Barton m. July 25, 1852, Mehitable Brewster—see Gen. b. Mar. 26, 1830, d. Apr. 26, 1900, 8 children: Robert L. (4); Elizabeth J. m. Charles Pray of Waverly; they had Lena and Blanche who m. Myron May; Harvey m. Augusta Thomson, no children; Hattie J. m. Wm. J. Golden, had Marjorie; Fred L. m. Edna Hulet, had Helen, Lillian and Maud;

Iva m. Harvey L. Carey, no children; Mary D. m. Burton W. Reed, children: Roger Gorden.

(4) Robert L., b. June 14, 1855, rural delivery and farmer, Waverly, N. Y., m. Nov. 19, 1879, Clara, dau. of Thomas Weed, b. Sept 5, 1852, 2 children: Robert T. and Millie d. in infancy.

CORYELL

Family tradition states that the Coryell family of N. J. who were the ancestors of the family of that name in this vicinity were Huguenots and compelled to leave France near the border of Switzerland when Louis the 14th revoked the "Edict of Nantes" in 1685. If this be correct they must have first migrated to Holland and tarried there for some time, as the earliest obtainable record of the family in N. J. is about 1730 and then several of their given names were Dutch.

John Emanuel and his brother, David, were located at the present site of New Market and Dunellen in the border of Somerset and Middlesex Counties, N. J., and one Abraham of the same generation and probably a brother was located near. In 1732 John Emanuel obtained a grant of land and the privilege of conducting a ferry from George the 2nd of England, on the Delaware river, 16 miles north of Trenton, which ferry was long known as "Coryells' Ferry". The village is now known as Lambertville.

Many of the Coryell family took a prominent part in the Revolution much of which should be mentioned here but space will not permit. One of these patriots came to Nichols in 1791 and became an important factor in the development of Tioga Co., having been Judge, member of Assembly for several terms and other places of trust. He reared a large family, among them being the eminent divine Vincent M., long a respected resident of Waverly, where he brought up a goodly family. Many of his descendants still remain in the valley.

(1) Coryell, (John Emanuel) had Bro., David and one, Abraham, probably a brother lived near by. Emanuel had several children, Cornelius (2); Abraham, the fourth son had son Emanuel (3) and others.

(2) Cornelius had 5 children, possibly others. George who had son Tunison a prominent resident of Williamsport, Pa.; Sarah; John; Joseph; Emanuel.

(3) Emanuel m. Sarah Lambert, believe to be dau. of Act. Gov. John Lambert of N. J., in whose honor the name of Coryells ferry was changed to Lambertville. 7 children: Nellie d. young; William; John (4); Cornelius (5); George (6); Abraham; Sarah m. (1) John Atkinson, m. (2) John Ely. After the death of Emanuel, Sarah m. George Ely of Solesbury, Pa.

(4) John b. June 12, 1730, d. Dec. 13, 1799, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas and Tarnas Harvey of Bucks Co., Pa., b. Aug. 14, 1730, d. July 6, 1799, 6 children: Emanuel

(7); Sarah b. Feb. 5, 1756; Amelia b. Aug. 12, 1759; John b. Mar. 16, 1762, a Rev. Sol., had son, John; Joseph b. Aug. 17, 1764; Elizabeth b. June 6, 1769.

(5) Cornelius b. 1732, d. 1831, m. Sallie Shaw, 8 children: George; Mary;; Jacob; Tunis; John; Eleonor; Joseph; Cornelius who had grandson, Martin.

(6) George, Captain in Revolution d. 1814, had son Judge John, d. Oct. 31, 1860 in his 90th year.

(7) Emanuel a Rev. Sol., b. at Amwell, N. J., Oct. 24, 1754, d. at Nichols, N. Y., Jan. 7, 1835, buried in Asbury Cem., m. Frances Caldwell b. in Blumstead, Bucks Co., Pa., d. at Nichols, N. Y., May 9, 1843, age 84 yrs. 11 children: Rachel (8); Hester known as Betty, b. Mar. 24, 1786, d. Jan. 29, 1865, single; Charles

(9); Sidney b. Jan., 1789, d. Feb. 8, 1843, single; Nancy (10); Emanuel

(11); Frances b. Mar. 29, 1794, d. May 15, 1851; Sarah; John d. Apr. 12, 1855, age 75 years, m. Harriet d. June 28, 1849, age 42 yrs., 1 mo., 9 days, had Eliza and Albert d. in infancy; Vincent Mathew (12); Harvey b. July 26, 1802, d. Oct. 3, 1864, m. Matilda had John J., d. in infancy, William R., b. Sept. 12, 1842, killed at Battle of Piedmont, Va., June 5, 1864. First five or six children b. at Lambertville, remainder at Nichols.

(8) Rachael b. July 26, 1784, d. Apr. 14, 1878, m. Palmer, 9 children: Mary; Sidney; Elizabeth;

Lewis, all single; Frances m. Allen Bartow, they had Edmund, Amelia, m. Grey and they had Fannie; Emily m. Rev. Hiram Gee; Juliette; Charles; Lizzie m. Pear-sall and had Allen of California, Luther of Sayre, Thomas of Ithaca.

(9) Charlees b. Aug. 10, 1787, d. Mar. 9, 1873, had children: George; Patterson had 5 children; Dr. William d. Aug. 30, 1880, age 67 yrs., m. Juliette P., had Mary, Sidni d. young, Eugene d. Sept. 23, 1871, age 36 yrs., 7 mo.

(10) Nancy b. June 7, 1790, d. March 13, 1859, m. Judge Gamaliel Barstow, who came to Nichols in 1812 and succeeded his father-in-law, Judge Coryell, on the bench. He d. May. 30, 1865, age 80 yrs., they had 6 children: Samuel had one son; Ellen d. Apr. 14, 1832, age 4 yrs.; Mary; John G. d. Feb. 24, 1862, age 4 yrs.; Juliette had John; Minnie.

(11) Emanuel b. Dec. 19, 1792, d. Feb. 8, 1860, m. Sarah Potter b. Mar. 17, 1790, d. Apr. 29, 1860, 6 children: Elizabeth; Amelia (13); Jane Agard; Henri (14); Caroline (15).

(12) Vincent Mathews b. at Nichols, June 28, 1800, d. at Waverly, Nov. 5, 1889, m. (1), 1821, Jane Cameron of Bath, N. Y., b. Dec. 27, 1802, d. Apr. 13, 1825, two children; Emanuel (16); Charles, m. (2), Feb. 11, 1853, Rachel Lounsberry, b. at Schaghticoke, N. Y., Apr. 26, 1807, d. in Waverly, Dec. 11, 1868, 9 children: Jane Eliza (17); Harriet Louise; Eugene Percival; Frances Adelaide

(18); Charles; Helen Malinda (19); Mary Barstow (20); Clementina (21); Josephine Elizabeth (22).

(13) Amelia m. Herrick, 6 children: Helen, Coryell, William, Sarah, Franklin and Thomas.

(14) Henri m. Mary Raymond, three children: Mary; Robert; Charlotte.

(15) Caroline, m. Shoemaker, 5 children: James; Alice; Ella; Sarah; Martha.

(16) Emanuel b. at Bath, N. Y., Dec. 27, 1822, m. 1843 Matilda Thayer of Bainbridge, Chenango Co., N. Y., 13 children: Cameron and Richmond killed in Sheridan's Cavalry; Christina; Arthur; Susan lived at

Nichols; William; Vincent lived N. Y. City, 1908, had three small children; Walter, physician, St. Louis, Mo., m. Dell, dau. of Selah Hanna; Martha; Emanuel; John, physician, St. Louis, Mo., m. 1908; Charles; Fannie m. Will Clark had Dr. Coryell, May, Charles.

(17) Jane Eliza m. (1) Henry Drake of Waverly, had 5 children: Frances d. youn; Eugenie m. F. G. Wilson of Ithaca, had 4 children, one of them, Jane, m. John Armstrong if Cleveland, Ohio, they had John Eugenie; Hudson; Leslie; Robert; Jane Eliza m. (2) Thomas McElhenny of Ithaca.

(18) Frances Adelaide m. Alonzo son of William Manners, the baker of Waverly, 5 children: Vincent; Mary; Helen; William; Dana.

(19) Helen Malinda, m. (1) Robert H. Scott, a merchant of Waverly, no children; m. (2), Charles Kellogg, a respected iron mfg. of Athens, Pa., no children.

(20) Mary Barstow, m. Charles Sheldon of Pompey, N. Y., had Clementina, m. C. F. Hess of Binghamton, N. Y., no children.

(21) Clementina m. Charles E. Faulkner of Mansfield, Pa., 2 children: Coryell, single; Charles Mann of Binghamton, they had Marian and Edward.

(22) Josephine Elizabeth m. Hobart D. Whitman of Syracuse, N. Y., had three children: Coryell; Mary trained nurse N. Y. City; Robert of Binghamton.

CURTIS

Curtis (Levi) lived at Stratford, Fairfield Co., Conn. He had son, Elbert, who m. Maria Bush and lived in Danby, N. Y. They had son, Levi, b. Danby, 1832, moved to Ithaca, 1865, came to Waverly in 1869 and in company with Thomas J. Phillips conducted the Stone Mill at Milltown. Later he was with the Waverly Water Co., until the property was acquired by the village, when he retired, respected by all, m. 1859, Louisa Miller b. 1834, d. 1911 at their home, 430 Penna. Ave. They had Maria Bush, b. 1860, m. Dr. James George Grant, b. 1861, live at Akron, Ohio, they have Cornelia Curtis, b. 1891 and Sherman Miller, b. 1893.

Curtis (Robert) d. Dec. 14, 1876, came from Owego to Ellistown in 1837 and located on the first farm on the Talmadge Hill road north of the State Road. He m. (1), Betsy Morton of Owego, 5 children: Electa m. Ira Ellis; Maria m. Charles Ellis; Clarissa d. single; Juliette m. Christopher Ellis; Robert m. (2), Maria Decker also of Owego, had 4 children: Edward; Fred and Francis d. in infancy; Amanda m. Gilbert Ellis.

DAILEY

Dailey (Daniel) was an early settler of the town of Barton, d. Feb. 3, 1863, age 64 years, m. Sally Van Houten, d. Mar. 13, 1874, age 74 yrs., 3 children: Daniel (2); James E. (3); Peter.

(2) Daniel b. Aug. 19, 1825, d. May 7, 1903, m. Emily E., dau. of Ahira and Laura (Parker) Barden, Feb. 4, 1851, 8 children: Delle m. Seymour C. Ketchum. She d. July 5, 1887, age 35 years; Eugene; Ida E. d. July 3, 1865, age 7 years, 4 mos., 6 days; Laura b. Sept. 12, 1861, d. 1896; Fred C. of Barton, sheriff of Tioga County, 1910-13, m. Stella, dau. of Charles and Eliza (Hanna) Holt; Daniel; May; Ernest.

(3) James E. d. Oct. 3, 1868, age 26 yrs., 10 mo., 7 da.

(4) Peter C. d. Apr. 13, 1844, age 32 years, 1 month, 5 days, m. Harriet B., 2 children: Aaron A., Co. F. 6 Reg. Pa. Reserves, killed at Battle of Wilderness, 1864, age 20 years, 10 months, 14 days; Lucy d. Dec. 13, 1865, age 24 years, 10 months, 15 days.

DENN

Edwin Denn b. Orange Co., N. J., Jan. 18, 1793, d. Mar. 13, 1883. He was a soldier in the War of 1812. He m. Mary Connor. She d. Dec. 10, 1854, age 59 years. They came to the town of Barton about 1832, later moved to the village of Waverly. They had: Alfred d. Aug. 16, 1884, age 60 years, m. Angeline, d. Jan. 3, 1894, age 67 years, son Cornelius R. d. Oct. 17, 1862, age 3 yrs., 8 mos.; Hannah; Albert; Almira.

DODGE

(1) Dodge, Reuben, a Rev. Sol. lived in Colchester, Mass., had among

other children, son, Seth (2), a farmer who lived in Tompkins Co., N. Y., m. Ann White, they had 8 children: Lawrence d. young; Lydia (3); Caroline (4); Edwin (5); Oliver (6); Alvin (7); Ira (8); Mary (9).

(3) Lydia m. Burton Smith, farmer near Dryden, had one son and three dau.

(4) Caroline m. Thomas Pew, farmer lived on Dryden Hill, had 5 children: Norman Harley; Seth; James; Minnie.

(5) Edwin lived at Spencer, N. Y., m. Sarah Vorhis, had 12 children: Theresa; George; May; Alice; Eugenie; Emma; Sarah; Oliver; Seth; Edwin and two others.

(6) Oliver lived at Etna, N. Y., m. Marian Howard, had 5 children: Otis; Ida; Louise; Octavia; Azel.

(7) Alvin lived and died in Spencer, m. Sylvia Ford, no children.

(8) Ira b. Jan. 22, 1832, d. Apr. 6, 1894, farmer, lived first Chemung Center, moved to Waverly 1873, became mill owner and lumber dealer, m. Alice, dau. of Luke and Almira (Dunham) Merrill b. Apr. 26, 1846, had three children: Lenore b. Oct. 11, 1864, d. 1898, m. John, son of George Fish of Waverly, had Alice Emily d. young; Anna Ernestine b. July 14, 1866, m. 1893, Francis Adelbert Levis, a graduate of Annapolis, now (1913) Captain U. S. Navy, they had sin Barrett, b. Jan. 27, 1895, d. Jan. 31, 1911; Ira Grant, farmer and ice dealer, Waverly, b. Mar. 26, 1868, m. Gertrude, dau. of Henry and Mary (Gumaer) Mercereau, have Rosamond.

(9) Mary m. George, bro. of Thomas Pew of Tompkins Co., moved to Helena, Mont., have 3 dead, 8 living children, among them Herbert and Ada.

Dodge, Ira, born 1832, at Freeville, Tompkins, Co., N. Y., son of Seth Dodge and Ann White, grandson of Seth Dodge of Colchester, Conn., who as a Revolutionary Soldier, who later settled near Dryden, Tomppins Co., N. Y., buried in Green Hill Cemetery, near Dryden.

Ira Dodge went to California at the age of seventeen during the '49 gold rush; returned a few years later, purchased a large tract of timber at Chemung Center, Chemung Co., N. Y., erecting a saw mill, haul-

ing lumber by mule teams to Waverly, used in building many early homes and buildings. Also shipping lumber via the Chemung Canal to points in Pa. and New Jersey. He married Alice Merrill of Candor, N. Y., moved to Waverly in 1870, becoming one of the enterprising citizens of this community. Building dwellings also business blocks on Broad Street. Owning and operating a saw mill and grist mill on Shepard's Creek.

His wife, Alice Merrill, was the daughter of Luke Tuttle Merrill and Almira Dunham Merrill, and was born at Etna, Tompkins Co., N. Y., in 1846. Her grandfather, James Tuttle born at Coventry, Conn., 1760, served as Revolutionary Soldier, later located at Botton on Lake George, N. Y.

Mr. and Mrs. Ira Dodge had three children: Lenore, who married John Fish, Anna who married Francis A. Levis, had one son Barrett; Ira Grant, who married Gertrude Mercereau, had one daughter, Rosamond.

Francis A. Levis, who married Anna Dodge in 1893, was born at Lowville, N. Y., in 1865, was descended from Jonathon Barrett one of the "minute men" who fought the battle of Concord during the Revolutionary War.

He was appointed to the U. S. Naval Academy from the 22nd Congressional District, N. Y., 1882, graduated with credit from that institution in 1886. He was commissioned in the U. S. Revenue Cutter Service as a 2nd Lieut. and served 35 years, reaching rank of Captain in 1908. His arduous service included active duty throughout the Spanish American War and the World War, retiring at his own request after the close of the World War. After marriage, made Waverly his home, bought a residence on Penna. ave. Since retirement has taken active interest in civic affairs, his service including member of Water Comm. and Board of Education.

Ira Grant, many years actively engaged in business with his father was owner and proprietor of the Tioga Hotel, Waverly's largest hostelry. Being a large land owner, he opened and named Barker Place.

also Dodge avenue, deeding to the town of Barton a highway surrounding Pembleton's Pond.

DOANE

This line of the Doane family sometimes called Done at other times spelled Doan without the final "e", lived at the time of Revolution in Dutchess Co., New York and soon after that time settled at the foot of the mountain in Orange Co., N. Y. Tradition informs us that Solomon Doane, the father of this family, was known as a Vermont Yankee. This might indicate that he or his ancestors came from Vermont. Solomon came from Orange Co., N. Y., and located on a farm at the head of Dry Brook in the town of Chemung in 1842. He was twice married. By the first wife he had: Joseph (1); Daniel (2); John B. (3); William (4); Benjamin

(5) Susan m. and lived in Orange Co.. Sally m. lived in Orange Co.; Susan (7).

Solomon m. (2), widow (Mandeville) Post, who was mother to John Henry and James Post of Waverly. They had Gabriel P. (7) and Emmett A. (8), all b. Orange Co., N. Y.

(1) Joseph, farmer, near his father's farm, m. (1), had Lydia m. David Decker, Erastus, m., had Joseph, E. R. R. employee, Erastus m. (2), Helen Albee.

(2) Daniel, farmer, Minnisink, Orange Co., N. Y., m. Betsey Stewart, had David, single; Henry; Floyd; Daniel, Jr., lived for a time at Tioga Center, N. Y.; Horace; Theodore; Charles.

(3) John B. Farmer, Chemung b. Aug. 10, 1819, d. Jan 3, 1915, m. Esther Tooker, had Marietta (9) Bradner (10); Oscar (11); Stephen (12); Cooley (13); Elsie (14); Elizabeth (15).

(4) William, farmer Wawayanda, Orange Co., N. Y., m. Jane Wells, Mary Ann; Frances; John, farmer near Middletown, N. Y.

(5) Benjamin, farmer, source of Dry Brook, Chemung, b. 1825, d. 1903, buried Dry Brook Cem. M. Abigail Borland b. 1830, d. 1896, had Frank (16); Fanny d. young; Susan; Charles (17); Gilbert E. (18);

Benjamin, Jr. (19); John (20); Kate (21); Mary (22); William (23).

(6) Susan m. Daniel Van Fleet, farmer, Chemung, had Mary (24); James (25); Harriet (26); Anna (27); Griffith (28); George W.; Alice; Jennie.

(7) Gabriel P., carpenter, Waverly, b. Feb. 15, 1843, m. Sarah E. Harris b. Waverly Oct. 10, 1845, had Rosey May and Percy, both d. young.

(8) Emmet A., carpenter, Waverly, b. Feb. 9, 1845, m. Mrs. Sophia (Stewart) Howard, no children.

(9) Marietta b. Oct. 4, 1845, m. May 3, 1867, Jeffrey Sly, b. June 16, 1835, d., lived Waverly. Children: Elizabeth, single; Walter, single; Mary m. Adelbert Cowles, grocer, Waverly, have Ellsworth and dau., Merle.

(10) William Bradner b. Sept. 3, 1849, R. R. agent for many years at Norwich, N. Y., m. Adell Hubbard, had Lulu m. Roscoe Merrill.

(11) Oscar, E. R. R. employee at Hornell, N. Y., b. Sept. 7, 1851, m. Emma Smith, had George; John; Mabel; Goldie, d. young.

(12) Stephen b. Jan. 8, 1854, E. R. R. employee m. (1), Nellie Main, m. (2), Adell Clark of Hornell. m. (3), had Homer; Stewart; Raymond.

(13) Cooley b. May 3, 1862, Erie Conductor, Binghamton, m. Verna Keith of Hornell, had Howard, Earl, Mildred, Harry.

(14) Elsie b. July 17, 1856, m. cousin, William, son of Benjamin, had Frances, who m. Fred Mosher of Waverly.

(15) Elizabeth b. Feb. 27, 1859, m. Jesse Aldrich, carpenter, Norwich, N. Y., no children.

(16) Frank m. cousin, Frances, dau. of William, no children. Her first husband was Charles Stanton, had boy and girl.

(17) Charles, farmer, Dry Brook, Chemung, m. Ella King, b. 1863, d. 1906, had Frank; Harvey; two girls.

(18) Gilbert E. craneman L. V. Shops, Sayre, lives Waverly, m. Warner.

(19) Benjamin, farmer, near Waverly water supply, m. Etta Howe.

(20) John, farmer, Dry Brook, Chemung, m. Howe.

(21) Kate.

(22) Mary.

(23) William, farmer near Waverly.

DUBOIS

DuBois (Louis), a Walloon was b. at Wicres, near Lille in the north of France, Oct. 27, 1626, and came to America in 1660 and opened a store at New Hurley near Kingston, N. Y., where his wife and three children were captured by the Indians and kept prisoners for three months at the time of the massacre of 1663 when Jan Albertson, his wife and children were killed. Louis was an important factor in the development of that section and his name appears among others, upon a monument erected in their honor at New Paltz.

(1) Mathias DuBois, a direct descendant of Louis, moved from Staten Island, to the present location of Vestal, N. Y., about 1792 and in 1799 he erected a grist mill at this place and during the excavating for this mill, his son, Lewis was killed by a cave-in of earth. Another son, John (2), b. Staten Island, Jan. 26, 1777, m. about 1805, Lucy, dau. of Ezekiel Crocker of Binghamton and settled at Owego until about 1810, when he purchased a farm just west of Tioga Center where he lived until his death, Oct. 29, 1861. They had 9 sons, 3 dau., William and Angeline died in infancy, the remainder arrived at maturity, Ezekiel (3); John, Jr. (4); David (5); Pamela (6); Abel (7); Mathias (8); Orin (9); George W. (10); Mary (11); Joseph (12).

(3) Ezekiel, the eldest son b. 1807, m. in 1834, Clarissa Badger, had 5 children: Lucy Caroline m. A. Morris; David; Carrie; John E.

(4) John J. b. 1809, founder of DuBois, Pa., d. single.

(5) David b. 1810, d. 1844, single.

(6) Pamela b. 1812, m. Edmund Miller of Elmira, had 2 sons, 4 dau.

(7) Abel b. 1815, m. 1844, Elizabeth Gray, moved to Williamsport, Pa., where she lived to an advanced age, had Euphemia m. H. L. White; Jessie.

(8) Matthias b. 1818, m. Louisa Mundy in 1849. He d. 1853, had one son, William.

(9) Orin b. 1820 went to California in 1849, where he d. 1883, leav-

ing sons, George and Frank.

(10) George W., b. 1822, d. 1849.

(11) Mary b. July 30, 1824, d. single.

1861, m. Sevelu Fowler, removed to Clark Co., Mo., had 2 sons, 2 dau.

(12) Joseph b. July 30, 1824, m. Euphemia, dau. of Arthur Grey, lived on a farm at Tioga Center until 1870 when he moved to Waverly, where he d. Feb. 4, 1889, had 3 children: Anne E. m. Stuart W. Cowan of Mt. Vernon, N. Y.; May J. b. June 19, 1867, d. Oct. 29, 1873; Arthur Gray, single Waverly.

ELMERS or ELMORES

From the unpublished ms. of Samuel E. Elmore, president of the Connecticut River Banking Company, Hartford, Conn.

Edward Elmer (or Elmore) came to America in the ship Lyon, which arrived in Boston, Mass., Sept. 16, 1632, with 123 passengers, having been 12 weeks on board, and 8 weeks from Land's End. He settled first at Newton (now Cambridge) and went to Hartford, Conn., with the Rev. Thomas Hooker and his company, June, 1635. Their journey was through the wilderness. He settled at Hartford, removed to North Hampton, Mass., returned to Hartford, and was killed by the Indians during the King Philip war in 1676 at South Windsor, a few miles from Hartford where his farm was located (a part of which Samuel E. Elmore owned, (1891) the title having descended from father to son, without interruption so far as Mr. Samuel Elmore can find).

The line is: (1). Edward Elmer and his wife, Mary He came to America in 1632. He was a Puritan escaping the persecutions of that sect.

(2) Samuel and Elizabeth.

(3) Deacon Jonathon and Mary.

(4) Nathaniel (Doctor of medicine) Florida, Orange Co., N. Y.) and Annie Thompson. He was a man of ability and remarkably humorous. His wife was either English or Welsh. He was in 1775, Captain of the Florida Orange Company.

(5) William (Doctor of Medicine) (Goshen, Orange Co., N. Y.) and Mary Allison. "He possessed a large vein of natural humor which char-

acterized the original Elmers." He and his wife were decided Christians.

(6) Micah Allison Elmer and Elizabeth Allison.

(7) Teresa Amelia Elmer and Isaac W. Allison. . . . Howard Allison, Attorney-at-law, Charles Elmer Allison, minister of the gospel, unmarried.

(8) Howard Allison and Edith Thurber of Long Island, N. Y.

(9) Children of Howard Allison: Teresa, Edna, Howard, Jr., Arthur, Charles.

Mr. Samuel C. Elmore says in a letter (May 26th, 1891) to Rev. Charles Allison, (Pastor of Dayspring Presbyterian church, Yonkers-on-the-Hudson), "I have gathered many scattered facts about the family in England, and have made great efforts to find the name of Edward's father but so far in vain. He probably came from the County of Essex as did most of his fellow passengers and very likely from Braintree where Thomas Hooker preached. In that case he very likely descended from John Elmer, who was Bishop of London in the time of Elizabeth. The Elmers are a very ancient family, undoubtedly of Saxon origin. In Switzerland they claim to be able to trace the family back to the 12th century and that before that date, Elmers came thither from Italy or Greece—many of the name still reside in Switzerland.

In 1006, Elmer, a person noted for his great sanctity, was chosen Abbot of the Monastery of St. Augustine at Canterbury, England, and in 1022 made Bishop of Sherburne.

After the Norman conquest, Elmer, one of William's chiefs, was holder of several pieces of land, one of which was in Braintree Hundred. From that, down to the present time, I have gathered many scraps of information about the Elmers in other countries, down to a late day.

Alfred Elmore, a distinguished artist of the present century whose pictures were on exhibition at Philadelphia (Exposition) continued a member of Royal Academy, and who died a few years since, was born at

Clonakilty, County of Cork, Ireland, in 1815.

I imagine that the family originated in Greece, and thence to Italy, and thence to England, but can give no very profound reason for it.

Edward must have been a young man when he left England, and probably in humble circumstances, as were most of his companions. He was unmarried, probably, and I am unable to find whom he married except that her name was Mary. Those who came with him were doubtless attendants upon the preaching of the Rev. Thomas Hooker and were perhaps members of his church there. At all events, he gathered them into a church at Newton, Mass., immediately upon his arrival. While he was in exile in Holland they undoubtedly planned to join him in America.

Mr. Samuel E. Elmore is a graduate of William College. He has given to the collecting and to the compiling of data for the history of the Elmer family, more or less attention during the past 30 years.

Edward Elmer, as the name was then and is now sometimes spelled, came from England in the ship Lion, reaching Boston, September 11, 1632. He settled, with the most of his company, first at Newtown, now Cambridge, Mass., but went on to Hartford, Conn., in 1635, and after a few years to Northampton, and Holyoke, Mass., then returned to Hartford and owned and cultivated with the aid of his sons, a tract of land on the opposite side of the Connecticut river, in what is now South Windsor, where he was killed by the Indians during King Phillips' war, in 1676. His grandson Jonathan settled in Norwalk, Conn., and late in life removed to Sharon, Litchfield County. One of his sons, Samuel Elmore, was captain of a company in the French war, during which, in 1757 and 1758, two of the pioneers and proprietors of Sherburne, the brothers Nathaniel and John Gray served under him; and in the Revolutionary War, he had command of a Regiment of Connecticut troops. His son Samuel, Jr., was killed in the attack by the British on Danbury. A portion of the farm of the original Edward it is believed is now in the possession of Samuel E. El-

more, Esq., of Hartford, Conn., the historian of the family, to whom we are indebted for many of these facts, it having descended to him by heirship from his remote ancestor.

Perhaps the early map of Newton, Mass., now Cambridge, may show that the house of Edward Elmore was on the site of one of the buildings of Harvard University. For interesting records, see *Life of the Rev. Thomas Hooker* in series of books entitled, "Makers of America". A bronze tablet inscribed with the name, Rev. Thos. Hooker, is affixed to one of the Harvard buildings. It records interesting facts about Hooker at Newton, now Cambridge, Mass.

DESCENDANTS OF ISRAEL AND BETSEY ELLIS

(1) Ellis, Israel, b. 1735, probably in England, settled first in Connecticut, then the territory of Wyoming, near Forty-Fort, Pennsylvania, and finally followed his son, Ebenezer, to Barton. Shortly after he spent a lengthy visit with his son, Conway, in Canada, returning to Barton, where he d. and was buried in an old cemetery, near the old gravel pit on the Milltown Rd. In later years workmen at that pit unearthed his bones, together with his wife's, and three other persons, but neglected to preserve them. Israel m. Betsey Issue: (A-1) Conway, (A-2) Ebenezer, (A-3) William, (A-4) Jesse, (A-5) Samuel, and probably others.

(A-1) Conway, the eldest son, was a Tory, and fled to Canada during the Revolution, settling near Port Ronen. Issue: (B-11) Elma, (B-12) Kate, (B-13) Ansel, and probably others.

(A-2) Ebenezer was the original pioneer of Barton township and Nichols township, coming to the former from his Forty Fort home in 1787, and removing to the latter in 1791. His sons, William and Alexander, were the first white children b. in these respective townships. He made the first cabin, planted and harvested the initial crops, in Barton. With his brother, Samuel, who joined him, in 1795, he erected and operated the first sawmill. It is from him that the community now called Ellistown, and its watering stream;

upon whose banks, he built his sawmill; Ellis Creek, derive their names. Deeply religious he became a member of the first Methodist class in that locality, in 1805. This class later become the nucleus of Emory Chapel. Ebenezer was b. 1765, d. Nov. 5, 1837; m. Betsy McCullough, (a sister of Margaret (Mrs. John) Hanna) b. 1769, d. Mar. 10, 1842. Issue: (B-21) Samuel, (B-22) Jesse, (B-23) Conwell, (B-24) Abigail, (B-25) Barbara, (B-26) William, (B-27) Alexander, (B-28) Benjamin, (B-29) Elizabeth, and four others, who d. in infancy.

(A-5) Samuel b. May 14, 1775, d. Feb. 25, 1826, was Rev. Sol. He followed his bro. to Barton in 1795, accompanied by his father, Israel. There he aided in erecting and operating the first sawmill. He too was of a deeply religious nature, and was selected as the leader of the first Methodist class in 1806, and continued in that capacity for many years. He m. Barbara McCullough, (sis. of Betsey (Mrs. Ebenezer) Ellis and Margaret (Mrs. John) Hanna, (see A-2)), b. Apr. 14, 1770, d. Jan. 2, 1852. Issue: James, b. June 19, 1795, d. Aug. 25, 1823, age 28 yrs., (B-51) Ebenezer, b. July 18, 1797, (B-52) Nancy, b. Aug. 6, 1799, (B-53) Calistra, (B-54) Samuel, Jr., (B-55) Margaret, b. July 20, 1806, and (B-56) Mathilda.

(B-22) Jesse m. Nancy Halliday, of Van Etten, New York. He moved to Cattaraugus County, and later to Ohio, where he and his wife died and are buried. Issue: (C-91) Solomon, (C-92) George, (C-93) Conwell, (C-94) Prentice, (C-95) Jane, (C-96) Orvilla and (C-97) Missouli.

(B-26) William, b. June 12, 1787, d. Sept. 26, 1848, was one of the three original trustees of Emory Chapel, when it was organized Nov. 2, 1832. He also was the first white child born in the town of Nichols. He m. Lydia (dau. of Samuel) Seeley, of Orange County, and later of Seeley Creek, near Elmira, New York., b. Jan. 23, 1789, d. Mar. 21, 1874. Issue: (C-101) William Tappan, (C-102) Sally, Ransom, b. Apr. 28, 1811, d. Oct. 3, 1830, age 19 yrs., (C-103) Harriet, (C-104) Selah, Julia Ann, b. Aug. 3, 1817, d. Oct. 12, 1830, age 13 yrs., Julia M.,

d. in infancy, (C-105) Amanda, (C-106) John, (C-107) Charlotte, and Lydia, b. 1836, d. 1838, age 2 yrs.

(B-27) Alexander, b. 1788, d. Sept. 24, 1865, was the first white child born in the town of Barton. He later served the township well for he served as Town Clerk in 1830, and as Justice of the Peace for three terms, (1830, 1833, and 1837). He m. Elizabeth (Betsy) (dau. of Luke and Mary Dewey) Saunders, b. 1795, d. Jan. 29, 1869. Issue (C-111) Ira Day, Nancy, b. 1818, d. Apr. 29, 1874, age 56 yrs., unmarried, (C-112) Christopher S., (C-113) Charles B., Zeno W., d. in infancy, Solomon, d. age 4 yrs., (C-114) Nelson A., (C-115) Lewis B., (C-116) Cyrus, (C-117) Charlotte Melisse, and (C-118) Hiram.

(B-28) Rev. Benjamin, b. 1791, d. Sept. 30, 1871, became a Methodist minister; buried in Emory Chapel Cemetery, Ellistown. The epitaph on his tombstone reads, "He preached his last sermon, has met his last foe, has conquered, and now is at rest." He m. Abigail (dau. of Fred) Parker, b. 1795, d. June 27, 1857. No issue.

(B-29) Elizabeth, (or Barbary), b. 1793, d. Aug. 24, 1847; m. Parish son of Luke and Mary (Dewey) Saunders, (see also C-27) b. 1788, d. May 16, 1847. Issue: (C-1001) Lucinda, (C-1002) Hiram, (C-1003) Robert (C-1004) Christopher, (C-1005) John, (C-1006) William, and Sally, b. 1817, May 26, 1840, age 22 yrs.

(B-53) Calistra, b. Feb. 25, 1802, d.; m. Hugh Hill, of Van Etten, New York. No issue.

(B-54) Samuel, Jr., b. June 19, 1804, d.; m. Peggy Westbrook, of Van Etten. They moved to Port Dover, Canada, where they remained for twenty years; then moved to Geneva, Kane County, Illinois. Issue: (C-121) Samuel, 3rd, Edward, single, (C-122) Daniel, (C-123) Lenora, (C-124) Nancy, (C-125) Martha, and (C-126) Jefferson.

(B-56) Mathilda, b. Oct. 31, 1808, d. Aug. 13, 1881; m. Gershom B. Pennel, of Ellistown, b. Dec. 2, 1814, d. Issue: (C-1011) Mary J., and (C-1012) Martha E.

Upon Mathilda's death Gershom m. 2 Lucy (widow of Samuel) Broadhead.

(C-91) Solomon m. Susan Slawson, b. 1812, d. Apr. 10, 1874. Issue: (D-131) Ebenezer, (D-132) Horace, (D-133) Owen, (D-134) Lyman, (D-135) Nancy, (D-136) Phoebe Jane, (D-137) Lucinda, (D-138) Catherine, and (D-139) Martha. All lived in Iowa.

(C-92) George, b. Sept. 20, 1818, at Barton, New York, d. Dec. 27, 1888, at Mount Pleasant, New York, buried at Nichols, New York, Cemetery; m. at Litchfield, New York, by Rev. Daniel Park, to Freelove (dau. of John and Polly) Nichols, of Van Etten, b. Dec. 12, 1818, d. Issue: (D-141) John Charles, (D-142) Orvilla, (D-143) William Henry Harrison, (D-144) Josephine, (D-145) George, Jr., (D-146) Theron, (D-147) Ida, and Mary Jane.

(C-93) Conwell, b. 1826, d. Nov. 16, 1897; m. at Litchfield, Rachael (dau. of Henry and Sarah Harris) Washburn, b. 1804, d. Sept. 28, 1875. Issue: Henry d. at birth, (D-151) Jesse, (D-152) Hiram, (D-153) Chester, (D-154) Sarah, (D-155) Selim, (D-156) Paulina, D-157) Almina, and (D-158) Emily.

(C-94) Prentice m. Harriet Issue: Twin boys, (D-161) Edwin, and (D-162) Edmond, and (D-163) Louise.

(C-95) Jane m. Simon Newcomb, of Cattaragus County, New York. Issue: (D-1021) George, (D-1022) Albert, (D-1023) William, and (D-1024) Emily.

(C-96) Orvilla m. William Mills, of Cattaragus County. Issue (D-1031) Arminta and others.

(C-97) Missouli m. George Manhart, of Cattaragus County. No issue.

(C-101) William Tappan, b. Feb. 22, 1807, d. Aug. 27, 1897, was a prosperous farmer, who served as Supervisor of the Town of Barton, from 1827-1830. He was one of the organizers of the Tioga County Agricultural Society, of which he was President in 1859, and again served as a Vice-President in 1875. He m. Mary (dau. of John, Jr., and Debora Hyatt) Hanna, b. 1813, d. 1872. Issue: Ransom b. 1832, d. 1834, age 2 yrs., (D-171) John, Lydia, b. 1834,

d. 1836, age 2 yrs., (D-172) Thaddeus Walker, (D-173) Portia W.

(C-102) Sally, b. 1810, d. May 23, 1848; m. (2nd wife of) Harry Swartwood, b. Feb. 4, 1820, d. Mar. 12, 1869. Issue: (D-1041) Albert, (D-1042) Elizabeth, and (D-1043) Nathaniel.

(C-103) Harriet, b. May 23, 1812, d. Feb. 1, 1831; m. David Lyon. Issue: (D-1051) Ransom, lived in La-Crosse, Wisconsin.

(C-104) Selah, b. Nov. 15, 1814, d. Dec. 27, 1899; m. Rebecca A. Myers, b. Sept. 14, 1814, d. June 14, 1900. Issue: (D-181) Harriet Eliza, (D-182) Lora May, (D-183) Gilbert S., and (D-184) Amelia.

(C-105) Amanda, b. Aug. 12, 1819, d. July 10, 1902; m. Charles E. (son of John and Elizabeth) Pembleton, b. May 9, 1815, d. Oct. 19, 1896. Issue: William Henry, b. May 4, 1841, d. June 15, 1842, age 1 yr., Emily, b. Dec. 8, 1839, d. Apr. 25, 1903, age 64 yrs., unmarried, (D-1061) John Ellis, (D-1062) Ruth, and (D-1063) Samuel.

(C-106) John m. Lavina Wright. Issue: (D-191) Elizabeth, and probably others. Lived in Geneva, Illinois.

(C-107) Charlotte (Lizzie), b. Nov. 5, 1827, d. Oct. 18, 1892; m. James E. (son of John and Elizabeth Ellis (?)) Parker, b. 1823, d. 1897. Issue: (D-1071) Francis, Mack, d. when young, (D-1072) Charles Pembleton, (D-1073) Genervy, (D-1074) Madalene, (D-1075) Albenia, (D-1076) Mattie, (D-1077) Christine, and (D-1078) Hermeone.

(C-111) Ira Day, b. Jan. 16, 1813, d. Mar. 11, 1894; m. July 2, 1845, Electa (dau. of Robert and Betsy Merton) Curtis, b. Nov. 4, 1822, d. Dec. 8, 1902. Issue: (D-201) Helen Augusta, Ira Clifford, b. Mar. 19, 1853, killed Nov. 4, 1871, age 18 yrs., in a railroad accident, (D-202) Fred Tozer, (D-203) Sidney Eugene, and (D-204) Cora Lucretia.

(C-112) Christopher S., b. 1822, d. 1893; m. Juliette (dau. of Robert and Betsy Merton) Curtis, (and a sis. of Electa (Mrs. Ira Day) Ellis, (see C-111)) b. 1828, d. 1904. Issue: (D-211) Emily Allena, (D-212) Charles Edgar, (D-213) Nettie M., (D-214) Kate L., and (D-215) Elizabeth (Lizzie) E.

(C-113) Charles B. m. Maria (Dau. of Robert and Betsy Merton) Curtis, (and sis. of Electa (Mrs. Ira Day) Ellis, (see C-111) and of Juliette (Mrs. Christopher S.) Ellis, (see C-112)) b. 1824, d. Dec. 1, 1901. Issue: (D-221) J. Addison, and (D-222) F. Leontine.

(C-114) Nelson A., m. 1 Munn, of Litchfield, went to Michi-

gan. No issue. M. 2 Myra Woicott. Issue: (D-231) Glencoe, (D-232) Francis, and (D-233) Alexander.

(C-115) Lewis B., b. 1829, d. 1914; m. 1 Prudence Walden, b. 1842, d. 1867. Issue: (D-241) John. M. 2 A. Delphine Thrall, b. 1847, d. 1914. Issue: (D-242) Eleciff, Prudence, b. 1876, d. 1879, age 3 yrs., and Howard, b. 1871, d. 1873, age 2 yrs.

(C-116) Cyrus m. Lodesca (dau. of Selah and Sarah Seymour) Swartwood, (and the great grand-dau. of John, Jr., and Margaret McCullough Hanna, see A-2 and A-5) b. 1836, d. June, 1894. Issue: (D-251) Ward H. and (D-252) Selah E.

(C-117) Charlotte Melisse m. 1 Nathan Saunders, a cousin, no issue. M. 2 James Partridge. Issue: three children.

(C-121) Samuel, 3rd; m. Lived in Port Ronen, Canada.

(C-122) Daniel; m. Lived in Geneva, Illinois.

(C-123) Lenora m. Lyman Lang, of Geneva, Illinois. Issue: 3 children.

(C-124) Nancy m. John B. Fink, of Port Ronen, Canada. No issue.

(C-125) Martha m. John Van Wert, of Geneva, Illinois. Issue: (D-1121) Florence, and (D-1122) May.

(C-126) Jefferson m. Issue: a son.

(D-135) Nancy m. Julius (son of Cyrus) Bloodgood. No issue.

(D-141) John Charles b. Oct. 16, 1838, served as a private in Company K, 109th Regiment, New York Volunteers, (known as the Binghamton Regiment) in the Civil War; d. Nov. 1, 18....., at Smithboro, New York; was buried in Nichols Cemetery, but later removed to Glenwood Cemetery, Waverly, New York; m. Mar. 4, 1863, at Blockhouse, Pa., Mary Louisa (dau. of George and Mary Thomas) Fleming, of Otego County, New York, and later of Englishtown (now English Center) Pa., b. Sept. 21, 1846, d. Mar. 28, 1833. Issue: Emma Jane, b. Dec. 20, 1864, d. May 21, 1869, age 4 yrs., George Prentice, b. Jan. 15, 1874, d. May 8, 1874, age 4 mos., (E-291) Jennie Frelove, twin girls, (E-292) Ida May and (E-293) Ada May, (E-294) John Charles, Jr., and (E-295) Arthur Jay, b. Mar. 13, 1890.

(D-142) Orvilla, b. Sept. 13, 1840, d. Jan. 7, 1900; m. Oct. 4, 1859, at Litchfield, Jesse Brown, b., d. Issue: (E-1171) George, (E-1172) Mary, and (E-1173) Emma.

(D-143) William Henry Harrison, b. Oct. 28, 1844, d.; m. Mary Pierce, b. Aug. 10, 1846, d. Jan. 24, 1892. Issue: Edith, b. 1866, d. at

birth, (E-301) Jennie, (E-302) Mary (Mattie) Elizabeth, (E-303) Ida, (E-304) Carrie Louise, (E-305) Delia M., (E-306) Cyrus, Marion Matilda, b. May 8, 1886, d. age 2 mos., (E-307) Harriet V., (E-308) Lizzie, (E-309) George, (E-310) William Henry Harrison, Jr., Emma Grace, b. Apr. 20, 1882, d. Aug. 22, 1893, age 11 yrs., (E-311) Lottie, (E-312) Tresa Irene, Ransom, b. Aug. 26, 1889, d. Feb. 5, 1890, age 5 mos., and four others, who d. unnamed at birth.

(D-144) Josephine, b., d.; m. 1 James Depue, b., d. Issue: (E-1181) Myron. M. 2 (2nd w. of Daniel Odell) b., d. No issue.

(D-145) George, Jr., b., d.; m. 1 Ann Baker, b., d. Issue: (E-321) Bert. M. 2 Rainey Brooks. Issue: (E-322) Elmer, (E-323) Tuie, and (E-324) Floyd. They live in California, near Los Angeles.

(D-146) Theron, b. May 17, 1855, d.; m. Mary Elizabeth (Libbie) Spencer, b. Aug. 9, 1855, d. Dec. 12, 1931. No issue. Upon Theron's death she m. 2 Alonson Higbee. No issue.

(D-147) Ida, b. Aug. 1, 1859, d. Aug. 16, 1897; m. Henry Herrick, b. June 5, 1852, d. July 2, 1922. Issue: (E-1191) Eva, (E-1192) Harry, and (E-1193) Cassie.

(D-151) Jesse, farmer, Ellistown, b. Feb., 1838, d. Nov. 13, 1916; m. Elizabeth (Libbie) Peppard, b. Apr. 23, 1850, d. Apr. 25, 1910. Issue: Paulina, d. age 11 mos., and (E-331) Thomas.

(D-152) Hiram, b. May 29, 1839, d., 1922; m. Elizabeth (dau. of Nicholas and Mary Hoover) Washburn, a cousin, b., d. Sept. 9, 1904. Issue: (E-341) Matilda, and (E-342) Augusta.

(D-153) Chester, b., farmer lived at Nichols; m. Mercy J. (dau. of Nicholas and Mercy Hoover) Washburn, (see D-152) and a sis. of Elizabeth (Mrs. Hiram) Ellis, (see D-152), b., d. May 30, 1928. Issue: Jennie, d. in infancy, (E-351) Orpha, Elizabeth, b., d., unmarried, (E-352) James, and (E-353) Luella.

(D-154) Sarah E., b. Mar. 10, 1845, d. May 14, 1887; m. William Washburn, a cousin, and bro. of Elizabeth (Mrs. Hiram) Ellis, (see D-152) and Mercy J. (Mrs. Chester) Ellis, (see D-153), b. Dec. 9, 1846, d. Apr. 28, 1906. He served in Company B, 64th Regiment, New York Volunteers. Issue (E-1201) Frank, (E-1202)

Winnie, and (E-1203) Bertha May, (see also) E-352.

(D-155) Selim, b. Nov. 22, 1852, d. Feb. 10, 1900; m. Catherine Barr, b. June 22, 1854, d. June 18, 1920. Issue: (E-361) Stella, Herbert, b. Jan. 18, 1874, d. June 6, 1902, age 28 yrs., (E-362) Charles, (E-363) Floyd, (E-364) Mary (Mattie), (E-365) Arthur Ray, Oscar, b. Oct. 18, 1886, d. Dec. 27, 1905, age 19 yrs., (E-366) Florence (Flossie), (E-367) Walter, (E-368) Dana, Archie, b. Nov. 27, 1894, d. July 6, 1919, age 25 yrs., and (E-369) Sylvia.

(D-156) Paulina lived at Nichols, b. May 15,, d.; m. Henry Neal, b. May, d. Issue: (E-1211) Myron and (E-1213) Norman.

(D-157) Almira, b., d.; m. William W. Wright, b., d. Lived in Litchfield. No issue, but adopted Florence (Depue).

(D-158) Emily lived at Nichols, b. Nov. 12, 1840, d., 1910; M. Joshua (son of Nicholas and Mercy Hoover) Washburn, a cousin and bro. of Elizabeth (Mrs. Hiram) Ellis, (see D-152), Mercy J. (Mrs. Chester) Ellis, (see D-153), and William Washburn, (see D-154), b. 1839, d. 1905. Issue: (E-1221) Albert, (E-1222) Adelbert (?), Alice, (E-1223) Mary, and (E-1224) Gilbert.

(D-171) John, b., d.; m. 1 Nellie Brownell, of Owego, New York, b., d. No issue. M. 2 Julia Ovenshire, of Athens, Pa., b., d. Issue: Nellie, d. age 18 yrs., and (E-371) May m. 3 Cornelia Blivens, b., d. No issue.

(D-172) Thaddeus Walker, b. July 14, 1842, d., 192....; m. Sept. 30, 1868, Stella (dau. of William and Jane Raymond) Hanna, b. Mar. 17, 1845, d. Sept. 17, 1920. Issue: (E-381) William Hanna, and (E-382) Harry Arthur.

(D-173) Portia W., b.,; m. John V. Westfall, b., d. Issue: (E-1231) William Ellis.

(D-181) Harriet Eliza, b., d.; m. Charles (son of George and Katherine Wentz), and cousin of Stella (Mrs. Thaddeus) Ellis, (see D-173) b., d. Issue: Kate, d. when young, and (E-1241) Joseph.

(D-182) Lora May, b., d. Jan., 1928; m. Louis Miller, b., No issue. Lived in Buffalo, New York.

(D-183) Gilbert S., b. Feb. 8, 1836, d. June 16, 1895; m. Amanda (dau. of Robert and Ramia Decker) Curtis, and step-sis. of Electa (Mrs. Ira D.) Ellis, (see C-111) Maria (Mrs. Christopher S.) Ellis, (see C-112) and Juliette (Mrs. Charles B.) Ellis, (see C-113), b. Oct. 23, 1837, d. Feb. 27, 1908. Issue: Harry W., b. Jan. 28, 1867, d. Feb. 28, 1867, age 1 mo., (E-391) Arthur C., and Eddie M., b. Jan. 28, 1874, d. July 7, 1880, age 6 yrs., 6 mos.

(D-184) Amelia, b., 1812, d.; m. Lewis Dedrick, b., d. Issue: (E-1251) Ellis, and (E-1252) Alice, evidently twins.

(D-191) Elizabeth m. Samuel Fritz, of Geneva, Illinois. Issue: (E-1261) Ellis.

(D-201) Helen Augusta, b. June 28, 1846, d. Dec. 29, 1884; m. George Munn, b. Aug. 23, 1838, d. Jan., 1891. No issue.

(D-202) Fred Tozer, b. June 17, 1860, d. Mar. 27, 1926; m. Ella Stage, b. Nov. 17, 1863. Issue: (E-401) Clifford Robert.

(D-203) Sidney Eugene, b. Apr. 29, 1863, d. Dec. 10, 1923; m. Francis May Dimmock, b. Issue: (E-411) Maude Augusta.

(D-204) Cora Lucretia, b. Oct. 17, 1863, d. May 23, 1893; m. James Albert Brink, b. June 1, 1858. Issue: (E-1271) George Sidney, and (E-1272) Ira Ellison.

(D-211) Emily Allena, b., d.; m. Samuel Niles, b., d. Issue: (E-1281) Ellis Eugene.

(D-212) Charles Edgar, b., d.; m. 1 Orvilla Harding, b., d. No issue. M. 2 Julia Tillman, b., d. Issue: 3 children.

(D-213) Nettie M., b., d.; m. George W. Tisdell, of Susquehanna, Pa., b., d. Issue: (E-1291) Ethel, b., a music teacher in Endicott, New York.

(D-214) Kate L., b.; m. Jacob J. Hartell, b. Lived in Waverly, New York. Issue: (E-1301) Clifford, b. (E-1302) Laura, and one child, d. unnamed at birth.

(D-216) Elizabeth (Lizzie) E., b.; m. 1 Andrew A. (son of Oliver and Mary Satterly) Blizzard, b. Mar. 3, 1853, d. 1899. Issue: (E-1311) Harry Ellis, and (E-1312) Andrew Earl, b., d., 1916, M. 2 Edward B. Boyle, b. No issue. Live in Waverly, New York

(D-221) J. Addison, b., 1845, d. June 23, 1925; m. Alice (dau. of

George) Edgecomb, b. June 5, 1853, d. Aug. 18, 1931. Issue: (E-431) George A., b. Dec. 13, 1879, d. Sept. 4, 1920, age 31 yrs, (E-432) Ada, and (E-433) Lynn.

(D-222) F. Leontine, b., d.; m. Oscar Van Atta, b., d. No issue.

(D-232) Francis, b.; m. Nelson A. Payne, of Flint, Michigan, b. Issue: (E-1321) Allen.

(D-241) John, b., d.; m. Ada Irish, b., d. Issue: Seven children, whose names are at present unknown.

(D-242) Elecliff, b.; m. James Blackmar, b., d. Aug., 1930. Issue: (E-1331) Howard Elmer, b. 1910.

(D-251) Ward H., b.; m., b. Live in Penn Yan, New York. Issue: (E-481) Mary.

(D-252) Selah E., b.; m. Nellie Hedges, b. No issue.

(E-291) Jennie Frelove, b. Feb. 11, 1870, d. July 1, 1894; m. Feb. 21, 1893, Frederick (bro. of Mary) Spencer, (see D-146) b. June 21, 1863. Issue: (F-1341) William Frederick. Upon Jennie's death he m. 2

(E-292) Ida May, b. July 14, 1877; m. Ira Allen Brooks, b., killed on Erie Railroad, at Elmira, New York, Apr. 23, 1927, buried in Glenwood Cemetery, Waverly, New York. Issue: one dau. d. at birth.

(E-293) Ada May, b. July 14, 1877; m. Fred Millard, b. Issue: Willard, d. at 11 wks.

(E-294) John Charles, Jr., b. Oct. 29, 1882; m. Edith Viola (dau. of Francis Archibald and Charity Rosetta Dunning) Updike, b. Mar. 12, 1884. Issue: Aleatha Pauline, b. Jan. 26, 1904, d. Feb. 17, 1904, age 3 wks., (F-491) Vivian LeRoy, (F-492) Robert Jay, and (F-493) Dorothy Arlene, b. Sept. 17, 1917.

(E-301) Jennie M., b. Jan. 20, 1867, d. Feb. 20, 1930; m. 1 Ralph Decatur, b. Aug. 5, 1853, d. June 11, 1926. Issue: (F-1351) Rose Lorena, (F-1352) Elton Ralph, (F-1353) John William Pierce, (F-1354) Marion Anna, and (F-1355) Fred Raymond Eugene; m. 2 Daniel Cole, (husb. of Eva Herrick, see (F-1141), b. Apr. 2 No issue.

(E-302) Mary (Mattie) Elizabeth, b. Feb. 5, 1868; m. Apr. 11, 1891, G. Ward Smith, b. Issue: (F-1361) Leon Earl.

(E-303) Ida M., b. Sept. 14, 1859, d. Apr. 5, 1898; m. May 24, 1890, W. Eugene Potter, b., d. Issue: (F-1371) Harold, b. Feb. 2,

....., d., in Panama, and a dau., who d. unnamed at birth.

(E-304) Carrie Louise, b. Dec. 6, 1870; m. 1 Fred Grant Conrad, of Poughkeepsie, New York, b. June 2, 1866, d. June 18, 1911. Issue: (F-1381) Eliza; m. 2 Oscar Tompkins, of Waverly, New York, b. July 2, 1866, d. No issue; m. 3 Davis Williams, of Ellington, Cataraugus County, New York, b. Aug. 26, 1862. No issue.

(E-305) Delia M., b. June 9, 1872, d., 19.....; m. Oct. 15, 1899, Edward Anson, of Toledo, Ohio, b. Aug. 12, Issue: (F-1391) Hattie, and (F-1392) Edward Earl Eugene.

(E-306) Cyrus W., b. Dec. 23, 1873, d. Oct. 11, 1928; m. Mattie Deuell, b. Issue: (F-501) Helen. Lived in Skaneateles, New York.

(E-307) Harriet (Hattie) V., b. May 1, 1875; m. Oct. 22, 1892, Lawrence Christian (Chris) Fleming, b. Feb. 15, 1873. Issue: (F-1401) George Thomas, (F-1402) Basil Aubrey, (F-1403) Lillian Low, (F-1404) Tuie Agnes Irene, (F-1405) Laurence Oakley Frederick, and Bessie, b. Apr. 24, 1909, d. same day.

(E-308) Lizzie, b. June 14, 1877, d. Feb. 21, 1929, buried at New Brunswick, New Jersey; m. Oakley Haight, b. Issue: (F-1411) Malcolm, and (F-1412) Marjorie Elizabeth, live in New York City.

(E-309) George P. C., b. Mar. 17, 1879; m. Ida b. Issue: (F-571) George P. C., Jr.

(E-310) William Henry Harrison, Jr., b. Oct. 8, 1880; m. Bertha Corl, b. Issue: Pauline Elizabeth, b., d., (F-581) Myrtle L., (F-582) Edith Arlene, (F-583) Minnie Isabel, (F-584) Neva Agnes, (F-585) Mary Elma, (F-586) William Henry Harrison, 3rd, d., (F-587) Malcolm Oscar, b. Mar. 28, 1916, (F-588) Beverly, b. Mar. 29, 1918, (F-589) Douglas Victor, b. Dec. 3, 1920, and (F-590) Basil Raymond, b. Dec. 8, 1922, live in Vestal Center, New York.

(E-311) Lottie L., b. July 31, 1885; m. Dec. 12, 1903, Roscoe Conklyn Crum, b. June 28, 1880. Issue: (F-1421) Everald Roscoe, (F-1422) John Henry Russell, (F-1423) Edward Nelson, and (F-1364) Helma Leona.

(E-312) Tresa Irene, b. Mar. 21, 1888; m. 1 Parker Gee, b. Issue: (F-1431) Charlotte (Lottie) and (F-1432) Howard; m. 2 Mar. 12, 1927, Edward Mold, b. Dec. 29, 1873. No issue.

(E-322) Elmer, b.; m. 1 Maude Ketchum, b., d. No issue; m. 2

b Issue: 3 children, whose names are at present unknown. All live in California.

(E-323) Tuie, b.; m. Harry Smead, of Nichols, New York, b. Issue: (F-1441) Leah Ione, and (F-1442) Allen, b., All live in Los Angeles, California.

(E-324) Floyd, b.; m. Lena Johnson, b. Issue: 2 children, whose names are at present unknown. All live in California.

(E-331) Thomas, b.; m. Carrie Washburn, b. Issue: Lizzie M., b. Mar. 25, 1898, d. Aug. 18, 1899, age 17 mos., and (F-571) Herbert.

(E-341) Mathilda, b. Aug. 6, 1870, d. Jan. 13, 1924; m. Mar., James Ryder, b. Dec. 10, 1870. Issue: (F-1451) Jessie, (F-1452) Blanche, (F-1453) Minnie, (F-1454) Caspar, (F-1455) Hattie, and (F-1456) Mary.

(E-342) Augusta, b.; m. Frank Dunning, of Sunbright, Tennessee, b. No issue.

(E-351) Orpha, b.; m. Taylor Rogers, b., d. Issue: (F-1461) Hugh, (F-1462) Purl Johnson, and (F-1463) Elizabeth E.

(E-352) James, b.; m. 1 Bertha May Washburn, (see D-154 and E-1143) b. July 7, 1880, d. May 21, 1901. No issue. M. 2 Lilly Losaw, b. Issue: (F-581) George, (F-582) Nicholas, (F-583) Bertha May, (F-584) Olea, (F-585) Wilson, (F-586) Stanley, (F-587) Edward, (F-588) Connell, (F-589) Betty Jean, b. Apr. 27, 1929, and (F-590) Carl Henry, b. June 30, 1933.

(E-353) Luella, b.; d.; m. Samuel (bro. of Taylor) Rogers, (see E-321) b., d. Issue: (F-1471) Grover, (F-1472) Samuel, Jr., (F-1473) Chester, (F-1474) Ethel, (F-1475) Beatrice, and (F-1476) Edward.

(E-361) Stella, b. Sept. 6, 1873; m. George V. Chandler, b. Mar. 10, 1864, d. Dec. 14, 1929. Issue: (F-1481) Clayton. Live in Binghamton, New York.

(E-362) Charles, b. Nov. 7, 18.....; m. 1 Minnie Waters, b., d. No issue. M. 2 Pearl Smith, b. Issue: (F-591) Robert Charles. Live in John-son City.

(E-363) Floyd, b.; m. Phoebe Ayers, b. No issue.

(E-364) Mary (Mattie), b. Sept. 27, 1880; m. Stephen Burrell, b. Aug. 15, 1881. Issue: George, b. Mar. 29, 1903, d. July 24, 1921, age 18 years, and (F-1491) Frank. Live in Johnson City.

(E-365) Arthur Ray, b.; d.; m. Pearl Russell, b. Issue (F-601) Alfarretta, b. Live in Binghamton.

(E-366) Florence (Flossie), b. Jan. 27, 1888; m. Claude H. Jones, b. Feb. 8, 1879. Issue: (F-1501) Harold, and (F-1502) Lester. Live in Binghamton.

(E-367) Walter, b. Jan. 21, 1890; m. June 30, 1914, Minnie (sis. of George) Chandler, (See E-361) b. Mar. 20, 1883. Issue: (?)

(E-368) Dana, b. Jan. 5, 1892; m. July 3, 1928, at Johnson City, New York, Mildred Van Nostrand, b. Issue: (F-621) Dana, Jr., b. May 30, 1929, and (F-622) Roland, b. July 29, 1930. Live in Johnson City, New York.

(E-369) Sylvia, b. Dec. 12, 1898, d. Aug. 6, 1918; m. Henry Martin, b. No issue.

(E-371) May, b.; m. John Van Nostrand, b. Issue: (F-1511) Ralph.

(E-381) William Hanna, b. Nov. 28, 1869; State Superintendent of Highways, District Number of New York; m. May Bingham, b. Sept., 1871. Live at Ellistown Four-Corners, New York. Issue: (F-631) Estella Jane, and (F-632) Howard Charles, b. Sept. 21, 1896, served as auto mechanic in A. E. F., during the World War, now an engineer with New York State Highways Department, District, at Hornell.

(E-382) Harry Arthur, a 32nd Degree Mason, and an Odd Fellow, b. Oct. 26, 1878; was employed by Lehigh Valley Railroad Company in their Sayre (Pa.) offices, but left them to work for the First National Bank of Waverly (New York) in which he rose to be assistant cashier. He organized a bank at Nichols, New York, and the Cloverdale Creameries. Because of ill health he was forced to retire from business, and now resides in Jacksonville, Fla.; m. Dec. 25, 1902, Lena (dau. of Adolphus Mead and Elizabeth Westcott) Bouton, of Ossining, Westchester County, New York, b. Issue: (F-641) Harry Arthur, Jr., and (F-642) Ruth Elizabeth, b. Nov. 13, 1907.

(E-391) Arthur C., prominent Waverly auctioneer, served 19.... to 1931, as Supervisor of the Town of Barton, b.; m. Catherine (Kate)

(dau. of Lyman and Amelia Hanna) Buck, b., d. Oct. 21, 1930. Issue: George, b., d., and (F-611) Gilbert. Live at Ellistown.

(E-432) Ada, b. Aug. 9, 1882; m. 1 Henry Blender, b., 1862, d. 1916. No issue. M. 2 Ernest Fields, b. Apr. 12, 1880, d. Jan. 13, 1930. No issue. She lives in Waverly

(E-433) Lynn, b. Oct. 10, 1891; m. 1 Ethel Marsh, b. Nov. 18, 1895, d. June 10, 1932. Issue: (F-661) Dorothy, b. July 23, 1917, (F-662) Robert, b. Aug. 14, 1920, and (F-663) Marjorie, b. May 4, 1922. M. 2 Apr. 24, 1933, Leah Rundell, b., 1907. No issue. Live in Canandaigua.

(F-491) Vivian Le Roy, b. June 23, 1905; m. Sept. 24, 1925, Marion Louise (dau. of Guy Humphrey and Minnie Coriell Weaver) Margeson, of Painted Post, New York, b. Feb. 15, 1907. Issue: (G-721) Arthur Richard, b. July 3, 1926. Live in Endicott.

(F-492) Robert Jay, b. Mar. 11, 1913, m. Oct. 31, 1931, Florence Gerdus, of Binghamton, New York, b. Feb. 5, 1914. Issue: (G-731) Robert Jay, Jr., b. Aug. 17, 1932. Live in Endicott.

(F-521) Myrtle L., b.; m. Edson N. Wakeley, b. Issue: (G-1521) Yvonne Arlene, b. Apr. 24, 1928. Live in Vestal Center.

(F-522) Edith Arlene, b.; m. Charles L. Spencer, b. No issue. Live in Vestal Center.

(F-523) Minnie Isabel, b.; m. Louis H. Aiten, b. No issue. Live in Vestal Center.

(F-524) Neva Agnes, b.; m., Fred Bliel, b. Issue: (G-1551) Richard Dale, b. June, 1933. Live in Vestal Center.

(F-525) Mary Elma, b. Apr. 26, 1912; m. June 20, 1929, at Marathon, Robert Cargill, b. Issue: (G-1561) Roger Darrell, b. Jan. 10, 1930, (G-1562) Durwood Gene, b. July 2, 1931, and (G-1563) Jerrold Lee, b. Aug. 20, 1933.

(F-571) Herbert, b.; m. Doris Manning, b. Issue: (G-881) Patricia Elizabeth, b. June 7, 1928. Live on Talmadge Hill.

(F-631) Estella Jane, b. Apr. 21, 1894; m. Harry Barber, b. Issue: (G-1661) Robert Manley, b. July 24, 1920, (F-1662) Harry, Jr., b. Sept. 10, 1921, and (F-1663) Ruth Estella, b. Dec. 12, 1922. Live in Waverly.

(F-641) Harry Arthur, Jr., b. Mar. 12, 1905; m., b.

No issue. Live in Jacksonville, Florida.

(F-391) Gilbert Ellis, b.; m. Hazel Grover, b. Issue: (G-981) Jack Arthur, b. May 30, 1928. Live in Ellistown.

ELMER

Elmer, Edward, came from England to America in the ship "Lion" and landed at Boston, Sept. 16, 1632, and settled at what is now Cambridge where he remained until 1836, when he went to Hartford, Conn., with the Rev. Thomas Hooker. In 1654 he became one of the first settlers at Northampton, Mass., returning to Hartford about 1660. He was killed by the Indians in King Philip's War. He m. Mary, b. Apr. 16, 1607, children: John; Samuel (2); Elizabeth; Edward; Joseph; Mary; Sarah.

(2) Samuel, bap. at Hartford, 21, 1647, d. about 1691, m. Elizabeth, b. 1654, d. Jan. 26, 1727, children: Samuel; Abigail; Edward; Deacon Jonathan (3); and Rev. Daniel.

(3) Deacon Jonathan, b. 1685, moved to Sharon, Conn., where he d. June 5, 1778, m. Mary, b. 1690, d. at Sharon, Jan. 22, 1783, children: Elizabeth; Eliakim; Martin; Samuel; Mary; Daniel; Abigail; David; Rev. Jonathan; and Dr. Nathaniel (4).

(4) Dr. Nathaniel, a Rev. Sold., b. in Windsor, Conn., Feb. 17, 1733, practiced at Florida, N. Y., for many years. He was Captain of the Florida Militia in Col. Jonathan Haythorn's Orange Co. regiment in 1775 and served as Surgeon of State Militia until his death which occurred in N. Y. city in 1797, m. Anna, dau. of Wm. Thompson, children: William (5); Jesse b. June 11, 1764, m. Sarah Minturn; Samuel d. 1815; Mary d. at age of 40; Asa, d. young; Temperance m. Judge Robert Armstrong; Julia m. Richard Roe; Nancy, d. at age of 90, m. (1), John Smith, m. (2) Joshua Conkling; Nathaniel.

(5) William, Rev. Sol., in Orange Co. Reg., b. Jan. 19, 1758, at Florida, N. Y., d. at Goshen, May 24, 1816, m. Mary, dau. of Gen. William and Mary Jackson Allison: children: Micah Allison (6); Horace b. Sept. 23, 1783, m. Susan Stewart; Sarah Maria m. Mahlon Ford.

(6) Micah Allison b. in Goshen, May 13, 1781, d. Dec. 31, 1849, buried at Ridgbury, Orange Co., m. Feb. 4, 1806, Elizabeth, dau. of Richard and Ann Ketchum Allison, children: Wm. d. young; Julia Ann, b. Apr. 13,

1806; Richard Allison (7); Isaac d. young; Henry Delancey b. Feb. 18, 1812; Nathaniel b. Jan. 3, 1816, a Presbyterian clergyman, the first minister of that faith in Waverly where he remained for several years, d. in Middletown, N. Y.; Teresa A., b. Nov. 6, 1819, m. Isaac W. Allison.

(7) Richard Allison b. in Wantage, N. J., Aug. 28, 1808, d. in Waverly, Aug. 8, 1867, located in Waverly in Nov. 1850, where he remained until the time of his death, having been an important factor in the rapid development of the new town, m. Sept. 11, 1832, Charlotte Bailey, b. Feb. 23, 1809, in Minisink, Orange Co., dau. of Col. Jonathan and Catherine Stewart Bailey, d. in Waverly, Sept. 4, 1882, children: Howard (8); Mary d., single in Waverly, 1909; Richard Allison (9); Antoinette, single, resides in Waverly.

(8) Howard b. in Wawayanda, Apr. 2, 1833, d. in Waverly, Sept. 9, 1892, one of the ablest men the valley has ever possessed, his history will be found in this volume, m. Oct. 10, 1865; Sarah Perry, dau. of Geo. A. and Julia A. Shepard Perkins of Athens, Pa., now (1916) one of Waverly's most respected residents.

(9) Richard Allison, Jr., b. in Wawayanda, d. in N. Y. City, Oct. 1, 1888, banker, assistant postmaster general of the U. S. under the presidency of James A. Garfield and Chester A. Arthur, after which he organized the American Surety Co. of N. Y. City, m. June 16, 1870, Sarah Foster, dau. of J. Foster and Isabella (Sears) France of Middletown, N. Y., children: Robert France b. July 3, 1871, m. Oct. 17, 1911, Rachel, dau. of Rowland E. and Anna (Stevens) Robinson of Ferrisburg, Vt.; Richard Allison, b. Nov. 10, 1875; Charles Howard, b. Jan. 29, 1878, the two last named reside with their mother in N. Y. City.

ELWELL

Elwell, Daniel b. in Dutchess Co., N. Y., Apr. 17, 1774, d. at the home of his dau. in Van Etten, Apr. 9, 1868. He was a carpenter, and came to Milltown in 1798, and constructed many of the early frame buildings in Ellistown and Athens. He m., dau. of Dr. Amos Prentice, 9 children: John; Nancy; Prentice; William who became a judge in Pa., twice married, had several children, one of them Ephraim of Towanda, and d. at Bloomsburg, Pa.; Evert; King, a Methodist clergyman; Edward became a judge in Wisconsin; Phebe and Julia.

EVERETT

Tradition informs us that the immigrant ancestor of the Chemung line of Everetts, was one Nicholas, who came with one or more brothers from Wales and settled at Jamaica, L. I., where he died in 1650.

Other tradition states that Jesse the immigrant came from England and settled on Long Island. Later he and his descendants moved to Orange Co., N. Y., where he died at the advanced age of 80 yrs. He had 3 children: John (2); Jesse (3); Mehitabel m. Tartulus Brewster, sometimes spelled Bruster. See Brewster.

(2) John b. Orange Co., N. Y., Sept. 27, 1765, moved to town of Chemung, 1839, where he d., Nov. 5, 1849, buried Forest Home Cem., Waverly, 3 times married. His name appears on p. 1998, "Council of Appointment" state of N. Y., as Judge Advocate in Orange Co. Militia, 1819. He m. (1), Mary Smith who lived but one year after their marriage, m. (2), Susannah Overton, had three children: Wilmot (4); Isaac Burnett (5); Dounda (6); m. (3), Catherine, dau. of James and Elizabeth (Downing) Brown of Orange Co. She was killed by Erie train near her son Carman's home. 5 children: John Carman (7); Andrew D. went west when young, returned when estate was settled, after which he returned. It was believed he was unmarried; Catharine A. m. Fred Lowman, lived Nichols; Wm. Waite (7); James B. (8).

(3) Jesse m. Margaret Clark, lived near Ovid, Seneca Co., N. Y., had a very large family. All but two lived at or near Ovid. Among the children were: John moved to Nichols; Jesse lived on what is now known as the Strope farm adjoining the Lewis Albertson homestead, town of Chemung, where he died, had Jesse, Hiram, Louisa, Mary, Phebe, Martha, Susannah; William, had Wilmot and Adaline; Lewis; Orrin; Martin; Calvin; Cynthia who m. Waldron.

(4) Wilmot, farmer, town of Chemung, m. Jane Robinson of Orange Co., children: Adaline m. G. W. Buck, see Buck; Arminda (9); Gilbert (10); Angeline (11); Sutherland Talmadge (12).

(5) Isaac Bunnett Everett, Hotel keeper at Lowmanville, Barton, Factoryville, d. Feb. 18, 1855, age 62 yrs. 8 mo. 15 ds., buried in little cemetery on Wynkoop farm near Chemung, m. Maria Moore, 18 children: seven died young; William L.; Angeline; Adaline m. (1) Fred Dor-

rance, m. (2), George Service; Mary m. George W. Weise; Charlotte, single; Diantha, m. (1), Joshua Service, m. (2), John H. Dinland; Isaac B., Jr., no children; Helen M. m. Henry Smith, had dau. lived in Horseheads; Francis M., m. David R. Ennis; James M. m. (1), Mary Strickland, widow, lived Otisville, N. Y., m. (2),

(6) Dorinda d. Oct. 22, 1850, age 60 yrs. 10 mo., m. Joseph Canfield, farmer, children: J. Everett, lawyer, Athens, Pa.; Julia d. single; Alfred m. Emma Wright of Canton, Pa., lived Elmira, had 5 children; Wilmot C. d. May 2, 1852, age 18 yrs. 7 mo. 2 ds.; James H. d. Feb. 23, 1852, age 28 yrs. 8 mo. 26 ds.; Archie; Hute killed by cars at Elmira. Dorinda, Wilmot C., and James H. buried just south of state road on Shepard at west end of Waverly.

(7) William Waite, b. Apr. 16, 1838, now (1920) living with dau. Maude in Waverly, m. Oct. 22, 1873, Helen, dau. of Alonzo I. Wynkoop of Chemung. Children: Kate b. July 30, 1874, d. 1897, single; Walter W. b. Feb. 16, 1876, grocer, Fierno, Cal., m. Susan Shelly; Harry W., railroad worker, Los Angeles, Cal., m. Minnie Payson of Chicago; Maude b. Feb. 10, 1882, m. Curtis Morgan of Waverly, Oct. 21, 1919.

(8) James B., farmer on homestead near Chemung, b. Orange Co., N. Y., Nov. 5, 1826, m. (1) Oct., 1859, Ruth Struble who d. after removal of immense tumor, Feb. 4, 1866, age 31 yrs. 11 mo. 3 ds., 2 children: Andrew D., lives in Waverly, m. Francis, dau. of Geo. P. West, they have Clara W. and Irl V.; Harriett m. Samuel Everett. James B. m. (2), Harriett Furman of Troy, Pa., 4 children: Bertha m. John Van Gasbeek, farmer, Dry Brook, Chemung, several children; Mary m. Cummings Cooper, Waverly, no children; John, single; C. Waite, m., lives Binghamton.

(9) Arminda m. George Francis of Chemung, 2 children: John for many years passenger conductor E. R. R.; Addie m. Wm. Nickerson, had Mamie, Grace.

(10) Gilbert b. Orange Co., N. Y., farmer, Chemung, d. Dec. 9, 1898, m. (1), Catherine White of Orange Co., b. Oct. 1, 1820, d. Feb. 20, 1872, 5 children: Ruth b. Dec. 20, 1851, m. Feb. 6, 1878, Fayette Rogers, who d. 1920, no children; Samuel b. July 24, 1853, m. Hattie Sawyer, no children; Charles M. b. May 12, 1856, m. Lucy Hodge, no children; John N. b. Feb. 28, 1859, m. Eliza Cumbers of Barton, had Frank and Alice; Gil-

bert, Jr., b. Sept. 19, 1860, single.
Gilbert m. (2), Ophelia
b. Sept. 5, 1853, d. Sept. 11, 1901.

(11) Angeline m. Alfred Denn, farmer, 3 children: Wilmot, single; Edward, farmer near Chemung, m. Susan Smith, they had John, Jessie drowned South Dakota; Burr, killed by Erie train near parents' home; Talmadge, m. Ella Lamphere, have Treva m. Harry, L. V. employee, killed by car; Adell m. Talmadge Hulett, have son, John.

(12) Sutherland Talmadge farmer near Chemung, m. (1), Ruth Albertson (see Albertson), m. (2), Annie Higgins, had Kate m. Geo. H. Palmer of Los Angeles, R. R. employee, now 1920, lives Salt Lake City; Mary; Edward, deceased.

FISH

(1) Captain Jabez Fish, a Rev. soldier, b. at Groton, Conn., July 25, 1741, d. at Sheshequin, Pa., Apr. 16, 1814. He was an early settler at Wyoming and took part in the fatal battle of July, 1778, in the company of Capt. Bidlack. He moved from Wyoming to Sheshequin, 1809, and settled on the first farm above the Universalist church. He m. (1), Sarah Avery, sister of Mrs. Judge Gore, had two children: Jemima m. Zebulon Butler of Wyoming; Thomas who remained at Wyoming; Jabez m. (2) in 1797, Susannah Dana, 4 children: Maria (2); Jabez, Jr. (3); Diantha b. June 15, 1801, d. in the west, m. Alvin Dana of Almond, Allegheny Co., N. Y.; Lemira m. Chester Park, see Park.

(2) Maria b. Wyoming, Apr. 4, 1798, d. in Sheshequin, July 16, 1847, m. Jesse Brown, had Mary m. Levi Wells; Ethelyn m. Elijah A. Parsons.

(3) Jabez, Jr., b. Wyoming, Aug. 3, 1799, farmer, lived on homestead at Sheshequin, where he d. Mar. 15, 1876, m. Amanda, dau. of Moses Park, b. Nov. 24, 1799, children: Elvira m. Oscar Smith; Susan d. single, b. Aug. 18, 1826, d. Feb. 2, 1895; George W. (4); Jabez d. single; Lloyd b. Oct. 1, 1834, d. May 15, 1907, m. Lucy A. Gore, see Gore.

(4) George W., salesman of Waverly, b. Sheshequin, Feb. 12, 1829, d. June 18, 1908, m. (1) Ruth A. Kinney d. Mar. 5, 1869, children: John W., b. Sheshequin, Mar. 12, 1856, d. Billings, Montana, June 15, 1909, m. June 21, 1905, Laura W. Reed, they had Dorothea, b. June 20, 1907; Geo. W., b. Mar. 27, 1909. George W. m. (2) Anna D., dau. of Calvin and Ann Parsons, 4 children: Ruth A., b. Sept. 12, 1874; Alice P. b. Oct. 21, 1877; Dr. Harry S., b. Mar. 26, 1880,

m. Mar. 26, 1910, Ruth (Esser) Junkin, dau. of O. E. Esser of Sayre, Pa.; Robert A., b. Jan. 14, 1888, m. Julia S., dau. of W. W. and Alice (Coville) Park, children: Phyllis P., b. Jan. 11, 1910, Mildred A., b. Aug. 21, 1912.

Capt. Jabez had sister, Susanna Dana Fish, b. at Ashford, Conn., Jan. 11, 1762, d. Sheshequin, Apr. 4, 1844.

FINCH

Finch, Philip. The Finch family is of English origin and the first of the name is said to have come here with Governor Winthrop in 1630 and settled at Watertown, Mass. Later in company with Pastor Smith and several other families, he located at Wethersfield, Conn. Still later, his descendants lived at Stamford and Greenwich, Conn.

The ancestor of the Factoryville family was descended from the Greenwich line and at the breaking out of the Revolutionary War resided on what was known as the "Neutral ground" in Westchester County, N. Y. On account of the ravages of the cowboys and skinners he was compelled to move farther north.

(1) Seely Finch b. 1767, in Connecticut or Westchester County N. Y., d. at Nichols, N. Y., Jan. 23rd, 1827, m. 1st. Deborah Ann Mead b. probably in Connecticut or Westchester Co., N. Y., a sister of David and John Mead, the founders of Meadville, Pa. Mr. and Mrs. Finch resided at one time in Green Co., N. Y., the former being a surveyor. In 1807 with Capt. John Cantine a surveyor and Revolutionary Army officer he came over the Catskill Turnpike and settled at Danby, Tompkins County, N. Y., and assisted Capt. Cantine in surveying many of the land bounty rights in central New York coming to Tioga County he purchased the farm formerly owned by Orson Dickerson at Sulphur Springs and was elected overseer of the poor at the first town meeting of the Town of Barton held April 27, 1824. The second Town meeting of the Town was held at his home.

Seely Finch was one of the first council of the Athens and Ulster Baptist Church organized Jan. 24, 1824 at the home of Joseph Smith of Ulster, Pa. In March, 1832 the organization was called the Baptist Church of Factoryville.

Children of Seely and Deborah Mead Finch:

Ira, a soldier of the War of 1812 m. Oct. 31, 1815, Catherine Van Sickle of Caroline, Tompkins

County, N. Y. Later he moved to Ohio and from there to Elsie, Mich.

Amasa b. 1803, married Alma Wicks, resided at Townsendville, Ohio.

Philip b. at Cairo, Green County, N. Y., Sept. 9, 1804, d. at Waverly, N. Y., Jan. 20, 1880, m. Sept. 15, 1827 at Barton, N. Y., Elizabeth Kirkpatrick b. at Hope, N. J., Sept. 19, 1807, d. at Waverly, N. Y., Dec. 21, 1882.

James b. at Acra, Green County, N. Y., 1807, m. Lucia Johnson lived at Windham, Pa., children: George, Harriet, Lucia, Ira, John, Parley.

Chauncey b. 1810, d. April 17, 1827 at Nichols, N. Y.

Seely Finch married for his second wife, the widow Joiner, nee Roe, 1 child William m. (1) Mary Kirkpatrick a cousin of his brother Philip's wife, children: Addie, Fanny, Harry. William Finch married for his second wife, Mrs. Elizabeth Bailey. His home was at Waverly, Pa., near Scranton.

Mr. and Mrs. Philip Finch resided at Factoryville, N. Y., later incorporated in Waverly, and were prominent Methodists being converted at Ellistown in 1832 at the first camp meeting held in this vicinity. Mr. Finch was an officer of the first Sunday School in Factoryville which was a union one. Also a trustee of Fletcher chapel, the first Methodist church here, which was located on Ithaca street. This chapel was dedicated Dec. 10, 1840. He was an officer of the Sunday School, which was the first Methodist Sunday School in town, being organized May 30, 1841.

The Finch home was a station of the Underground Railroad and many an escaping slave was given shelter there until it was safe for them to leave for Canada. Mr. Finch was an active Republican and one of the organizers of that party in Factoryville.

Children of Philip and Elizabeth Kirkpatrick Finch were Lucy d. in infancy; Deborah Ann b. July 2, 1829 at Waverly d. Sept. 15, 1907, m. Joseph Smith, 1 child, George A., married (1) Dora Smith, 1 child, Gussie m. Frank Ecketer of Owego. George A. Smith m. for his second wife Susie Cynthia b. July 8, 1832, d. Sept. 15, 1911, Lydia b. 1835, d. Aug. 29, 1909, m. (1) Levi Burnham of Cleveland, Ohio, m. (2), Dr. Adam Maxwell of

Cleveland, Ohio. Amasa b. May 5, 1836 d. June 19, 1916, m. Mary Elizabeth Sawyer, b. Sept. 28, 1840, 1 child Mary E. b. June 8, 1868. Wilbur b. at Waverly m. Frances Whitaker, children, James, died in infancy, Philip F. resides at Elmira, N. Y., m. Nellie Patchin of Elgin, Minn., 1 child: Philip F., Jr.

Amasa Finch, son of Philip and Elizabeth K. Finch, was one of Waverly's most active Republicans serving for many years on the Republican County Committee, also served three years as excise commissioner, and ten yrs. on the Board of Education, Jan. 20, 1867 he married Mary Elizabeth, dau. of Benjamin and Elizabeth Johnston (Johnson) Sawyer.

Wilbur F. Finch was a member of the firm of Manning and Finch which occupied the store at the northwest corner of Cayuta avenue and Ithaca street and one of the largest stores in this vicinity. Later he was a postal clerk on the Lehigh Valley Railroad. Wilbur street which was opened through the Tew and Finch plot was named for him. His wife was the daughter of Squire and Sally Hanna Whitaker and granddaughter of John Hanna of Ellistown, a Revolutionary soldier.

KIRKPATRICK LINE

Elizabeth Kirkpatrick Finch, wife of Philip Finch, was the daughter of John Kirkpatrick and Anne Freese of Hope, N. J., and granddaughter of Capt. John Kirkpatrick and Lydia Lewis Kirkpatrick of Marksboro, N. J. Capt. Kirkpatrick served during the Revolutionary War and as his wife was left alone with her small children she spent much time knitting, making salves and bandages for the soldiers. At one time she fed an entire company as they were marching by her home and when they left gave them cattle to kill on the march. Through her many services her great-great-granddaughter Mary E. Finch has been able to join the Daughters of the American Revolution. This branch of the Kirkpatrick family has been able to trace its ancestry to Sir Roger Kirkpatrick of Scotland and through him to Alfred, the Great.

SAWYER LINE

Mr. and Mrs. Benjamin Sawyer, parents of Mrs. Amasa Finch,

drove here from Orange County, N. Y., early in 1834 and purchased 600 acres of land on Talmadge Hill. Later they bought the property at the corner of Cayuta avenue and Elm street now owned by W. E. Lord. Most of Elm street given to the Village of Waverly by their sons, Charles H. and Moses E. Sawyer was opened through the plot originally owned by their parents. When Mr. and Mrs. Sawyer drove from Orange County, they were accompanied by Festus Wright, a colored lad who became one of Waverly's most respected residents. He was an active member of the Methodist Church and one of the ushers for many years.

Benjamin Sawyer and wife were active members of the First Presbyterian church and among her earliest members. Previous to the organization of this church, Mr. Sawyer was an officer of the first Sunday School organized here the date being June 15. 1834.

Benjamin Sawyer was born July 8, 1800 in Orange County, N. Y., d. Feb. 12, 1864, m. 1st Elizabeth Johnston (Johnson) on Feb. 26, 1825. She was b. Dec. 18, 1802, in Orange County, N. Y., d. Jan. 16, 1858 at Waverly. M. (2nd) Mary Wilbur on Nov. 23, 1859. She was b. 1809, d. at Waverly, Dec. 12, 1870. Children of Benjamin and Elizabeth Johnston Sawyer were: Charles Halstead b. July 27, 1827, d. 1892, m. Martha Wilkinson Hanna, 1 child, Fred A. Sawyer. Moses E. b. Sept. 14, 1824 d. 1901, associated for many years with his brother, James M. in the coal, lime and cement business at Factoryville. Was for many years one of Tioga County's best known Republicans. William A. b. Oct. 17, 1831, d. 1904, m. Jane Shoemaker of Barton, N. Y., 1 child, Anna, died in infancy. Rachel Ann b. April 13, 1934, died in infancy. James M. b. March 17, 1837, d. at Waverly, 1877, m. Mary Buck b. 1841, d. 1913. She was the daughter of Hon. Washington Buck of Chemung, N. Y.; children, Henry m. Dora He died at Albany, N. Y. Mary Elizabeth b. Sept. 28, 1840, m. Amasa Finch, 1 child, Mary E. Finch. Benjamin Sawyer was the son of Moses and Eleanor Holly Sawyer who resided near Goshen, Orange Co., N. Y. and grandson of Major James Sawyer and Elizabeth Bradner Sawyer. Major James Sawyer saw service in the

Revolutionary War and later became a member of the Goshen Orange County, Associated Exempts, thereby pledging to re-enter the service if needed. Benjamin Sawyer was also a descendant of the Holly family of Connecticut and Ameke Jans and Dominic Bogardus of New Amsterdam.

JOHNSTON (JOHNSON) LINE

Elizabeth (Johnston) Johnson Sawyer, wife of Benjamin Sawyer was the daughter of William and Rachel Millsbaugh Johnston. Johnson station on the Ontario and Western Railroad was named for her father. Shortly after his marriage he dropped the "t" from his name spelling it Johnson. His father, James Johnston, who married Mary Graham of Walkill, N. Y., was a Revolutionary soldier. Mrs. Sawyer's ancestors, Jacob Millsbaugh (also spelled Milsbach and Milsbach) and Jacob Bookstaver (also spelled Boochstaber) were Revolutionary soldiers. Another ancestor, George Graham served as a Lieutenant in the French & Indian War.

FLOYD FAMILY

....(1) Richard Floyd (.....-1700) & Susanna (1626-1706, came from Wales to Brookhaven, L. I., in 1656. He was one of the original 55 proprietors of Brookhaven.

(2) Their son—Richard (5-12-1665 to 2-28-1718) m. 9-10-1686, Margaret Nicoll (5-30-1662 to 2-1-1718) dau. of Col. Matthias Nicoll, first English secretary of New York Colony.

(3) Their youngest son, Nicoll, (1705-1752) m. 1730 Tabitha Smith (1704-1755). This couple had 9 children, 3 of whom were sons: (4-a) William (1734) "The Signer" of the Declaration of Independence. (4-b) Nicoll (1737). (4-c) Charles (2-4-1739 to 9-27-1774) m. 6-3-1761 Margaret, dau. of Judge John Thomas, their children:

(5-a) Gloriana (7-10-1762 to 11-22-1848) m. William Hopson.

(5-b) Thomas (8-18-1763 to 1828) m. Katherine Jones of Settauket.

(5-c) John (2-2-1764 to 4-17-1826) m. 1st Sarah Woodhull (9-9-1763 to 5-10-1778); m. 2d. Elizabeth Blydenburgh (1761 to 5-6-1812).

(5-d) Abigail (7-19-1767 to ?) m. William Post.

The above Thomas Floyd brought his family to this valley about 1802 taking up a large section of land along the Chemung River being a part of the grant given to his uncle, Gen. Thomas Thomas for his services in the Revolution.

He was generally known as "Squire Floyd" being a large land owner, a justice of the Peace and prominent in county affairs. His children:

(1) Catherine m. Elijah Shoemaker.

(2) Heathcote m. Lucy Tozer and later moved to Missouri.

(3) James Franklin started for California by water during the gold craze and never heard from.

(4) Nancy m. Treadway Kellogg moved to Pennsylvania.

(5) Harry Nicoll m. Elisabeth Beidelman, inherited a double share of his fathers estate and spent most of his life on it.

The only one of the children of Harry Nicoll Floyd to settle in Waverly was Hon. J. B. Floyd, (1838 to 1912).

Brought up on the farm in Chemung township he went from there when about 16 to Wyoming seminary where he spent several years. He was teaching near there when the Civil War broke out and it was with Pennsylvania troops that he made his two enlistments, first as First Lieutenant, second as Captain. It was during this period that he married Matilda H. Snyder of Scranton whom he brought to this village at the close of the war.

Mr. Floyd at first engaged in the mercantile business but having been seriously injured in the famous "Car's Rock" disaster of 1868 he took up the study of law on his recovery, and remained in active practice until a few years before his death.

He was active in village and county politics and at one period represented the county in the legislature.

FOOTE

Foote, Gilbert, farmer came from Conn. and settled near McLean, Tompkins Co., N. Y., m. Amanda, 4 children: Erastus; Heber, Episcopal minister; Charles H. moved to Ohio; Justin (2).

(2). Justin, comb manufacturer, lived at McLean m. Sarah A.,

dau. of Gilbert and Elizabeth (Fish) Edgecomb, children: Erastus d. at Oxford, Kansas, m. Ruth dau. of George King of town of Barton, no children; Gilbert (3); Hobart J., single; Sarah A. d. young.

(3) Gilbert, clerk Citizens Bk., Waverly, b. June 8, 1843, served in 147 Reg. N. Y. S. Vol., lost arm during Rebellion, m. Isadore W., dau. of William and Christiana (Larnard) Davis, 2 children: Christina b. Mar. 12, 1872, m. G. Edson Blizzard of Waverly, they have Esther; William J. d. 1872, age 5½ yrs.

GREEN

The Genealogical notes of H. L. Green of Chicago on American History, 1907, say:

There were three John Greens living the earliest days of the Colony. John of Newport, surgeon; John of Warwick and John of Quidnessitt. The latter was born in England 1606. In 1637 he was with Richard Smith the Indian trader at Quidnessitt in Naragansett Bay. He lived for some years with the Smith family. Here Roger Williams, the Quaker, who was banished from Mass. on account of his religious belief was a frequent visitor.

In 1637 John Green was the only white man save Smith in the Indian settlement of Quidnessitt. John now to be called the first of his line in America, was married about 1642 when about 36 years of age, to a young widow, Joan Beggarly who he probably married on one of his business trips to Mass.

History of Fairfield by Schenck, Vol. 1—Page 375, mentioned a John Green made a freeman, Oct. 9, 1662 who was an early settler of Fairfield, Conn. He ran a grist mill for the town a little above Thomas Sherwood's on Hill River. He sold his homestead at Fairfield in 1648, to Simon Hoyt and removed to Bankside where he took up a home lot of 10 acres. He was a large land holder in the town, sharing in all the land dividends. He died intestate about 1703 leaving a widow, Hannah, but the town records are silent as to his family. His son, John, appears to have inherited the most of his estate at Fairfield, Conn.

John, 2nd son of John Green, 1st, married daughter of Their children were John

and Hannah, bapt. at Fairfield Sept. 16, 1705 (Fairfield Par. Rec.).

Proof of connection with either of these John Green's has not to date been worked out. John of New Castie, or John Green according to the records on file at the surrogate's office in White Plains made a will in 1794 as follows: Book 1 Page 50, "Be it known to all men by their presents that, I, John Green of New Castle in the county of Westchester and State of New York, being of sound mind and memory and calling to mind the uncertainty of this life, do make this my last will and testament for the disposal of my worldly estate in name and form following:

Viz: 1st. I order after my decease all my funeral charges and just debts to be well and truly paid out of my estate by my executors hereafter mentioned. Secondly, I give unto my beloved wife, Amy Green, which room she shall choose in my house, one bed and furniture of the same, and as many of my household goods as she shall have occasion of and the interest of two hundred pounds during her life.

Also I give to my five sons, John, Samuel, Isiah, Jared and Oliver Green, the sum of five shillings each, the sum with what they have already had to be in full their legacies, to be paid them by my executors.

Also, I give to my daughter, Deborah Green, wife of Thomas Green or to her heirs, the sum of twenty pounds, the same with what I have already given her to be in full her legacy to be paid by my executors, one year after my decease.

Also, I give to my daughter, Mary Hopkins' daughter, Amy Haight, the sum of 20 pounds with what I have already given to my daughter, Mary Hopkins and what I now give to her daughter, Amy, to be in full her legacy to be paid by my executors, one year after my decease.

Also, I give to my daughter, Fannie Palmer, wife of John Palmer the sum of 72 pounds with what I have already given her, to be in full her legacy to be paid by my executors, one year after my decease.

Also, I give to my son, Israel Green and his heirs and assigns forever, all the rest of my estate, both real and personal.

Also, I nominate and appoint my two sons, Oliver and Israel Green, executors of my last will and testament. In witness, thereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal, this 9th day of the 6th month called June, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and ninety four (1794) signed, sealed and published and proposed by the said John Green as his last will and testament. In the presence of the subscribers John Green, Thomas Hawkhurst, Samuel Sands, Jr., Sarah Sands.

Westchester Co., L. S.

Be it remembered that on the 10th day of Jan. in the year of our Lord, 1798, personally appeared before me, Philip Pell, Surrogate of the said Co. of Westchester, Samuel Sands, Jr., of the town of Bedford in the County aforesaid, farmer, and solemnly, sincerely and truly declares and affirms that he did see John Green sign and seal the preceding written Indenture preparative to be the will of the said John Green."

John Green and his wife, Amy, must have settled in Westchester Co. sometime prior to 1744 and he was a large landholder there.

Their children are: John; Samuel; Isiah; Jared; Oliver; Israel; Deborah m. Thomas Green; Fannie m. John Palmer; Mary m. Thatcher Hopkins. Of the children of John Green and Amy his wife we have records of but two up to the present time, Samuel and Deborah.

The children of Samuel and his wife Ann are: John, Caleb and Israel.

The children of John Green, son of Samuel and his wife, Ann, Helen A. m. James Hyatt; Hester A. m.; Heceline m. Huldah Vriedenburg; Hannah m.; Harvey m. Emily Strang; Abigail m. William Turk; Gerrard C. m.; Howard m.

The children of Caleb, son of Samuel, 1st and his wife Sarah Conklin are: Stephen m. Catherine Brinkerhoff; John C. m. Elizabeth La Due; Ann Eliza m. Eli Tompkins; Samuel d. young; Samuel F. m. Octavia GaNun; Sarah Matilda, single; Jane Augusta m. Wm. Henry Carpenter.

Israel, son of Samuel 1st and his wife, Sarah. Their children were: Oliver, John P. and James. Children by 2nd wife, Patience

Bedell: Emma m. Samuel Lounsbury.

Caleb C. Green, son of Samuel F. and Octavia GaNun, married Elizabeth H.; their children: Harold H., Marion E., and George.

Edward S. Green, son of Samuel F. and Octavia GaNun married Julia Brady. They have one son, Clarence K., who married Eliza S. Hunt and have one son, Robert E. Green.

Scarf's History of Westchester—Vol. 2, page 483, gives a very good description of the Green homestead just west of the central part of the town of Somers. The property is now occupied by a Catholic Institution, the school of Agriculture.

Thomas Green, son of Caleb came from England and settled in Rhode Island; later he located in Westchester Co., town of New Castle, prior to 1770. He married Deborah, daughter of John Green and Amy, his wife. As far as known they were not related. Thomas Green was born in 1745. Deborah, his wife, was born 1752. Their children were: Isiah m.; Mary m. Saells; Sarah m. Palmer; Zilpha m. Higgins; Thomas, Jr., m.; John Hitt m. E. Merritt; Deborah m. Purdy; Elizabeth m. J. G. Merritt.

Thomas Green's will is on record at the Surrogate's office, White Plains, Book 1, page 50 in which he leaves legacies to his children.

John Hitt Green, son of Thomas and Deborah Green was named after the founder of the branch of Quakers called Hittites. John H. Green married Elizabeth Merritt, daughter of Gilbert Merritt and Sebe Carpenter which gives their descendants a line in the following families of Westchester and Connecticut: Merritts, Carpenters, Brundage, Marshall, Webb, Sherwood, Lyon, Hoyt, Ogden, Budd, Ferris and Seabrook. Their children are: Mariam m.; Wellington m.; John Palmer m. Lewis; Oliver m. McLean; Fannie m.; Thomas Jay m. McLean; Alvah H. m.;

Deborah L. m. Edwards; Elizabeth m. S. S. Paul.

John Palmer Green, son of John Hitt, married Esther Young Lewis, daughter of Leonard Lewis, who served in the Navy in the War of 1812.

John Palmer and son, Edward enlisted in Captain J. G. Gordon's Co. "D", 109th Regiment of New York Infantry Volunteers who were enrolled in the 9th day of August, 1862, to serve three years or during the War. He was discharged from the service of U. S. on July 9th, 1863 at Annapolis Junction, Md., by reason of Chronic Rheumatism. John Palmer and his wife, Esther Young Lewis, settled on West Broad St., Waverly, Tioga Co., about 1850. The children of John Palmer Green and Esther, his wife are: Edward L. born in Valhalla, N. Y.; Mary Francis born in Valhalla, N. Y.; Elizabeth; Fred; Willie; Annie; Harry C.

Edward L., son of John Palmer, m. Elizabeth Bixby. Their children were: Jesse W., Joseph and Leah.

Edward L. Green enlisted with his father in Co. "D", 109th Regiment of New York Volunteers who were enrolled on the 9th day of August, 1862. Purchased the Harris property on Broad street, June 1881 and the house and lot on Waverly street, 1885.

Jesse W. Green, son of Edward L., married Lucy Mills, daughter of Charles and Julia Blizzard Mills, and had Harold, Paul Leland and Donald Edwin.

Paul Leland, son of Jesse, married Virginia McCurdy. They settled in Cortland, N. Y., where he is instructor in Cortland high school, no issue.

Donald Edwin is still single. Joseph, son of Edward L. and Elizabeth Bixby Green, died in infancy. Leah, daughter of Edward L. and Elizabeth Bixby, married R. Talada and had issue, Stella Elizabeth. Stella was a graduate nurse of Packer hospital at Sayre in 1925.

Mary Frances, daughter of John Palmer Green married Dr. William Gerrard Gill, the son of

Thomas E. Gill, an early settler of Staten Island. Dr. Gill was a dentist being associated with Longnecker Bros. for many years in Brooklyn having established a private practice for himself about 20 years before he died. Their children: Harold Fuller died at nine years of age; Gerrard m. Katherine Deegan, no issue, d. in 1925; Alice M. d. at birth; Arnold E. m. Anna Anderson, daughter of William Anderson, they have one son, Normand and settled on Long Island.

Elizabeth, daughter of John P. Green and Esther Lewis Green, m. William Diedrick at Barton in 1868. William was the son of William Frederick and was born in Salzwedel, Germany, in 1846, enlisted in the Civil War Co. "C", 50, New York Engineers. Their children were: May M., Frederick W., Florence B., Lewis H., George R., Grace L., Raymond Herbert. May M. married Charles Sonnee and had one son, Harry. Frederick and Florence were carried off during an epidemic of diphtheria in 1878 at Sayre, where they lived at that time. Lewis Herman Diedrick married Lula Carrie Gilbert, daughter of Elliott and Louisa Pierce Gilbert. They had Arnold and Thelma. Arnold died of infantile paralysis. Thelma graduated from Waverly high school in 1932.

Geo. K. son of William Diedrick and Elizabeth Green Diedrick died in 1930.

Grace L. m. Ford Schutt, had daughter Elizabeth who m. Dr. Morris of Rochester.

Raymond Herbert, son of Elizabeth Green and William Diedrick, b. in 1891, m. Orpha Beck of Owego, N. Y. He attended Military School and qualified for physical instructor in Public schools in Pennsylvania. Their children are: Guinevere, Quentin, Beverly.

Fred Green, son of John Palmer and Esther Y. Lewis Green, married May Cortwright, had issue one son, William.

Harry C. Green, son of John Palmer and Esther Y. Lewis Green, graduated from N. Y. U.

Dental department in 1889, is a member of the Alumni and New York and Brooklyn Dental Societies, Sons of the Revolution in the State of New York, Society of Colonial Wars and Society of Old Brooklynites and others. He married Hortense Wagner, daughter of Arnold H. and Cecilia Gerrard Wagner. Hortense graduated from Adelphic College of Brooklyn in 1890, a member of the Alumnae, D. A. R., also D. R. and Daughters of 1812.

Oliver H. Green, son of John Hitt and Elizabeth Merritt Green, married Catherine MacLean. They settled in Dryden, N. Y., in the early days. Their children were: Mary A., Susan H., Charles E., Oliver Henry, Jr., Albert Newton, William M., A. Ferris.

His Civil War service, enlisted in 15th Cavalry, Sept. 15, 1862 for 3 years.

A. Ferris Green d. Nov. 13, 1857.

William M. and son Charles were drowned in 1897 in Pacific Ocean.

Mary A. Green, wife of Geo. Pease, d. in 1916 on Pease Island near Hope, Idaho.

Susan H. m. C. H. Geaman.

Albert Newton m. Mary Ryan, had issue, Harold, Bert and daughter..

Oliver Henry, Jr., d. 1916 at Howe, Indiana; m. (1), Katherine Kurtz, had William H. of Miami, Fla. and Eve who m. Ames Rolfe of Cortland; m. (2), Emily, living at Ft. Wayne.

Charles E. Green, son of Oliver H., Sr., and Catherine McLean Green, was b. in Dryden in 1848. He married Ida E. Vunk in 1871. Their children were: Mary L. Green d. Feb. 9, 1881; Katherine H. Green m. Earl Sandwich, issue one son, Charles Martin; Geo. Henry Green m. (1), Bessie Hutchinson, (2) Coli Markawitz; Harriett L. Green m. Leonard D. Howell of Dansville, N. Y.; Grace E. Green m. Ernest K. Butts, was killed in 1915; m. (2), Dr. Walter C. Buck of Dansville, N. Y.

Katherine, daughter of Charles E. and Ida Vunk Green, married Earl Sandwich b. Jan. 2, 1880, have one son, Charles Martin, b. May 13, 1905.

Harriett L. Green and Leonard D. Howell of Dansville, N. Y., m. Jan. 1904. Their children are Leonard L. Howell, Jr. and Doris Katherine.

Grace E. m. 2nd time Dr. Walter Clark Buck, a veterinary surgeon of Dansville, N. Y., no issue.

Thomas J. Green, son of John Hitt and Elizabeth Merritt Green, was born in the town of New Castle, Westchester Co., N. Y., Jan. 22, 1826 in his youth he settled in Moravia, Cayuta Co. in 1849. He married Althea MacLean, sister to his brother Oliver's wife, had issue: Ida M., Harriett, Emily, Louise, Merritt, Grace, Althea, always called Allie.

Ida never married. She died at the home on Aurora St.

Harriett Green married James D. Harris of Chestnut Ridge road, Moravia, in 1876. They had Charles E. and Lora. Charles m. Grace and had one son Lora m. Alfred Zimmerman and have one son and two daughters, settled in Wausau, Wisconsin.

Emily A. Green died in youth.

Louise Green, daughter of Thomas J. and Althea MacLean Green, married Fred Ames of Auburn and they had one daughter, Jessie who married Sidney. Louise died in Auburn about 1918.

Merritt Green, son of Thomas Jay and Althea MacLean Green, died single.

Grace M. Green, daughter of Thomas Jay and Althea MacLean Green married Harley Burdick of Saginaw, Michigan, who is a seed merchant of that city. They had Frank and Walter.

Frank Burdick served in the 324th Field Artillery Band, A. E. F. of the World War, served at Hess Woods and Argoyne in 1918. Frank married Freda and had one son Duane.

Walter Burdick married Elsa and had one daughter and son Tommy.

Althea (Allie), daughter of Thomas Jay and Althea Green, his wife, married Fred Sage and settled in Rochester, N. Y., and had James, Lucy, Lillian and Donald.

James Sage, son of Allie and Fred Sage, married Louise Mer-

ritt, daughter of Fred Merritt.

Lucy Sage married
Flack.

Lillian Sage married
Donald not married.

Fannie P. Green and Alvah H., son and daughter of John Hitt and Elizabeth his wife, we have no records.

Deborah L. Edmonds, daughter of John Hitt and Elizabeth Merritt Green, married Geo. Edmonds and were living in Nashua, Iowa, in 1883. Their children were Charles Henry b. 1857; Ella L. b. 1859, Libbie Gertrude b. 1874; Hattie May and Frankie who d. young.

Out of this family of five but one is living at the present time. Libbie Gertrude married Charles Tyler and is living some place in California. Charles died some years ago and his widow lives in Long Beach, California. Elizabeth Green, daughter of John Hitt and Elizabeth Merritt Green married S. S. Paul and settled in San Jose, California. They had no children and she died in 1914, the last of my father's brothers and sisters.

Compiled by: Harry C. Green,
D. D. S., 228 Cumberland St.,
Brooklyn, N. Y.

GORE

Gore. The earliest authentic record of the ancestry of the famous Wyoming Valley family of this name, is that of William (1) of Neuter Wollop, England, b. 1524, d. 1587, who had son, Obadiah (2), b. England, 1567, came to Roxbury, Mass., 1635. He had son John (3), b. England, 1593 and came to Roxbury with his father. He had sons John (4) and Samuel (5), probably other children, both of Roxbury.

(4). John had son John, who had no sons; Ebenezer (6), and Samuel (7).

(5). Samuel b. 1635 had son Samuel (8); John had no children; Obadiah of Boston.

(6). Ebenezer had son Ebenezer (9), of Roxbury; Elijah of Dudley, Mass.; John Childlers; Paul of Jamaica Plains.

(7). Samuel had son Jeremiah of Boston.

(8). Samuel of Norwich and Roxbury b. 1681, had son, Samuel (10) of Norwich and Volentown, Conn.; Moses who went to Nova Scotia; John d. single; Obadiah (11).

(9). Ebenezer of Roxbury had son Ebenezer of Roxbury, who had son Christopher of Boston, who had son T. A. of Boston who had son T. W. of Boston.

(10). Samuel of Norwich and Volentown, had son Amos of Halifax who had son Ebenezer of Iowa, who had son E. E.

(11). Obadiah, Sr., b. Norwich, Conn., 1714 had Obadiah, Jr., (12); Asa who had son, Asa Avery; George (13); Silas; John m. Elizabeth Ross;; Samuel (14); Daniel (15); Hannah (15½); Obadiah, Sr. a blacksmith came from Conn. to the Wyoming Valley, 1769 and was one of the first to use coal in his forge. He was in charge of a company in one of the forts during the battle. He m. Hannah Park of Norwich, Conn. They had three daughters, perhaps others, besides the sons mentioned above. I am unable to give all of their names, one m. John Murfee, one m. Timothy Pearce. Theresa m. Samuel Carey, a soldier of the revolution, had bro. Nathan and John, father's name Eleazer. Of this family George, Silas and Asa Gore, John Murfee and Timothy Pearce were killed in the battle of July 3rd.

(12). Obadiah, Jr., later known as Judge, b. Norwich, Conn., Apr. 7, 1744, d. in Sheshequin, Pa., Apr. 24, 1829. At the time of the battle of Wyoming, he was on duty in Washington's army, m. Ann Avery, B. Norwich, Conn., Dec. 8, 1844, d. Apr. 24, 1829. moved to Sheshequin, 1784, where they spent the remainder of their days, buried on their farm, now (1912) known as the Culver farm. Children: Avery (16); Wealthy Ann m. Col. John Spaulding, see Spaulding gen.; Hannah b. Sept. 18, 1769, d. Apr. 6, 1855, m. Elisha Durkee, lived in Cayuta Co., N. Y. One of their descendants is Lillian, wife of Lawyer Herbert M. Lovell of Elmira; Anna m. John Shepard, see Shepard; Sally b. Sept. 22, 1774, d. Mar. 23,

1813 m. Isaac Cash of Sheshequin, they had Isaac, David, Sally, others; one m. Lockwood, another m. Kendall.

(14). Samuel b. May 24, 1761, d. May 2, 1834, Rev. soldier m. Sarah Brokaw, b. Apr. 10, 1764, d. Nov. 17, 1845, migrated to Sheshequin with his bro. Obadiah 1784, purchased farm now (1912) owned by D. W. Chaffee, buried in Sheshequin. Children: Samuel Kennedy (17); Silas (18); Sally M. (19); Abraham Brokaw (20); Judith H. (21); Elias Minier (22); Nellie V. m. (1) children Mary m. Reuben Tompkins, Sally m. moved to New York State.

(15). Daniel b. Norwich, Conn., Mar. 13, 1746. a Lieutenant on the memorable July 3, 1778, and barely escaped with his life, wounded in arm. Had son, George (23).

(15½). Hannah b. 1751 d. Owego, N. Y., Oct. 5, 1821, m. (1) Timothy Pierce, a Lieutenant in Washington's army, who traveled all of the night previous and joined in the battle of Wyoming where he was killed. They had two daughters. Clarrisa b. Wyoming, Oct. 11, 1774, d. Jan. 26, 1805, m. about 1796 White had Edwin. Polly, Timothy Pierce and John P.; Polly b. Wyoming Dec. 14, 1776, she d. at Owego, single 1815, see Early Owego p. 56; Hannah m. (2) Mar. 12, 1788 Thomas Duane of Kingston, Pa., who moved to Owego, N. Y., in 1800 where he became one of the first merchants of that place, b. 1759, d. Owego, Oct. 14, 1821. They had 3 children: Henry W. known as Harry, b. Aug. 17, 1789, d. Owego, May 21, 1816, single; Harriet b. May 19, 1792, d. Oct. 7, 1818. m. Caleb Leach, Jr. They had Harry, single, buried at sea; Marv m. Lucius Truman of Owego; Harriet m. George S. Leonard of Owego. She d. Jan. 1, 1874; Timothy Pierce Duane b. Sept. 11, 1794, d. South Owego, Aug. 11, 1872, farmer, m. Oct. 20, 1822, Laura, dau. of Aaron Steele. She d. Oct. 13, 1875. They had 6 children: Mary P.; Emily and Burr single; Hannah m. William June; Rebecca m. Jerome B. Richardson; John.

(16) Avery b. Jan. 10, 1765 d. July 30, 1847, farmer and postmaster in Sheshequin, m. Cousin Lucy, dau. of Silas Gore d. Mar. 23. 1866, age 93 yrs. Children: Alfred d. young; Calista m. cousin Samuel Kennedy Gore; Matilda m. Guy Kinney; Wealthy Ann m. Byron Kingsbury; Harry m. Elizabeth Ellis; Edwin d. single, age 33; Obadiah (24); Ralph (25); Silas P. (26); Charles m. Ann Eliza Ballinger; George C. (27).

(17) Samuel Kennedy b. Dec. 4, 1768, d. July 9, 1840, m. Cousin Calista Gore, children: Alfred, single; Daniel m. Merrill; Clinton m. Sarah Gregory; Calista m. Chester Merrill; Matilda m. Daniel Struble.

(18) Silas lived at North Rome, Pa., b. 1788 d. Apr. 29, 1856 m. Catherine dau. of William Elliott of Rome, Pa., children: Samuel killed at battle of Fredericksburg; John d. on march in South Carolina; Silas, Jr., killed at Gettysburg, age 34 yrs; Hollis also in army, blacksmith, state of Washington; one son in Confederate Army; William, blacksmith, d. in western Pa.

(20) Abraham Brokaw, b. Aug. 6, 1794, d. Sept. 5, 1840, m. Sarah dau. of Alexander Kennedy b. May 18, 1794, d. Dec. 15, 1875, children: Harriett N. b. Nov. 27, 1818, d. Aug. 28, 1868 m. Wm. J. Lent; Fanny W. b. Apr. 9, 1819, d. Feb. 11, 1895, m. Wm. E. Bull of Pond Hill, Bradford Co., Pa.; Abraham b. July 31, 1822, lived on Samuel Gore farm, Sheshequin; Comfort C. b. July 20, 1825, m. (1), had son, m. (2), Eliza Ann Lucky; Polly b. June 7, 1830 m. Horace B. Chaffee; Lucy Ann b. Aug. 8, 1832 m. Bowen Chaffee.

(21) Judith H. m., children: Sylvester; Sarah m. Methodist minister; Samuel m. (1) Amanda Morley, m. (2), Lodema Van Sice; Mary, single; Daniel b. Sept. 16, 1834; Lorenzo Dow m. Swain lives near Minneapolis, Minn.

(23) George m. (1) Polly Larnid who d: 1813 age 33 yrs., buried near Port Bowkley Colliery on the road from Wilkes-Barre to Pittston, now covered by Cullum pile. He moved to Illinois in 1824,

children: Minerva m. Hiram Stark; Daniel lived and d. in Wyoming; Isaiah (28); Larned (29); Joel Rogers (30); Silas (31).

(24) Obadiah b. Oct. 9, 1809 d. Oct. 10, 1893, farmer and merchant at Sheshequin, m. Matilda Shaw, children: William H. H. (32); Mortimer and Charles d. in infancy; Daniel Webster (33); Benjamin O. (34); Viola and Marion d. in infancy; Adolph K. (35).

(25) Ralph m. Jane Eggest, lived at Sheshequin, children: Avery d. single; Lucy (36); one son lives on Pacific Coast; Mahlon (37); Ernest W. and Russell live in or near Boston; Robert d. in infancy; Milaany d. young; Charles lives on homestead.

(26) Silas P. lived at Sheshequin, m. Rebecca Spaulding, children: James d. young; Fred m. (1) Sarah Gibson, had Geneva d. single, m. (2), Mary d. young; Anna m. Henry Rockwell of Towanda, they have Helen, Fred and George, all single.

(27) George C. m. (1) Abigail Bull, children: Oscar, single; Charles d. young; m. (2), Milling Gooding; m. (3), Charlotte Tripp, 4 children: Frank single, lives in Duluth, Minn.; Elizabeth m. Edwin Smith, lives Williamsport, Pa., has two sons Burt and John; m. (4) Emily Atkins of Speedville, N. Y., no children.

(28) Isaiah moved to Calhoun Co., Mich., later to South Dakota, thence to Boone, Iowa where he d. 9 children: Almon d. in Nebraska; Minerva m. her cousin, John Gore, d. at Fremont, Indiana; Mary m. A. G. Daily, lived at Detroit or Toledo; Eliza m. A. E. Taylor, had son and dau.; George lived at Battle Creek, Mich., had four or five children; Carrie lives in Salt Lake City; James H. lives at Sturgis, South Dakota; Ervin lives Des Moines, Iowa; Ida d. at Marcus, Iowa.

(29) Larned moved to Calhoun Co., Mich., had 4 children: Albert (38); Malon (39); Ella d. in childhood; Emma C. (40).

(30) Dr. Joel Rogers b. Mar. 31, 1811, h. Chicago, Feb. 24, 1900, m. (1), Sarah A. Fuller of Peeks-

kill, N. Y. and lived for a time at Auburn, N. Y., served as surgeon in the army during the rebellion, after which he resided in Chicago, m. (2), Marie Louise Elmer of Chicago, no children.

(31) Silas moved to Ohio, children: two dau. d. in childhood; Polly m. D. Hathaway, had several children; Minerva m. McCartney, lived Angola, Ind., three children; John m. Minerva Gore, no children; George lives in Ohio; William lived at Angola, Ind.

(32) Major William H. H. b. Sept. 1835, served in 6 Pa. Reserves, a life long resident of Athens, m. Cynthia M. Farnham, b. Mar. 16, 1837, d. June 16, 1913. Two children: Harry m. Harriet Rogers of Towanda Pa., they have son, Harrison Rogers; Eliza m. Manning L. Kilmer, has son, Stanley.

(33) Daniel Webster m. (1), Mary Coolbaugh of Asylum, had son Webster, m. (2), Widow Margaret (Graves) Green.

(34) Benjamin O., m. Jennie, lives at Rochester, have Elsworth and Helene.

(35) Adolph K., decorator of Waverly, b. July 2, 1854, m. Sept. 20, 1882, Alice S. Bennett of Waverly, one son, Dr. Morris Elting, b. Dec. 25, 1883, m. Nettie, dau. of William Swain of Waverly.

(36) Lucy m. Lloyd Fish of Sheshegan, children: Nellie m. John Childs, they have three children: Ida Fish m. Wells lives in Des Moines, have children; George Fish m. Sarah Miner, lives in Corning, N. Y., have children.

(37) Mahlon m. Theresa Shaw, children: Josephine; Lewis m. Bessie McDonald, they have Katherine, Robert and He'en.

(38) Albert lives at El Paso, Texas; children: Ella I. m. C. H. Barnes, lives at Battle Creek, Mich., have one son; Philip S. and Lola live at Battle Creek, Mich.; Bertha m., lives Burlington, Mich.

(39) Mahlon a respected citizen of Orlando, Florida, where he has resided thirty-five years, Real estate owner, twice m., has dau. by 1st. wife m. O. S. Robinson lives in Orlando, no children.

(40) Emma C. m. Long,

no children, d. and buried beside her father and sister at Le Roy, Mich.

GRAFFT

Grafft, (Isaac H.) was b. in Lancaster, Pa., 1809 d. 1859. He moved to N. Y. City and conducted a restaurant at Broad and South sts. for several years, moved to town of Barton in 1842 where he remained until his death. He m. Annie Hummell, d. 1873. They had son George H., farmer, b. in N. Y. City, Jan. 15, 1840, purchased a farm on Talmadge Hill in 1860. Late in life he moved to East Waverly where he d. about 1910; m. (1) Myra Bonnell, children: Anna, teacher m. second wife of Charles H. Wilbur, farmer; Rose m. Edwin H. Vanatta, druggist, had Virginia; Jennie m. Frank Hathaway, m. (2), Stella Philips, had Margaret and Edwin.

HALLETT

The Halletts came from Normandy, a province in the north of France to England with Charles the 6th, during the Crusades. Harry Hallett, a soldier of fortune was knighted by him at that time.

(1) Andrew Hallett, the emigrant, came from Dorchester, England to Mass., 1635, d. in Yarmouth, m. Mary in England, children: Andrew, Jr. (2), Bathsheba; Samuel d. 1650 John b. in England; Hannah; Josias and Joseph b. in Barnstable.

(2) Andrew, Jr., b. 1615, d. 1684, m. Anne Bessee, children: Johnathan (3); John (4); Dorcas; Mehitable; Ruhamah; Abigail.

(3) Jonathan b. 1647, d. 1717 m. 1683, Abigail Dexter, children: Timothy (5); Deacon Jonathan (6).

(4) John b. Dec. 11, 1650, m. 1681, Mary Howes, children: Joseph (7); Seth (8).

(5) Timothy had Joshua and Isaac.

(6) Dea. Jonathan b. 1693, d. 1783, m. 1719, Deane Howe, had Jonathan (9) and Sarah.

(7) Joseph m. 1722, Abigail, had Joseph, (10), 1725.

(8) Seth b. 1699, m. 1729,

Mary Taylor, had Dea. Joseph b. 1736; Rowland Mary and others.

(9) Jonathan b. 1723, d. 1814, m. 1745, Thankful Crowell. had Jonathan b. 1751.

(10) Joseph, b. 1723, m. 1745, Mary Joyce.

(11) Dea. Joseph b. 1736, d. 1809, m. Thankful Baxter had Joseph (12); Richard; Hannah; Desire; Jane.

(12) Joseph, the earliest known ancestor of this line was born in Mass. He m. Betsy 11 children: Joseph (13); Thomas; Charles; Richard; William; Polly; Phebe; Betsy; Lydia (14); Hannah m. Tyler, had son, Augustus, a deaf mute.

(13) Joseph b. Aug. 24, 1774, d. May 9, 1838 learned the carpenter trade. He resided at White Plains, Westchester Co., N. Y. until 1805 when he removed to 233 Church St., N. Y. City. later living in Lispenard St. He was carpenter's mate on the U. S. Flagship Essex during the War of 1812. In 1828 he purchased 50 acres in Circleville, Orange Co., N. Y., and moved there. He sold this farm in 1833 and moved to what is now Waverly and purchased 100 acres of land from Valentine Hill on Walker road, now Chemung St. for \$1100. He resided and died in the house, since remodelled north-west cor. of Chemung and Fulton St. He m. July 11, 1802 Mary Hatfield b. July 10, 1768, d. Feb. 28, 1851, second child and only dau. of Abraham Hatfield and Anne Fowler. They had 5 children: Abraham Hatfield b. July 8, 1803, lived one day; Edward B. b. Feb. 18, 1805, d. Feb. 13, 1810; Gilbert Hatfield (15); Joseph Edward (16); Mary Ann P. adopted dau., b. Feb. 18, 1817, d. May 17, 1876. m. Apr. 3, 1834, John J. Horton.

(14) Lydia b. Nov. 26, 1783, d. 1872. m. in Orange Co., N. Y., Jan. 14, 1796. David Mandeville, d. Apr. 26, 1859, age 83 yrs. 2 mo. 27 ds., lived in Waverly, buried in Forrest Home Cem.

(15) Gilbert Hatfield b. June 4, 1807, d. Aug. 5, 1883, m. 1828, children: Elizabeth A. d. Aug. 3, 1850, age 19 yrs. 8 mo. 6 ds; Adah b. Dec. 20, 1851, d. Aug. 15, 1853,

cle Joe, a carpenter by trade was buried in East Waverly. He moved to Chicago in 1854 after living about 20 years in Waverly.

(16) Joseph E., known as Uncle Joe, a carpenter by trade was b. 233 Church St., New York City, Oct. 17, 1810, d. Oct. 25, 1891, m. Dec. 6, 1832, Mary A. second child and eldest dau. of James Houston, Jr. and Sarah Stitt b. at Circleville, Orange Co., N. Y., June 10, 1810, d. Sept. 7, 1894, buried Forrest Home Cem. She was a cousin of Gen. Sam Houston. In 1833 they drove to the wilds where the present village of Waverly is, where they spent the remainder of their days, except one year in Circleville. In 1841 he built the house, 207 Chemung St., where he d. 8 children: Sarah Jane (17); Mary Elizabeth (18); Abram Hatfield (19); Josephine (20); Joseph Houston b. Nov. 10, 1844, d. Apr. 22, 1846; Ann Ophelia b. Jan. 25, 1848, d. Aug. 25, 1849; Edward Kossuth b. Aug. 21, 1850, Mar. 29, 1852; Frances Alida (21).

(17) Sarah Jane b. July 3, 1834, m. Mar. 18, 1856, Alonzo E. Miller of Waverly, had son, Fred, drayman in Patterson, m. has family.

(18) Mary Elizabeth known to all her friends as Lee, b. Oct. 9, 1826, d. at Passaic, N. J., Mar. 5, 1873, m. Nov. 24, 1869, William E. Knight, 2 sons Arthur H. b. at Waverly, March 1871, d. at Leesburg, Va., July 22, 1871; William Lee. b. at Passaic, Mar. 5, 1873, d. at Chatanooga, Tenn., Feb. 17, 1902. Wm. E. Knight, m. (2), Pratt teacher of Waverly, had son lives in Tennessee, m. (3) widow of John Pembleton now (1913) lives in Tioga Center.

(19) Abram Hatfield, merchant of Waverly, b. Apr. 13, 1839, m. Sept. 11, 1862, Phebe Etta, dau. of Squire Whitaker of Waverly; 3 children; Flora m. Edmond H., son of Guy M. and Emily Tozer, live in Athens; Mabel 2nd wife of Mercur Parks; Harry m. Carrie Woodruff, had Harold, Lynn and another boy.

(20) Josephine, teacher, b. Dec. 8, 1842, Charles Frederick Spencer, a merchant of Waverly; 3 children: Mary Lee d. young;

Josephine b. Sept. 10, 1871, d. Jan. 31, 1910, m. George L. Slawson of N. Y. City, had Spencer and Clark; Dr. F. Hallett Spencer of Waverly, m. Cecil, dau. of Moses Curier of Almont, Mich.

(21) Frances Alida b. July 22, 1855, m. Oct. 14, 1879, Jonathan T. Robertson of Patterson, N. J., had Nellie, stenographer; Francis, teacher in Patterson; Hallett and others.

HARDING

Richard Harding b. in England, was in Braintree when his son, Stephen was born in 1623.

Capt. Abraham Harding (1720-1806) served in and as Second Lieut. in Col. Wm. Allison's Regiment of N. Y. Militia having been commissioned by the Provincial Congress on Dec. 1, 1775. Was appointed Captain and later Second Major of his regiment.

(9) Richard Harding b. about 1850 m. before 1630.

(8) Stephen Harding (1623-2-28-1698, m. Bridget Estance (d. after April 1693)

(7) Abraham Harding b. Nov. 23, 1694 m. Deborah Bartlett.

(6) Capt. Stephen Harding b. 1631 m. Sara Knight b. Dec. 1, 1733.

(5) Capt. Abraham Harding b. June 14, 1720 d. 1806 m. Anna Dolson, d. 1806.

(4) Oliver Harding b. 1756, d. April 8, 1833, m. Chloe Jones b. 1760, d. July 5, 1850.

This line of the Harding family, sometimes spelled Harden or Hardin, came from England and at an early period were located at Toland, Conn. and tradition informs us that several of the family moved to Arcadia, Nova Scotia, later moving to Orange Co., N. Y., previous to the Revolution.

(1) Reuben Harding b. Apr. 17, 1736, d. Apr. 9, 1868, m. Elizabeth d. Apr. 7, 1352, and came from Ninisink, Orange Co., N. Y., 1831 and settled on a farm on Talmadge Hill where he spent the remainder of his days. Buried in East Waverly Cemetery, 8 children: Tavan K. (2); William P. (3); James E. (4); Ira (5); John (6); Benjamin (7); Lydia (8); Fanny Jane (9).

(2) Tavan K. Harding, farmer, Talmadge Hill, b. Aug. 22, 1813, d. May 3, 1847, m. Clarissa d. May 20, 1842, age 26 yrs. 7 mo. both buried East Waverly Cem., 2 children: Jefferson d. Apr. 15, 1842 age. 1 Mo. 12 ds.; Emeline m. Charles Brink, had 8 children: Jefferson; Clara; Elizabeth; Coe; Archie; Iva; Myrtie; Alice.

(3) William P. Harding, b. Feb. 1820, d. Sept. 16, 1847, single, buried East Waverly.

(4) James Elliot Harding, farmer Talmadge Hill, m. Susannah Adams, 6 children: James B. (10); Martha d. young; Amos (11); George (12); Samuel P. (13); Benjamin (14).

(5) Ira Harding, farmer, Talmadge Hill, buried East Waverly, b. 1822, d. 1877, m. Cynthia F. Hullett, b. 1825, d. 1903, Amelia d. young; Ellas A. d. single; William P. (15); Emma J. m. Samuel Decker, had Frederick, m. 2, Judson Mead, no children; Charles H. single.

(6) John Harding, farmer, Straw Hill, d. Feb. 20, 1886, 60 yrs. 9 mo. buried Barton Cem. m. Nancy, dau. of Ezekiel Swartwood d. Mar. 3, 1910, age 77 yrs., 4 mo., Children: Amelia H., wife of Rev. F. P. Doty; Frank W., grocery, Waverly, m. Ella, dau. of Zalmon Barden.

(7) Benjamin Harding, farmer, Talmadge Hill, b. 1827, d. 1900, buried Glenwood Cem., m. Elizabeth Adams, sister of Susannah, b. 1827, d. 1879, had Martha E. b. 1856, d. 1898, sing'e; Hugh m. Lapette Johnson d. in south.

(8) Lydia Harding lived Straw Hill m. William Swartwood, 2 children: Dau. d. young; Dar'as.

(9) Jane Harding m. Peter Van Atta, see Van Atta.

(10) James B. Harding, school teacher m. Elizabeth Dubois, 3 children: Hall; Leora; son, Louis; Earl; Nolan; Herman; Arthur; daughter.

(11) Amos, lived Talmadge Hill, m. Iva Sliter, 2 children: boy d. young; Carol m. Herman Kline.

(12) George, lived Talmadge Hill m. Mary, dau. of Azel Knapp, 2 children: Florence m. Ira Brink;

Hattie S.

(13) Samuel T. Harding, Baptist minister, m. (1) Cora Parks, 2 children; m. (2)

(14) Benjamin Harding, clerk, Waverly, m.

(15) William P. Harding, farmer, Medina, N. Y., m. (1) Adah Hunt, had sons Victor, minister; m. (2)

(1) James N. Harding, son of Charles, probably brother of Heuben, came from Montgomery, Orange County, N. Y., in 1833, and settled on Talmadge Hill, m. Susan Tenney, had 5 children, Gilbert (3); Horace (4); Clara (5); Charles E. (6) and Cornelius N. (7)

(3) Gilbert d. single.

(4) Horace T., farmer, later speculator, Waverly, where he died. m. Elizabeth, dau. of Jacob Swain of Chemung, 8 children; C. Willis killed at Hornellsville, m. Nellie Burt, had Grace m. Geo. Fletcher; Ethel; Theodore of Waverly, m. Nettie, dau. of George Edgecomb, had Marion, m. Wm. Bouton, Charles E. m. Julia E., dau. of Galahel Bowdish of Montgomery Co., N. Y., had four children: James O.; Robert E., Charles L.; George A.; Fred m. Gertrude lives Elmira; Burt, single; Ella b. Oct. 7, 1878, m. Harry McCraney, lives Sayre, Pa.; Mamie; Arthur.

(5) Clara (Clarissa) m. Theodore Mullock, see Mullock.

(6) Charles E. Harding, carpenter, Waverly, d. Oct. 1918, m. Julia Bowdish, children: Orin J. m. Jessie Andre, had Lyndal, m. Roy Allen; Charlotte, single; Frances, single; Charles L. m. Edna Hedges; George A. shoe dealer, Susquehanna, Pa. m. May Sexton Campbell, no children.

(7) Cornelius N. Harding, b. 1842, d. Apr. 1909, known as Col., farmer, Talmadge Hill, d. Waverly, m. Christiana, dau. of Benj. Minnick, children: Ura E. b. Nov. 29, 1867, grocer, Waverly m. Lulu Maria, dau. of Wesley W. and Caroline (Smith) Shay, b. April 17, 1875, have Ellsworth Shay, b. Dec. 22, 1909; Anna b. 1878 m. Fred Beekman of Waverly; Burr

Davis b. 1882, m. Anna Marsh, have Charlotte.

HANNA

(1) Hanna (John) b. in Scotland 1744, d. in Ellistown, 1845, buried in Emory Chapel Cem. John had bro. William who settled on the Chemung, and had dau. Polly who m. Worthington, a lawyer in Syracuse. John also had bro. Alexander who was married and George single; tradition informs us that some of the brother's descendants resided at Bath, N. Y. John came to America when a mere lad, working his way over, landed at Phila. and first settled in eastern Pa., served as a soldier in the Rev., later became a distiller at McCulloch Mills, Pa., where he amassed quite a property, but eventually lost all due to depreciation in value of Continental currency. He m. Margaret McCullum. Some say Margaret's name was McCulloch who with his wife and five children, Margaret being the oldest, came to Pa. from Scotland. The mother died on the way over and was buried at Sea. After m. Margaret, and with his little all, came up the Susquehanna and settled first at the mouth of Ellis Creek in 1794; later he exchanged this property with Ebenezer Ell's, near Emory Chapel, where they spent the remainder of their days, among their children. Margaret was b. in Scotland in 1789 d. 1839. Children: John, Jr. (2); Jane (3); Nancy (4); William (5); Margaret (6); Elizabeth (7); George W. (8); Sally, (9); Martha, (10).

(2) John Jr. d. Sept. 3, 18'9, age 64 m. Deborah, dau. of John Hyatt, a Rev. soldier; she d. May 12, 1875, age 76 yrs., 4 children: Mary (11); Sally (12); Julia (13); Ira (14). After John Jr., death she m. Captain David Fleming.

(3) Jane d. June 25, 1829, m. Joseph Swain of Chemung, see Swain.

(4) Nancy d. May 10, 1876, age 80 yrs. m. John Swartwood, b. May 2, 1807, d. Feb. 8, 1869, 4

children: Seeley P. (15); Eliza (16); Linda (17); Martha (18), known at Aunt Polly.

(5) William d. Nov. 2, 1836, age 75 yrs. 3 mo. 12 ds., m. (1), Nancy Sanders, children: Selah (19); Martha Eliza (20); Sally (21); Charlotte (22); Jane (23); John (24); William m. (2), Jane Raymond of Ellistown. She d. Oct. 27, 1881, age 68 yr. children: William, Jr. and Edward d. young; Estella (25); George I. (26); Adelbert d. Sept. 28, 1880, age 31 yr. 16 da. m. Sarah Emory of Burdette, N. Y., no children; Frederick m. Mary Mills; Maud (27).

(6) Margaret m. Elisha A. Hill, see Hill.

(7) Elizabeth known as Betsey, m. Lewis Mills, see Mills.

(8) George W. d. June 6, 1878, age 79 yr., m. Catharine Wentz of Binghamton, who d. July 9, 1876, age 76 yr., children: Julia m. Leander Walker, see Walker; Ambrosia m. Thaddeus Walker, see Walker; Martha m. Charles Sawyer, see Sawyer; Amelia m. Lyman Buck, see Buck; Charles Gideon (28); Quigg (29); Katherine m. Joseph Emmett Holbert, see Holbert.

(9) Sally m. Squire Whitaker, see Whitaker.

(10) Martha m. Joseph Wilkinson, see Wilkinson.

(11) Mary m. William F. Ellis, see Ellis.

(12) Sally m. David C. Lyons of Wisconsin. His first wife was Harriet Ellis. Children: Deborah m. White, had four sons, one dau.; George Lyons m. Ann Lyons, sister of Nelson Lyons of Waverly, lived in Fondulac, Wis., had son Ransom, m. lives in Wis., Purd Lyons m. lives in Wis.; Wm. Lyons m. Marietta Phelps, lives in Wis. has several children.

(13) Julia m. D. P. Horton of Owego, 4 children: John D. single; Charles m. Amanda Krum of Candor, no children; Jane m. Dr. Sprague of Owego, no children; Kittie m. Dexter.

(14) Ira b. 1820, d. 1907, m. Maria Park d. Dec. 28, 1881, age 56 yrs. 6 mo., 6 children: Elizabeth m. James Duff of Barton, no children, m. John Merritt, live in

Waverly, had Lena live in Elmira, no children; Orin Merritt m. Julia Whitaker of Waverly, live in Waverly, no children; Rose Merritt, single, d. 1911, Ralph Merritt m. Flossie of Litchfield, live in Elmira; Ida single, live in Waverly; Charles Fred m. Harriet Crotsley son, Lewis; Celia m. lives in Dubois, Pa.; Homer.

(15) Seely P. Swartwood b. May 2, 1807 d. Feb. 8, 1869, m. Sally Seymour, 8 children: Louise m. James P. Wright, lived at Catawissa, had son Pierce d. single, in California; Nancy m. Samuel Bogart, no children; Lodeska m. Silas Ellis, had sons, Sela m. Hedges and Ward m. lives in Penn Yan; Diantha m. Wm. Yetter, lives in Catawissa, Pa. and had Harriet and Harry; Sarah m. Abram Partridge and had Nettie m. Wm. Rhawn and has Harry, James and Heister, lawyer in Catawissa. Alice (Partridge) m. Wm. Gillan of Waverly, had twin daughters, Myrtie and Gertie. Myrtie m. Geo. Swartwood, Gertie m. Fred Bullman and has daughters, Gertrude, Ruth and Phyllis; John P. m. Lou Perry of Smithboro and had Florence m. Arthur Casterline, several children; Jane m. Harrison Barden of Barton, had Gertrude m. Dobell of Sayre; Harriet d. young.

(21) Sally m. John Shackleton of Waverly, had dau. Emma m. Charles Laine of East Waverly, and they have Beatrice m. Charles Merrill and Gladys m. John Harper.

(22) Charlotte b. Nov. 28, 1829 d. Nov. 1, 1876, m. James Partridge, b. Aug. 22, 1821, d. Dec. 11, 1911, lived in Waverly, 3 children: William m. in California, no children; Frederick b. May 1, 1857, d. Jan 13, 1862; Kate m. (1), Isaac Case, m. (2), Charles Price of Elmira and has son Raymond who married Elizabeth Case of New York and have dau. Jean.

(23) Jane m. Mathias H. Holtenback of Barton, children: Estelle m. Ezra Cary, have son; Dr. William Cary of New York; Nellie m. William Barden of Waverly; Jessie Gertrude m. Ernest Elston and has son Ronald who married Pike of Waverly.

(24) John d. May 11, 1875, age 81 yr. m. Elizabeth Mundy of Barton, had three children: Eva m. Mead of Elmira; Frank m. Hattie Kirkendall of Smithboro, have Nellie and John; William d. Sept. 13, 1835, age 1 yr. 2 mo.

(25) Estella b. Mar. 17, d. m. Thaddeus W. Ellis (See Ellis).

(26) George I., farmer of Ellistown, m. Estella Catlin, 2 children: Earl m. Millie Case of Hillsdale, Mich., where they live and have 2 boys; George m. Mildred King.

(27) Maud m. Arthur Fitch of Lonoke, Arkansas, 3 children: Grace m. Edson A. Tilton of Waverly; George d. young; Jennie m. James Swain and have sons, James and Wayne and dau. Myra, Emmet d. July 26, 1861, age 7 yrs.

(28) Gideon m. Harriet Ellis, 2 children: Lora m. Lewis Mills of Waverly and live in Buffalo; Joseph m. Myra Brink of Elmira and have Frances and Myra.

(29) Quigg m. Sarah Sanders, 3 children: Lora m. (1) Will, Tracy, m. (2), Delbert Wood, lives in Binghamton, no children; George E. m. Jennie Zimmer, have dau. Ruth; May m. Andrew Harsh.

HARRIS

Harris (Daniel Nathaniel) b. in Virgil, N. Y., Jan, 1808, d. June 12, 1871, m. at Speedville, N. Y., Dec. 20, 1835, Emeline F. Olney of Caroline, Tompkins Co., N. Y., b. Nov. 22, 1818, d. June 2, 1900, buried Forest Home Cem. Mr. Harris was a jeweler by trade and worked in Athens and Waverly for many years. 5 children: Elisha T., b. Sept. 25, 1836, d. unmarried, Aug. 28, 1889; Perses J. b. Oct. 13, 1847, unmarried; Sarah E.; George R., Corp. Co. D 109, N. Y. Vol. b. Oct. 10, 1839, d. Apr. 25, 1889, m. Emma O. Morgan of Athens, d. Jan. 16, 1867, age 22 yrs. 8 mo. 25 days, had William T. employee in post office, Waverly, b. Aug. 9, 1866, m. Sept. 6, 1893, Reva Payne of Owego, milliner, no children; Jennie M. b. Nov. 5, 1863, m. Mar. 31, 1886, Edward C. Miller of Waverly, have Charlotte O., b. June 27, 1892; Sarah E. b. Oct. 10, 1845, m. Jan. 23, 1867, Gabriel P. Doane, a car-

penter of Waverly, had Rosanna M. and Percy A. d. young.

HAYDEN

Hayden (Luke) was a direct descendant of William, the emigrant who came from England and settled in Dorchester, Mass. in 1630. Luke m. Ruth Humphrey and resided in Colesbrook, Conn. They had son, Sidney b. at Colesbrook, Mar. 1, 1813, d. at Sayre, Pa., Apr. 4, 1890. He owned large farm now covered by the village of Sayre; the old brick farmhouse remains in a perfect state of preservation, cor. Keystone Ave. and Chemung St., occupied by his son, Albert Sidney (11), m. Florilla E. Miller of Torrington. They had 5 children: Julius (2); Sidney, Jr. (3); Charles (4); Bert (5); Ruth.

(2) Julius b. Sept. 13, 1838, d. Sept. 23, 1894, m. Matilda E. Whitaker, had son, Bert W., 34 Reg. U. S. Vol, d. in Philippines, Feb. 16, 1900, age 25 years 4 mo.

(3) Sidney, Jr., m. Mary Walker of Missouri, had son, Charles, m., has Helen, Frances.

(4) Charles m. Lorina Gardner, Mar. 17, 1874, 4 children: Philip; Ruth; John; Mary.

(5) Bert, division freight agent, L. V. R. R. b. Mar. 1844, m. Ruth E., dau. of John and Mary Lester of Conklin, Broome Co., N. Y.; 2 children: Paul Lester b. Dec. 22, 1879, m. Helen Myer of Athens; Robert b. Feb. 22, 1837.

HEMSTREET

Hemstreet (Philip), a Rev. Sol., was of Dutch descent, his ancestors having come to America from Holland and like most Dutch names peculiarly spelled. This name was originally spelled Haamstraot, then Haamstreet, then as now spelled. At the time of the Revolution, Philip lived near Half Moon, Saratoga Co., New York. He had sons Benjamin and John (2), probably other children.

(2) John m. Cathalle Turk of Carlisle, Schoharie, Co. N. Y. and located there. They had Peter (3); Diana m. John Osterhout, lived in Sullivan Co., N. Y., had Cathleen m. Stanton; Philip married lived New York

Mills, Oneida Co., N. Y.; Jonathan m. when young and moved to Wis., had a large family; Gertrude or Getty, single, perhaps other children.

(3) Peter b. 1803 d. 1872, m. Rachael Braughn, lived in Carlisle, N. Y., children: John m. Christina Moore who d. in Florida, had Rosella, John Van Kirk who lived at Herkimer, N. Y., no children. M. (2) had two sons that lived in Ga.; Salomi m. Harlow Walrath lived in Sharon, N. Y., had Mary, Emma, Clara and Clarence, twins; m. (2), Paris Mallet, had dau., lived in Cherry Valley, N. Y. Amos m. Deborah Bowdish, lived in Root, Montgomery Co., N. Y., had dau; Anthony (4), Philip m. Maria went to Galesburg, Ill. had two dau. one son, all osteopath physicians; Rachael m. James Noble lived in Montgomery Co., N. Y., had Etta, Peter b. 1803 m. (2) Elizabeth, dau. of Theodore Crosby, children: Oliver (5); Charles Wadsworth d. in Rebellion soon after battle of Gettysburg; George Washington lived on homestead at Carlyle, N. Y., m. Elizabeth Cass, children: two dau., George youngest lives on homestead; Seth d. young, scalded; Obadiah m. Augusta Wentz of Waverly, lived Wilkes-Barre, Pa., children: George P. and dau., Mary m. Daniel Gordon, lived at Sloansville, Schoharie Co., N. Y., two dau.

(4) Anthony b. Carlisle, N. Y., Mar. 8, 1833, d. Waverly, N. Y., Apr. 10, 1913, commenced teaching school at the age of 18 and continued for nearly twenty years. In 1855 he came to Waverly and engaged in farming and teaching until 1883 when he went into the tanning business on Cayuta Creek near the State Line in company with H. L. Cooley and continued until the tannery burned in 1895. He then became one of the organizers and first president of the A. H. Thomas Paint Co. In 1856 he m. Emma, dau. of Gamaliel Bowdish, sister of Deborah; they had 3 children: Ida A. m. Charles Swain, 3 children: Ethel, Lester and Charles H.; Elma G. m. H. G. Merrill who d. Wilkes-Barre; she

now (1913) resides in Waverly, children: Karl, Edward M.; Harry G. and Ruby.

(5) Rev. Oliver, Presbyterian minister, b. Dec. 8, 1838, m. M. Eliza Blackwell of Princeton, N. J., d. Jan., 1910, children: Kate Austina, d. when 13; Florence b. 1868; Belle Blossom b. 18.0 m. Dr. Lewis Fraser, have son, Karl lives in Md.; Charles Wadsworth d. when 6 years of age.

HERRICK

The Herrick family, at one time, were quite an important factor in the business life of Waverly and some of their descendants reside near here now (1913). Henry (1) of Leicestershire, England, was their ancestor, b. Aug. 6, 1604, d. 1671. He came to America in 1629 and resided at Salem, Mass., m. Edith, dau. of Hugh Larkin, had 6 sons, one dau. among them: Ephriam (2), the third son resided at Beverly, b. Feb. 11, 1638, d. Sept. 8, 1693, had son (3) Stephen of Beverly, Mass. b. Mar. 15, 1670, d. about 1730, had son, Edward (4) of Preston, Conn. b. Oct. 16, 1695, d. Jan. 9, 1735, had son Rufus (5) of Dutchess Co., N. Y., Colonel in 4th regiment from that Co. in the Rev. War, b. Mar. 13, 1734, d. Jan. 28, 1811, had son, Samuel (6), a soldier in the Revolution, b. Feb. 3, 1757, d. May 24, 1824, lived in Amenia, N. Y. and m. Margaret, dau. of Edmund PerLee b. in London of Huguenot parents, 10 children. Their fifth son, Edward (7) b. at Amenia, Oct. 26, 1787, d. at Athens, Pa., Mar. 1873, studied law, went to Ohio, 1808, appointed Col. of Militia during the early part of the war of 1812, returning to Athens in 1813, practiced law and appointed Judge by Gov. Findley in 1818, and continued on the bench until 1839. He m. (1) Nov. 5, 1810 Celestia, dau. of Dr. Stephen Hopkins of Athens b. Mar. 26, 1792, d. Aug. 28, 1830, 4 children: Castle Hopkins (8); Edward Curran (9); Helen Eliza b. 1818, d. 1839, m. C. N. Shipman; George, single. Edward m. (2) Rebecca, dau. of Andrew Ross of Washington, D. C. 3 children: Andrew Ross b. Aug. 4, 1833 d.

Oct. 21, 1852, Edmund PerLee b. Aug. 20, 1834, single, now (1913) living on his farm on west side of Chemung River; Robert Ross b. June 8, 1839, d. Feb. 12, 1860, unmarried. Edward m. (3), Eliza H., dau. of Judge Foote of Coopers-town, N. Y., d. 1862.

(8) Castle Hopkins b. Dec. 10, 1811, d. Sept. 22, 1865, m. Mar. 2, 1832 his cousin, Rachel Meade Herrick, dau. of Samuel of Zanesville, Ohio, b. 1809, d. 1882, 2 sons, one dau.. Edward 2nd. 1869-1890, Helen H. b. 1847.

(9) Edward Curran b. June 22, 1814 m. Eliza Taylor, 3 children: Frank single; Hugh m. (1), Margaret, dau. of G. W. Buck of Chemung, had son, George of Athens, m. (2) LaPette Warford of Waverly, had dau., m. Hanford; George, single.

HILL

Hill (Elisha A.), Soldier of War of 1812, b. Conn., May 4, 1793, d. Sept. 4, 1864, migrated from Conn. to Bradford Co., about 1818; after remaining two years returned to his former home and came back with his bro. Caleb (2) and located in Ellistown on the farm owned later by his son John G. He m. Margaret, dau. of John Hanna, b. Dec. 16, 1798, d. Sept. 4, 1880, buried Emery Chapel Cem. 1 son, 5 dau.: John G. m. Elizabeth, dau. of David B. and Maria (Shipman) Cure of Barton, no children; Philomelia b. May 7, 1823, d. Apr. 18, 1904, m. Alanson Welton d. Apr. 4, 1858, age 47 yr. 6 mo. 19 ds. no children; Hannah b. July 28, 1828, d. June 1, 1856, m. Oliver Welton, had dau. Margaret m. Gabriel L. Mulock, no children; Sarah b. Sept. 26, 1831, d. single; Tabitha Jane b. Aug. 26, 1837 m. Montgomery Mead, 5 children: Alice d. young; Elisha called Eda d. single; Mary m. Pendell have dau. lives in Maine; William d. young; Martha m. Arthur Harris of Waverly; Elizabeth m. Joseph Park of Litchfield, no children.

(2) Caleb, bro. of Elisha m. Eunice Durfey of Smithfield, Pa., 5 children: Erastus of Missouri; Polly m. Davis; Dr. Alonzo of Walden, Mo.; Hon. David B.

lawyer, governor, senator; Sarah.

Hill (Abial F.), d. Sept. 6, 1840, age 70 years. 6 mo. 4 ds., came from Deer Park, Orange Co., N. Y. and settled on a farm on Cayuta Creek near the North Waverly Chapel in 1815. This farm was owned later by his son-in-law, Ira G. Hill, still later by Jonas Squires. He m. (1) Frances Burns, d. Sept. 12, 1849, age 67 yrs. 3 children; Thomas Edward; William. He m. (2) Fanny Thomas, had 7 children: Anna Jane m. Thomas Shelp; Adaline d. Oct. 31, 1878, age 71 yr. 5 mo., m. Joseph Quackenbush; Mary Ann m. Ira G. Hill; Arminda m. Stephen Clearwater; Charles M.; Mahala, first wife, Sally Maria second wife of Freeman Shelp.

Freeman Shelp a native of Orange Co., N. Y. to the town of Barton and purchased 225 acres on Cayuta Creek, one mile above Waverly. Previous to coming here, he lived in Montrose, Pa. He drove stage from Towanda to Ithaca. He m. (1) Mahala Hill, m. (2) Sally Maria Hill, d. June 26, 1879, age 50 yrs. 2 mo. 25 ds. had 3 children: Charles F., contractor of Waverly, m. Hubbell had 2 children; Gertrude teacher in Washington. Isabelle, m. Floyd Yarrington, lives in Waverly; Francis M. m. Charles Hill; Bella A. m. A. T. Andre, have Freeman J.

HIREEN

Hireen (Timothy), son of James farmer and contractor, b. at Fernoy, County Cork, Ireland, Dec. 25, 1812, d. May 11, 1887, came and settled near Waverly in 1829 or 30. About 1865 he built a beautiful residence immediately below the D. L. & W. R. R. in South Waverly, midway between the two underground crossings. This house burned about 1887, then he returned to his farm on the west side of the Chemung River about one mile below the narrows bridge, which he was instrumental in building, and the workmen labored all night to get it sufficiently completed, that his remains might pass over when he died. He m. in 1841, Fanny, dau. of Belden Burt a farmer near

Wellsburg, b. Nov. 21, 1821, d. 1910. They had 10 children, four d. in childhood: Sarah (2); Rebecca A. (3); Mary E. (4); Teresa M. (5); William Timothy (6); Cecelia F. (7); also James Edward, an adopted son who d. Mar. 11, 1900, age 41 yrs.

(2) Sarah b. Aug. 24, 1845, d. Dec. 8, 1907, m. May 17, 1870, John J. Casey, 3 children: Timothy Hireen, b. Jan. 13, 1872; John Burt b. Aug. 12, 1874; Fanny Ailes b. Jan. 9, 1878, d. in infancy.

(3) Rebecca b. Sept. 12, 1846, d. Aug. 30, 1873, m. May 9, 1867, Richard D. Rooney, 2 children: John Timothy, d. in infancy; Halie b. May 24, 1872, m. Harry V. Casey, a journalist lives in Binghamton, they have 3 children: Mary; Rebecca; Halie Pauline; Sarah Geraldine.

(4) Mary E. b. Dec. 23, 1853, d. July 1, 1886, single. She was for many years a competent secretary and bookkeeper for her father.

(5) Teresa M. b. Feb. 10, 1863, d. May 23, 1907, 7 children: Robert; Teresa; Cecil; Frances; Mildred; Clara; Timothy Ambrose.

(6) William Timothy, farmer, lives on the homestead, b. May 9, 1865, m. Jan. 10, 1888, Katherine McArdle, 3 children: Burt d. in childhood; William; Helen.

(7) Cecelia F. b. Oct. 1, 1866, d. Oct. 22, 1888.

Timothy had bro. John who came from Ireland sometime after he died, finally settled in Colorado Springs where he died, m. Mary Corbett, and raised large family, among them Timothy, m. (1), Texas woman, m. (2), Josephine Scott, widow of Robert Manners; James; Thomas; Margaret, probably others.

Timothy had sister Honora m. Daniel Lahey, lived in Athens, 6 children: Margaret died single, 19; James m. Julia Kingsley, had Mildred; Margaret; John; Edward.

Timothy had sister Mary m. Michael Kelly, lived in Athens, had four children: Margaret m. Thos. Lynch; Michael d. single; John m. Mary Quinn, dau. Peter Quinn of Chemung, b. 1844 d. 1906, sister of John. Michael and others. They had four children: Margaret; an-

other dau., Frank and John all went to N. Y. City; Patrick m. Elizabeth Cary, live in Athens; 8 children: John, Mary, Ellen, Michael, Teresa, James, Clara and Thomas.

HOLBERT

Holbert (Peter), farmer of Goshen, N. Y., b. Aug. 24, 1768, m. Roxanna Durland b. Apr. 10, 1770, 12 children: Polly b. Mar. 17, 1790; William b. July 29, 1791; Susanna b. Jan. 1, 1794; Miriam b. Feb. 19, 1796; Martha b. Feb. 16, 1798; John (2); Sally b. Dec. 19, 1802; Harriet b. Dec. 24, 1804; Amanda b. Feb. 10, 1806; Betsy b. Aug. 20, 1807; Adrian b. Aug. 11, 1809; Peter, Jr. b. Sept. 5, 1811.

(2) John b. Dec. 29, 1800, d. June 23, 1864, m. Amanda, dau. of Joseph and Betsy Sayre of Binghamton, d. July 23, 1870, age 64 yrs., 5 mo. 16 ds. He came to the town of Chemung and settled on a farm at Holbert Town to which he gave his name, 6 children: Joshua S. (3); Joseph Emmet (4); William (5); Martha b. Sept. 13, 1835, m. Col. Henry Hoffman of Horseheads, N. Y., no children; George (6) twin with Martha; Gabriel (7).

(3) Joshua b. 1827, d. 1892, m. Catherine, dau. of John Ryerson of Goshen, N. Y. He was a successful farmer at Holbert Town near Chemung, 5 children: John Henry, dealer in Chemung Valley water in N. Y. City m. Mary C. Bragden of Chicago; Gertrude b. Jan. 7, 1856, m. James Clonney of Binghamton, no children; Martha m. Romaine Broadhead. They have Henry and Sayre, live in Buffalo; Annie m. George Byram, had Catharine, George, Jr.; Amanda S. d. Jan. 28, 1855, age 1 yr. 2 mo. 6 ds.

(4) Joseph Emmet b. Apr. 4, 1830, lived on farm at Holbert Town for many years, then retired and moved to Waverly where he d. Apr. 25, 1905, m. Sept. 13, 1856, Kate, dau. of George W. Hanna. b. June 16, 1837, 4 children: Ella b. Mar. 2, 1858, m. May 26, 1880, John C. Shear, they have Fanchon, Matt and Carrie who m. A. Paul Tallmadge and

have Harold and Robert; Mary C. b. Aug. 16, 1861, m. Preston Ross Tompkins; they have Joseph E. who m. Eva Overfield; Lena b. Nov. 20, 1868, m. Sept. 10, 1890, Edwin S. Hanford, Funeral Director of Waverly, they have Charles H. b. June 14, 1894; Freddie d. in infancy.

(5) William, farmer at Holbert Town, b. Aug. 9, 1832, d. Oct. 3, 1904, m. Hannah, dau. of John Ryerson of Orange Co., N. Y., half sister of Mrs. Joshua Holbert, 3 children: John Ryerson, farmer, lived on homestead m. Carrie Carpenter of Wellsburg. They had William killed by the cars near his home when a young man and Dora; Gabriel m. Beulah; Sayre m. Theodora Clark, have Martha.

(6) George, farmer on State Road, east of Elmira, b. Sept. 13, 1835, m. Barbara Badger, 5 children: Charles; Frank; Judson; Tracy and George d. in infancy.

(7) Gabriel S. b. Feb. 18, 1838, d. 1884, Lived in the West, m. Larroona Smith, 4 children: Fannie m. Frank Wolcott, have Larroona; Sherwood; Henry; Gaylord.

HOLT

Holt (Jonas U.) came from Schoharie Co., N. Y., to what is now the Town of Barton, very early in its history. He later moved west and d. there, m. Tryphenia Bush, children: Charles B. probably others, b. Mar. 9, 1816, d. 1896. At one time he owned a large tract of land where the village of Barton is located and carried on an extensive lumbering business. He m. July 6, 1847, Eliza Hanna b. 1824, 11 children: William b. Oct. 6, 1848, m. Orietta Barden; Frank N. d. Aug. 14, 1853, ag. 3 yrs. 6 mo. 3 ds.; Eliza Jane b. Oct. 10, 1851, d. Aug. 17, 1853; Charles; Edgar b. Apr. 3, 1854, m. Antoinette Coleman; Roseltha b. Apr. 6, 1856, m. Dr. J. A. McDowell, d. at Metcalf, Canada, May 2, 1877; Herbert b. Oct. 4, 1859, m. Nora Poole; Sarah b. May 20, 1862, m. Arthur Johnson; Stella b. July 10, 1866, m. Fred C. Dailey; Allie J. b. July 24, 1869, m. Edward Kane; Herman b. Mar. 31, 1864, m. Elma Washburn, Mar.

6, 1862, children: Rose, Charles W., and Daisy.

HORTON

The Hortons in this line are descended from Barnabas who came from England to Mass. in 1633 or 4. He later removed to New Haven, Conn., where he remained for a time, then became one of the original settlers of Southold, L. I., where his remains lie in the old church yard beneath a stone which tradition informs us, he ordered from England. He had son, Joseph (2), who moved to Rye, Westchester Co., N. Y. He had son David (3), who had son John (4), and his son Richard (5) had son Elijah (6) b. at Peekskill, N. Y., Aug. 7, 1739, d. at Sheshequin, Aug. 24, 1821, m. about 1762 Jemima Currie, b. July 6, 1744, d. Mar. 11, 1825, both buried Hornbrook Cem. He enlisted in Capt. Fox's Company of Col. Henley's Reg. Continental troops, Feb. 22, 1778, mustered out in consequence of ill health, Nov. 24, 1779. He moved from Peekskill to Stroudsburg, Monroe Co., Pa. 1780, where he purchased a farm which he lost later due to depreciation in Colonial currency. He moved from there to middle Smithfield, Pa. and in 1790 moved to Sheshequin and settled on the farm owned in 1813 by Mr. Brigham, where he spent the remainder of his days. 7 sons, 5 dau.: Elizabeth (7); Richard (8); Elijah M. (9); Jemima (10); Fanny (11); Isaac (12); Joshua (13); Esther (14); Phebe (15); Gilbert (16); Stephen (17); William (18);

(7) Elizabeth b. July 29, 1764, d. Jan. 31, 1830, m. Benjamin Brink a Rev. Sol. moved to Sheshequin where they died.

(8) Richard b. 1766, d. 1834, m. Tabitha, dau. of Isaac and Anna (Lattimore) Jayne, came to Sheshequin and settled on what is now (1913) known as the Towner farm, where he conducted a hotel for several years, 12 children: David (19); Isaac Jayne m. Ruth N. Ferguson, moved to Coles Co., Ill.; Anna m. Caleb Shores of Wysox, raised a large family; Tabitha (1) d. young; Je-

mima m. John Lyons; Tabitha (2) m. Nathaniel Shores, moved to Ill.; Betsey m. George Vibbert; Diana m. Stephen Shores; Richard (20); Josephine m. Daniel Culver; Jane m. Aaron Shores, moved West; Lorinda m. Orrin Smith.

(9) Elijah M. b. June 9, 1768, d. Aug. 9, 1835, m. (1), 1791, Pamela Ogden d. Feb. 11, 1804, age 40 yrs., came to Sheshequin, 1792. Settled on present (1913) E. H. Bingham farm, 8 children: Isaac Snyder (21); Charles (22); John m. Margaret Rote and moved west; Lydia m. Rev. David Blackman; Mary m. (1) Smith Horton, m. (2) Rufus Cooley; Betsey m. King Shores; Elijah (23); Jane J. m. Joseph Elliott; Elijah M. m. (2) Abigail Bullock, d. Mar. 3, 1845, age 65 yrs, 2 children: William B. (24); Lucinda m. John B. Smith.

(10) Jemima b. 1770, d. May 14, 1822, m. 1787, Fliphalet Gustin at Stroudsburg, Pa., moved to Sheshequin, Pa., 1792, later moved to Burlington Pa., where she d.

(11) Fanny m. Seeley Hayes teacher of Hornbrook, had a family, moved to Ill.

(12) Isaac b. Apr. 19, 1772, d. Sept. 6, 1861, m. (1), Sally dau. of Jonas Smith of Towanda, m. (2), Laura Stephens of Athens, no children by either marriage.

(13) Joshua b. Oct. 17, 1774, d. Feb. 19, 1863, m. (1) Lucy Thompson and settled on the A. Chapman farm (1913), 6 children: Elsie m. Abraham Dunham; Lucy m. Lemuel Landrus; Sally m. Francis Forbes; Joshua m. Betsey Brink; William, m. Sally, dau. of James Shores; Richard T. m. Rhoda, dau. of David Horton; Richard m. (2) Lucinda Ellis. 9 children: Ethiel m. Polly Brink; Lucinda m. Ethan Tuttle; Esther m. Jackson Blackman; Ulysses m. Sally Elliott; Fanny m. Elijah H. Blackman; Eleazor m. Harriet Chaffee; Lewis m. Sally M. Chaffee; Luman P. m. Phebe, dau. of Richard N. Horton; Nelson m. Lucy Bullis.

(15) Phebe m. (1), John Smith of Towanda, frozen to death while hunting, 5 children: Mercy; Fanny; Phebe; Isaac;

John; M. (2), Lemuel Landrus, moved west about 1825.

(16) Gilbert b. at Stroudsburg, Pa., 1784, m. Mary Beardsley, moved to Sheshequin and lived on farm, owned later by Charles J. Horton, moved west about 1850 d. there, 4 children: Freeman d. when 18; Clarissa m. Leonard Shaw; Reuben m. Polly Pierce; David moved west.

(17) Stephen b. 1786 d. at Towanda Nov. 23, 1868, m. Susan Mayhew of Lycoming Co., Pa., b. 1788, d. Feb. 28, 1873, 8 children: Elijah H. of Towanda, m. Mary Foster; Hiram of Lawrenceville, Pa., m. Hannah Hovey; Shepard of Painted Post, N. Y., m. Harriet Ada; Mayhew of Blossburg, Pa., m. Elizabeth Lyons; Elizabeth m. George Williams; Mary m. Benjamin Lyons; Elizabeth m. Hiram Goff; Anna m. Rosin Fox.

(18) William b. at Stroudsburg, Pa., May 14, 1789, d. Nov. 23, 1858, m. 1809 Esther, dau. of Christopher and Rachel (Coolbaugh) Cowell, b. Jan. 19, 1789 d. Mar. 24, 1880, 9 children: Eliza m. Joseph Tuttle; Delight m. Albert Tuttle, moved to Minnesota; Richard C. m. Elizabeth Smith; Lucinda m. Guy Smith; William m. Polly L. Rundell, moved to Iowa; Esther J. m. John Vought; Rachel A. m. George Chaffee; Isaac J. m. John Rogers; Lucy A. m. Joseph F. Blackman.

(19) David b. Oct. 22, 1788, d. June 22, 1875, m. Hannah Newell, b. in Sheshequin, Feb. 5, 1794, d. Jan. 28, 1875, 13 children: Rachel N.; Nancy S. m. James DeMoney; Rhoda B. m. Richard T. Horton; Daniel J.; Tabitha m. Moses Canfield; Eliza d. at 16; Adaline m. Charles Chaffee; David; Benjamin; William P.; Hannah m. C. D. H. Cole; Joseph E.; George L.

(20) Richard m. Eliza, dau. of James Shores of Sheshequin, 3 children: James; Elizabeth m. Abel Barnes; Tabitha A. m. Philip Seebich.

(21) Isaac Snyder m. Hannah, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Snyder) Elliott of Sheshequin, 12 children: Sylvester; Emily m. Reuben Young; John E.; Joseph; Lydia m. Edward Vought; Elijah; George; Elizabeth m. W. C. Ran-

som; James; Snyder; Hannah m. B. H. White; Isaac R.

(22) Charles m. Sally Brink, 7 children: Perley; Myron; Orrin; Jefferson; Burton; Benjamin; Charles.

(23) Elijah m. Elizabeth Ferguson, 5 children: Rockwell; Stephen; Ogden; Curtis; Jemima.

(24) William Bullard m. (1) Miss Rose, 1 child, Joseph R. (25). M. (2) Melinda, dau. of Franklin Blackman, 5 children: Harry L. (26); Horace (27); Elizabeth (28); Amazilla (29); Mary E. (30). M. (3) Saloma J., dau. of Jeremiah Kilmer, 2 children: Miles E. (31); Rowenna Hortense m. Theodore Smith, no children.

(25) Joseph R. b. 1824, d. 1889, lived in South Waverly, coal dealer, served in 17 Pa. Cav. in Rebellion, lost right leg at battle Sailor Creek, m. Lorinda, dau. of Caleb and Anne (Horton) Shores, d. Dec. 6, 1893, age 72 years, 2 children: Sophia Josephine (32), Minnie E. m. George Munn, See gen.

(26) Harry L., banker New York City, m. (1), Helen Breed of Minneapolis, Minn. 2 children: Eugene, single, lost at sea; Oliver m. Molly had son, Harry. M. (2), Sarah Patton of N. Y. City, 2 children: Blanche m. Edward Hutton, had son Halcourt; Grace m. Ernest Lockwood, no children.

(27) Horace, farmer near Towanda, m. (1), Mary Smith, no children; m. (2), widow Ellen (Gillett) McMahon, no children.

(28) Elizabeth m. Perley Hutchins Kinney, 2 children, Sarah m. Edward Buffington; Flora m. Harper, no children.

(29) Amazilla m. H. Clay Kinney, see gen.

(30) Mary E. m. Miles Shores, express agent, Towanda, 2 children: Harry m. Ola Conklin of Towanda, have Joseph, Elizabeth, Gertrude M. m. Brenton S. Lancaster, druggist in Philadelphia, Pa., no children.

(31) Miles E., farmer near Towanda, m. Mary Webb, 3 children: William B.; Belle; Horace.

(32) Sophia Josephine b. Jan. 31, 1847, d. Oct. 17, 1905, m. July 2, 1866 Smith D., son of Burgess

and Sylvia (Queal) Barnum of Waverly, 1 child: Lillian N. b. Jan. 19, 1871.

HOWARD

Howard, Stephen, shoemaker, b. in Mass., 1774, d. in Candor, N. Y., 1856, moved to Tompkins Co., when he was a young man, served in War of 1812, received a pension for his services, m. Jane 4 children: Charles Chase (2); Eliza m. Charles Head; Stephen; Julia m. George Snyder.

(2) Charles Chase, farmer b. in Newfield, Tompkins Co. N. Y., about 1805 d. in Candor, N. Y., 1886, m. (1), Laura O., dau of Jonathan Phelps of Mass., 10 children: Warren; Minerva Ann m. Samuel Benjamin; Thirza J. m. David W. Andrews; Charles d. in Alpine, N. Y., 1911; Rhoda M. m. Morgan Eastman, lives in Iowa; Margaret E. m. Samuel Floyd Kyle; Hiram; Loring Phelps (3); Laura E. m. Luther Baker of Spencer, N. Y.

(3) Rev. Loring Phelps, a Methodist minister residing in Spencer, N. Y., b. in Danby, N. Y., Aug. 20, 1846, m. Oct. 1869, Emily A., dau. of Ezra and Catherine (Jackson) Borden of Anderson Hill, near Candor, N. Y., b. May 1850, d. Oct. 1913, 4 children: Edna b. May 1870, m. Prof. Samuel March, principal of Candor High School. They have 4 children: Minerva, Jessie, Lee, Emily, Howard. Frank Loring (4); Fenton Phelps, farmer, Anderson Hill b. Feb. 27, 1874, d. Jan. 1897, m. Hattie Stanton of Windham, Pa., have son Myron.

(4) Frank Loring, lawyer in Waverly, b. Anderson Hill, Feb. 4, 1873, admitted to bar, July 7, 1896, m. June 28, 1898, Josephine, dau. of Chauncy M. and Imogene (Knapp) Frisbie of Orwell, Pa., 3 children: Imogene Knapp, b. Nov. 15, 1899; Chauncy Frisbie b. Mar. 9, 1901; Frances Josephine b. Oct. 16, 1908.

HYATT

Hyatt, (John, Jr.), was a Rev. Soldier in the Westchester Co. militia when a mere lad. His father, John (1) was Captain, also Lieut. Colonel in the same regi-

ment, Colonel Pierre Van Cortlandt's third Westchester militia. The wife of John, Sr., died during the war, and after burying her, he hastened back to camp, having placed a young dau. with friends and taking John Jr. his other child with him, having no other place for him. Here he was general utility lad until he was large enough to carry a musket. After the war, John Jr., m. Lavina Hunt of Westchester Co. and in 1810 he came and settled on a farm on Talmadge Hill where he spent the remainder of his days. He d. Apr. 4, 1853, age 91 yrs. She d. much earlier, they had Mary (3); Ezekiel (4); Deborah m. John Hanna of Barton; Henry (5); Pierre V. C. (6). After the death of his first wife, John, Jr. m. Rachael Rolfe and had 2 children: John Paulding m. Theresa Sargeant; Ann Elizabeth m. Adam Stewart, they had John P. and Mrs. Urial Gee. Mr. Hyatt's wife, Rachael, d. Nov. 2, 1879, age 79 yrs. and is buried by his side in Emory Chapel Cem. We have been unable to locate the grave of his first wife. She may have d. before he came here.

(3) Mary m. Daniel Wright, lived in Wayne Co., N. Y., had Sylvanus; Carl; and three dau.

(4) Ezekiel m. Lydia Gray, 5 children: Alfred; Mary m. Abraham Crotsley; Ransom; Endora m. Moore of Sherbourne, N. Y.; John killed in Rebellion.

(5) Henry d. Feb. 15, 1859, age 70 years, buried Emory Chapel Cem., m. Kathleen Ansom, 5 children: Clark, Duell; Alanson; Anson; Chas.; Anna. Henry probably married twice, for by his side lies his wife Polly d. Dec. 11, 1868, age 46 yrs.

(6) Pierre V. C., probably Pierre Van Cortlandt, named for the colonel of his father's regiment, d. Mar. 15, 1873, age 73 yr. 8 mo. 2 ds., buried in Forest Home Cem. m. Dorcas Smith, d. Mar. 10, 1882, age 79 yrs. 6 mo. 6 ds.

JOHNSON

Johnson. (Alexander) and Janet (Cudderback) Johnson lived in West Town. Orange Co., children:

Dr. Wm. Etting b. at West Town Oct. 17, 1837, d. at Waverly, N. Y., Dec. 17, 1912. After graduating as physician and surgeon, he enlisted as assistant surgeon in 109 Reg. N.Y.S. Vol. promoted to brigade surgeon with rank of Major. He m. May 1, 1873 Mattie M., dau. of James and Martha (Sharp) Fuller of Scranton, Pa., no children, adopted dau., Mary L. m. William Stanford, reside in Waverly, have Martha; Dr. Thomas, bro. of Wm. Etting resides in Towanda, has son, Dr. T. B.; Carolyn m. John H. Murray of Waverly, see Murray Gen.

Johnson, (Geo. W.) came from Ithaca to the town of Barton, m. Betsey Severn, 13 children: Abram; John m. Jane, dau. of James Garritt of Tioga; Charles; Amyette; Jane; Matilda; Elvira; Julius; Harriet; Washington; Josiah; James; Cynthia.

Johnson (Dr. Parmenus) son of Eliphalet and Lillis was b. Apr. 1, 1809 in the town of German, Chenango Co., N. Y. He studied medicine and commenced practice in Corning in 1840, where he remained until 1846, then he went to Penn. coming to Waverly in 1862 where he remained until his death. m. (1) Martha Burdick, 8 children: Lillis; Emma; Dempster; Sylvia; Wealthy; Wallace; Elizabeth; Frank; m. (2) in 1865 Laura Ball, had 2 children: Anna Laura, vocal teacher, single; Judd J. of Waverly, m. Adelia Ellis, they have Harold.

JONES

Jones (William) came from Orange Co. to Town of Chemung, 1840, six children: Tabitha, single; Betsey m. Reuben Harding; Phebe m. Benjamin Smith; Samuel lived in Orange Co.; Isaac m. Polly Bosworth; William Jr. (2), m. Sylvia Baird, they had 9 children: Jacob m. (1) Rebecca Belvin, m. (2) Hannah Woolsey, m. (3) Mary Mead, lived at Towanda, Pa., several children; Charles (3); Nathaniel, cooper, m. Rebecca (Slawson) Baird had Janie; Benjamin d. in war, m. Catherine Casey, had Benjamin, Jr.; Reuben d. about 1860, single; Rebecca m.

George Aikins; Gabriel (4); George (5); Mary Eleanor (6).

(3) Charles m. Juliette Davis, lived at Elmira, had Reuben m. Goff, had one child, Clarissa m. Jefferson Decker of Chemung; Sylvia m. Joseph Norris of Elmira.

(4) Gabriel, soldier of Rebellion, stone mason, lived in Waverly, m. Eliza Robinson, five children: Jane; Edward; Willard; Almeda; Dell.

(5) George d. 1910, soldier of Rebellion, stone mason, m. Elizabeth Mead, four children: William; Jane; Eva; Ida.

(6) Mary Eleanor b. July 6, 1835, d. June 13, 1895, m. John Allen, b. Mar. 31, 1833, d. Oct. 12, 1895, had Hattie M. b. Sept. 15, 1873, d. Nov. 1, 1892, Freddie d. in infancy.

KAULBACK

Kaulback (William) lived in Nova Scotia, m. Catherine Caldwell, had son, John J., b. Feb. 14, 1825. They moved to Boston, Mass., 1845, John J. enlisted in U. S. Navy and served during the Mexican War. After the war he learned the tanners' trade at Syracuse, later being located at Baldwinville, N. Y. In 1876 he came to Waverly and engaged in his trade. He m. (1) Sarah, dau. of H. N. Root in 1852, 3 children: Anna m. Prof. P. C. Wilson, live in Chatanooga, Tenn.; John H.; Helen M. m. Barto Smith of Delaware, Ohio. Mr. Kaulback m. (2) Addie Crane and now (1913) lives in Waverly.

KELLY

Kelly (John) a native of Orange Co., N. Y. came and settled on a farm in the town of Barton very early, had 5 sons and 2 dau.; Henry W. enlisted in the Rebellion, d. at Baltimore, July 17, 1862, age 21 yr. 3 mo. 15 ds.; Samuel N. enlisted in Rebellion d. at Philadelphia, Jan. 15, 1863, age 23 yr. 10 mo. 7 ds.; Daniel enlisted in Rebellion, killed; Lutheran lived at Lockwood b. 1831, d. 1909, enlisted in Rebellion, Co. G. 147 N. Y. Vol. m. Mary, dau. of Corey and Susan Lyons, b. 1834. They had Addie, Frank and Susan Rebecca d. young; Susan; Corey;

Dell m. Joshua Case; Fred L. m. Allie, dau. of Emery and Dell (Hanna) Thrall, have Clara and Earl Lutheran.

KING

King (William), a Rev. Sol., enlisted from Dutchess Co., N. Y., in Sept. 1776, and served until 1781 when he mustered out of service. He was present with Gen. John Sullivan at the battle of Newtown. He had son William, probably other children, who resided at Unadilla, N. Y., and served in the War of 1812; C. H.; Wm. F. lived on Cayuta Creek d. Dec. 16, 1873 m. Dell Smith, children: Robert and William, Catherine m. White, live Cleveland and Lillian; Rev. W. H. King, Baptist minister, first teacher in West End School, Waverly, m. Catherine Tozer, children: George m. Lenora Deane, had Helen and Clara. Rev. W. H. was located many years in Owego; Eliza m. John T. Osborne, grocer of Factoryville; George b. in Unadilla, N. Y., Sept. 13, 1812, d. Sept. 5, 1884, came to Factoryville, 1833, became a lumberman and for twenty years was a raft pilot on the Susquehanna river. In 1840 he entered into partnership with John L. Sawyer, Wm. Terry and Wm. Talmadge. The two latter sold out and moved to Wisconsin. Mr. King remained actively engaged in farming and lumbering until the time of his death. He m. (1), Sarah, dau. of Lewis and Mary Hollenback, b. Jan. 21, 1818, d. Dec. 13, 1851, children: Emily m. Elijah Osborne, they had George and Lillian; Clayton m. (1) Rose Brown children: Dora; m. (2) Kate Madden, no children; Ruth m. Baily Foote, no children; Duane m. (1) Louisa Lott, no children, m. (2) Anna Hanamood, no children. George m. (2), Sarah West, 3 children: Orlando m. Edith Hubbard, children: Ruth and Rowena; Willard LeGrand b. Sept. 8, 1856, shoe dealer, Waverly, m. May Brown b. Sept. 8, 1854, children: Mabel and Ora; Dr. Wm. Harvey lives N. Y. City, b. 1862, m. Minnie Chadwick, 2 children: Harvey m. Florence Lang and George.

Buried near Geo. King is Cynthia King b. 1788 d. June 5, 1852. This we assume is his mother. Also Sally King b. May 17, 1832 d. June 16, 1909.

KINNEY

Kinney (Joseph) of Scotch Irish ancestry, b. at Plainfield Conn., 1755, d. June 3, 1841. He was a soldier in the patriot army during a large part of the struggle. He was present at Dorchester Heights, wounded at battle of Long Island, captured and confined in the old Jersey Prison Ship for three months, then released and again joined the army and was present at the battle of Saratoga. He migrated to Wyoming in 1788, m. Sarah, oldest dau. of Capt. Simon Spalding, June 22, 1781, moved to Sheshequin 1783, where he spent the remainder of his days. His wife d. June 9, 1840, age 77 yrs. They had children: Ruth (1), drowned young; Simon (2); George (3); Charles (4); Ruth, 2 (5); Sarah (6); Lucy (7); Guy (8); Wealthy (9); Mina (10); Phebe M. d. Nov. 17, 1867, age 60 yrs., single.

(2). Simon, a lawyer, b. Aug. 26, 1784, d. Sept. 11, 1859, located in Towanda, 1814. The noted statesman, David Wilmot, graduated from his office and became his partner. He m. 1805, Phebe Cash, d. 1835, moved to Indian-town, Ill., the year following his wife's death, with his 6 children, where he died. Harriet m. Charles Whitehead; Henry Lawrence (11); Joseph Warren (12); Sarah; Anna.

(3). George b. May 13, 1788, d. Apr. 29, 1862, farmer, lived and d. in Sheshequin, m. Mary Carner, b. Mar. 16, 1787, d. Dec. 30, 1863. 8 children: Julia H., the poetess m. Dr. David L. Scott of Towanda; George Wayne (13); Horace (14); Newcomb (15); W. Wallace (16); O. H. Perry (17); Mary m. D. S. Bull and moved to Liberty, Missouri, raised a family; Somers (18).

(4). Charles, farmer, Sheshequin, m. Amanda Carrier, 3 children: Joseph, a Universalist min-

ister who d. in the west; Hanford who died in the Rebellion; Amzi, farmer, lived on the homestead.

(5). Ruth, 2, m. Warren Brown, a merchant of Towanda. They moved to Ill. soon after 1830.

(6). Sarah d. Mar. 14, 1856, in Sheshequin, m. Lockwood Smith, no children.

(7). Lucy d. 1868, age 72 yrs., m. Thomas Marshall of Sheshequin, no children.

(8). Guy d. Apr. 25, 1872, age 74 yrs., m. Matilda, dau. of Avery Gore of Sheshequin, 7 children: Ellen; Newton (19); Roxanna; Adah; Simon (20); H. Clay (21); Ida d. single.

(9). Wealthy d. Aug. 18, 1868, age 67 yrs., m. Guy Tozer of Athens, 7 children: Helen; Ralph; Lucy; Guy M.; George; Frank; Charles.

(10). Mina m. Stephen Smith, moved to Bureau Co., Ill., where he became sheriff.

(11). Henry Lawrence went to Texas and founded Corpus Christi. After the Texan war he was captured in Mexico and detained in Preote prison for some time. During the reign of Maximillian, he served as Col. in the Mexican forces. He was killed at Monterey in 1862, age 60 yrs., while trying to rid that city of Guerillas. He m. dau. of M. B. Lamar, president of Texas.

(12). Joseph Warren followed very closely the fortunes of his bro. Henry Lawrence and was killed by the accidental discharge of his pistol while mounting his horse.

(13). George Wayne, learned the printers trade but followed farming, m. Abbey M. Hutchins of Killingly, Conn.

(14). Horace, a merchant, m. Anna P., dau. of John F. and Julia (Prentice) Saterlee of Athens, children: Orrin Day, b. July 3, 1845, d. at Athens, 1910, served in Co. F 6 Pa. Reserves in the Rebellion, studied law, went to Minn., amassed a fortune as banker and speculator, returned to Athens about 1905, twice m.

(15). Newcomb went to Ill., d. young.

(16). W. Wallace, studied medicine, practiced in Rome, Pa., m. Elizabeth, dau. of Sullivan Chaffee.

(17). A. H. Perry b. at Sheshequin, Dec. 15, 1819, d. at Waverly, Sept. 25, 1883, studied law in office of David Wilmot in Towanda, came to Waverly, Dec., 1860, became part owner of "Advocate", also postmaster from 1876 to date of his death. A man of ability and energy. He m. Mary Eggert b. Apr. 26, 1823, d. May 13, 1886. They had 3 children: H. Greely, b. Jan. 5, 1851, m. Belle, dau. of James Bray, they had Jessie m. Henry Amerine, and May; John G. b. May 3, 1855, employee of L. V. R. R., m. Helen London, they had Perry L. d. in childhood and John Donald; H. Wallace, clerk, L. V. R. R., lives in Waverly, b. Apr. 11, 1858, m. Eva Poole McCarthy, b. Jan. 22, 1865, they have Julia b. Jan. 22, 1890, Guy S., b. Feb. 8, 1894, Roland b. Apr. 12, 1897, Wilma b. Oct. 13, 1901.

(18). Somers went to Texas became member of assembly, 1857, later engaged in journalism, m. Aletta Howard, both d. in Houston, Texas. Had son, Howard. d. in Corpus Christi, leaving son.

(19). Newton lived in Waverly, b. Feb. 10, 1826, d. Mar. 17, 1873, m. Juliette Thomas b. May 3, 1830, d. Aug. 1, 1890, buried Forest Home cem., children: Florence m. Frank Harper, lives at Newark, N. J.; Mattie m. Albert B. Baldwin, see gen.; Louise m. George Freestone, live at Englewood, Ill.; Miles m. has son, Guy; Jessie; Isabel and Mabel Clare d. in infancy. 2 other children.

(20). Simon b. Mar. 30, 1837, d. Jan. 4, 1904, m. Minerva b. June 6, 1841, d. July 16, 1898.

(21). H. Clay, farmer, Sheshequin, m. Amazilla, dau. of William B. Horton, 2 children: Horace Horton, single, musical director in Waverly; Helene m. Prof. Howard Conant, live in Holyoke, Mass., have Blanche and Ruth.

KNAPP

William, Nicholas and Roger Knapp, came from England to America in 1630; the two latter settled in New Haven, later in Stamford and Fairfield, Conn. William located upon his arrival in Watertown, Mass. He had 7 ch; William, Mary Elizabeth, Ann, Judith, John and James. They, with most of their descendants, settled at Boston, Taunton, Roxbury, Newton and Spencer, Mass. Tradition informs us that the William we are about to follow, was direct in the fourth generation from the emigrant William.

1 William was a merchant in Boston during the troubled times previous to the Rev. He m. Pattie Liscum, and had 9 ch. 2 Paul; 3 Robert; 4 Francis; 5 Liscum; 6 Seth;; 7 William; 8 Nathan; 9 Pattie; 10 Sabra.

(7) William, b. Nov. 29, 1764; d. Aug. 6, 1846, at the home of his son, Dr. William, on his farm in old Wescott Hollow, Athens Township, Bradford Co., Pa. He is buried in East Waverly Cemetery and has a government marker. He enlisted in Col. Warner's Regiment in the Rev. when 16 years of age, giving his birth as 1762, that he might be eligible. At the time of his enlistment he lived at Pultney, later in Vt. He applied for a pension, which was granted, May 25, 1818; he then resided at Springfield, Otsego, N. Y. He frequently stated in his later years, that when a lad he discovered in the attic of his father's home an Indian Costume, which he showed his father, who became much alarmed and immediately burned the suit, telling him that he must never mention the fact as it might cause him to be hung, as it was the suit he wore when he assisted in throwing the tea overboard in Boston Harbor. William Senior lost the greater part of his property during the Rev. by helping the Colonies and accepting scrip which became worthless, so much so that they papered the inner side of their farm house with it to keep out the cold in winter. (7) William m. Fanna, great grand-

daughter of Lord Wm. Temple of Conn. They had 20 children; the following grew to maturity, 11, William; 12, Sylvester; 13, Isaac; 14, David; 15, Fanny; 16, Hiram; 17, Martha; 18, Jemima; 19, Eleanor.

(11) Dr. William b. Sept. 28, 1778; d. Feb. 3, 1874, on his farm; buried East Waverly Cem. near his father, no marker. He m. Armenia, daughter of Azel Gates. They resided at Bainbridge, Cheshango Co., N. Y. for a considerable time where all of their ch. were born. He was an able doctor for his time, holding the position of Surgeon General of Militia for the State of New York. He lost an arm in middle life by the premature discharge of a cannon. Later he moved to Factoryville, then to his farm in Old Wolcott Hollow, Town of Athens, Bradford Co., Pa. He was a man of great energy, as the large amount of stone wall that he laid with his one hand denotes. In good condition in 1914. The farm can be seen by turning to the right at the school house, and going up the mountain one half mile. They had 8 ch; 20, William; 21, Augusta; 22, Margaret Emily; 23, Mary G; 24, Jerome; 25, Lucia; 26, Armenia; 27 Azel.

(12) Dr. Sylvester of Smithboro, m. Lucy, dau. of Judge Jonathan Fitch of Windsor, Conn. Apr. 16, 1815. 9 ch. 28, Caroline; 29, Eliza; 30, Amelia; 31, Andrew Craig; 32, Charlotte; 33, Sarah; 34, Sylvester, Jr.; 35 Antoinette; 36, Jabez Fitch.

(13) Isaac, m. Elizabeth Taylor, lived at Jamestown, N. Y., had 10 ch., Nancy; George; Mary; Fanny; Eliza; Emeline; Martha; Diavello; Thilbert; Isaac, Jr.

(14) David, m. Sarah Sayre, lived in Allegany Co., N. Y., 5 ch., Charles; Hiram; Eliza; William; Gardiner.

(15) Fanny, m. Jeremiah Walling, lived at Oneonta, N. Y., 2 ch., Ezra and Jesse, live Grand Rapids, Mich.

(16) Hiram, m. Haley Easbrook, of Windham, Conn. lived at Orwell, Pa. 11 ch., Martha; Theresa; Alswitha; Hiram; Elizabeth;

Armenia; Jemima; Capella; Mar-athon; Josephine; Achillie.

(17) Martha, m. Nathan Ellsbree, lived at Towanda, Pa. 5 ch. Luellen; Hiram; Maria; Mary; Martha.

(18) Jemima, m. 1. J. S. Beals, had 7 ch., Nancy; Rubin; Fanny; Andrew; Hiram; James; Mary. m. 2. Benjamin Burgess, lived at Evansville, Wis., had 3 ch., William; Jane; John.

(19) Eleanor, m. Amos Canfield, lived at Smithboro, N. Y. 11 ch., Mary, see Lamont; William d. young; Prudence; Enos; Amos; Seph; Kaiza; Ezra; Lucina; Fannie; Ella.

(20) William, b. Nov. 16, 1815. d. Apr. 8, 1895, lived in Waverly, N. Y. m. Mary A., dau. of Robert Shackelton of Waverly. 4 ch., 37, Joseph Warren; 38, William; 39, Emogene; 40, Josephine.

(21) Augusta. b. Feb. 20, 1816, m. Apr. 2, 1835, Benjamin Pitney Snyder, lived on Spanish Hill farm. 3 ch., Armenia, b. July 22, 1836, m. Charles Dunlap; Alice Elizabeth, m. Bert Wasson; 41, DeLafayette.

(22) Margaret Emily, m. Thomas Yates, see Yates.

(23) Mary Gates, b. Apr. 22, 1820, d. May 4, 1858, single.

(24) Jerome, b. Aug. 17, 1882, d. Jan. 22, 1853, m. Maria Armstrong, one son, Fred.

(25) Lucia, b. May 7, 1825. d. Apr. 24, 1904, second wife of Rev. A. D. Stowell. m. Mar. 31, 1855. He d. Mar. 23, 1891, at their home, Herndon, Va. 3 ch., Ruben Bennett; William Avon; Fred A. who d. young.

(26) Armenia, b. Mar 28, 1828, m. Oct. 20, 1856, John Cheney. 2 ch., George A. d. young; Della M. who m. May 16, 1888, Albert G. Barnes.

(27) Azel, b. Sept. 29, 1834, m. 1 - Harriett, dau. of William and Caroline (Olmstead) Babcock, of Windham, Pa. He lived on homestead in Wolcott Hollow, until death of his wife when he moved to Talmadge Hill. 6 ch., Benjamin Babcock, m. Mary DeWart, no ch; 42-Jerome B.

(28) Caroline b. Jan. 1. 1816; d. Jan. 31, 1899; m. Oct. 30. 1834.

Dr. Colburn; 5 ch., Henry Colburn, b. Oct. 19, 1837; d. Sept. 21, 1838; Andrew R. b. July 28, 1839; d. Mar. 9, 1897, m. Jan. 26, 1864; Adda A. b. Nov. 3, 1841, m. Oct. 10, 1860; Semmonea, 2 ch.; Lucy J. b. Mar. 4, 1851, m. 1870; Smalley, 3 ch.; Orin, b. Oct. 18, 1859, d. Dec. 23, 1864.

(29) Eliza, b. 1818, d. 1861, m. 1842, Clinton Kress, 4 ch., Esther b. 1845, m. G. A. Forrest, had 4 ch.; William Claymore, b. 1847, m. Mary Blake, had 4 ch., James Clinton, b. 1854, d. in Texas, left one child, Harry G. b. 1858, m. Jennie B. Reed, lives in Manitowok, 4 ch.

(30) Amelia b. Oct. 10, 1820, d. Jan. 2, 1898; m. first, Liberty Phelps; second m. A. P. Bigelow; had one child.

(31) Andrew Craig, b. 1822, d. 1832.

(32) Charlotte, b. Sept. 12, 1824, d. Dec. 14, 188-, m. Nov. 1843 Elijah Smith, 6 ch. Sylvester K. b. Sept. 28, 1844, m. 1-Julia Harris of Buffalo, one ch.; m. 2, of Cazenovia, one ch., Antoinette, b. Oct. 12, 1846, m. 1874, W. H. VanAntwerp; Alice, b. July 26, 1853, m. 1871, I. J. Goodenow, 4 ch. Jobez L. b. Apr. 10, 1855, m. Flora McAllister, no ch.; Clara E. b. Jan. 4, 1860, m. Henry Bodell, 3 ch.; Horace D. b. Jan. 19, 1865, m. May 28, 1866, Birdella Putnam, 4 ch.

(33) Sarah, b. 1826, m. 1842, Horace Chubbuck, 4 ch. Inza Dell m. July 21, 1868, Calvin Ives, one ch.; Aaron F. b. Aug. 11, 1852, m. Cora Minnick, 4 ch.; Clinton Kress, b. Dec. 10, 1855, m. twice, one child; Antoinette, b. Feb. 22, 1864, m. Rev. Rible, 4 ch.

(34) Sylvester, Jr., b. Apr. 8, 1828, d. Apr. 20, 1888, m. Sept. 30, 1856, Adelia Spring, 4 ch. Fitch B. Aug. 2, 1857, d. Dec. 9, 1857; Carrie S. b. Nov. 13, 1859, m. H. M. Coons, 2 ch. died; Ira G. b. Nov. 21, 1865, m. Lillie Wisch of Albany, 2 ch. Lillie and Guernsey; Fanny Temple, b. June 25, 1867, d. Mar. 9, 1907, m. William M. Abel, ch. Ruth.

(35) Antoinette b. May 5, 1830, d. Nov. 10, 1885, m. Jan. 15, 1852, Ira D. Guernsey, 6 ch., Henry, b.

Dec. 2, 1853, d. 1854; Ella, b. Oct. 4, 1855, m. Kniffen of Elmira, deceased; Willie, b. Apr. 7, 1860, d. Aug. 4, 1860; Ethel, b. Oct. 28, 1862, m. C. H. Gillespie, of Chicago, 1 ch.; Fred, b. Aug. 16, 1864; Fannie, b. Apr. 5, 1868, d. Oct. 19, 1895, m. Bowman.

(36) Jabez Fitch, b. June 27, 1832, d. May 29, 1852.

(37) Joseph Warren, merchant in Waverly, b. Nov. 7, 1843, soldier in Rebellion, m. Frances Durkee, 5 ch., Harry W. in business with father—dry goods—b. Oct. 18, 1870, m. June 21, 1894, Maria L., dau. of Thomas J. and Augusta (Canfield) Phillips of Waverly, 3 ch., Thomas Phillips, b. July 28, 1895, Frances Helen, b. Jan. 24, 1899; Romaine Cole, b. May 12, 1903; Joseph Warren, Jr., b. July 8, 1879, m. Grace Ella, dau. of Edwin D. Mixer, of Waverly; Robert S. b. Mar. 22, 1882, d. while attending Cornell University, Mar. 12, 1903; Ralph W. b. Sept. 23, 1883, m. Vera Taylor, live in Seattle, have Robert b. Sept. 1, 1912; George B. b. Nov. 9, 1885, m. 1914, Gertrude, dau. of Wickham and Charlotte Slaughter, d. Oct. 8, 1927.

(38) William m. Henrietta Harris of Waverly, N. Y., live in Redwood, Minn., 7 ch., Hollis; May; Emma; Arthur; Frank; Frederick; Joseph.

(39) Emogene, b. Aug. 29, 1845, m. Nov. 28, 1866, Chauncy M. Frisbie, b. Nov. 12, 1837, lived in Orwell, Pa., later in Waverly, 3 ch. Ord. b. Oct. 13, 1869, d. Feb. 20, 1870; Josephine Knapp, b. Mar. 31, 1872, m. Frank Howard, see Howard; Blanche B. b. May 4, 1885 single.

(40) Josephine, m. Arthur Brinker, live in Colorado. 4 ch., Orsen; Mary; Arthur; another dau.

(41) DeLafayette Snyder, b. Apr. 8, 1847, d. May 6, 1898, m. Lucy A. dau. of Rev. Aaron B. and Lucy (LeBarron) Stowell, Mar. 8, 1869, 3 ch., DeLeon E. b. Apr. 15, 1870; Minnie, b. Jan. 29, 1871, d. July 30, 1893; Aaron B. July 10, 1873, d. May 23, 1899.

(42) Jerome B. b. July 30, 1866, florist at Sayre, Pa., m. Jen-

ny L. dau. of John and Martha (Talmadge) Hulett, of Talmadge Hill.

(43) Mary G. b. Oct. 7, 1863, d. Oct. 22, 1904, m. Feb. 22, 1887, George W. Harding of Talmadge Hill, 3 ch., Florence, b. July 22, 1888; Hattie K. b. Feb. 18, 1897; Mary d. in infancy.

(44) Azel A., m. Dell, dau. of Nathaniel M. and Rachel (Shipman) Brewster, of Talmadge Hill.

WM. KNAPP Revolutionary Soldier

Was born in Raynham, Mass. His father was Wm. Knapp, his mother was Pattie Liscum. He was born Nov. 29, 1764, but 1762 is the war record date, as he called himself two years older in order to enlist. Died Aug. 6, 1846, buried in East Waverly Cemetery. He enlisted at Pultney, Vt., Dec., 1780, served one year, ranked as Col. under Captain Fish and Colonel Warner. He served in skirmishes against the Indians and Tories, also took a part in the Boston Tea Party. He married Fannie Temple, daughter of Wm. Temple, of Conn., granddaughter of Lord Wm. Temple, the Historian. He received a pension while residing at Springfield, Otsego Co., N. Y. Date of application May 25, 1818. His claim was allowed. His pension papers were given at the war office, Mar. 24, 1819, No. 8132, and signed by J. C. Calhoun, Sec. of War.

Children of Wm. Knapp and Fannie Temple:

1. Wm. Knapp, married Armenia Gates, June 14, 1812, born Oct. 28, 1788, died Feb. 3, 1874.

2. Sylvester, married Lucy Fitch.

3. Isaac, married Isabel Taylor, of Cherry Valley.

4. David.

5. Fannie, married Jeremy Walling, Mich.

6. Hiram, married Mahaley Estabrook, Orwell.

7. Martha, married Elsbree

8. Jemimia, married 1st Beals. 2nd. Burgess.

9. Eleanor, married Amos Canfield, son of Enos Canfield and Polly Robertson, Smithboro, N. Y.

Eleanor was born June 17, 1809, died May 26, 1890.

Amos Canfield, married June 25, 1828; born, Mar. 9, 1799; died Oct. 21, 1888—buried in the Canfield Cemetery at Smithboro, N. Y.

Children of Amos Canfield and Eleanor Knapp:

1 Mary, born Dec. 17, 1831, married Allen LaMonte, July 25, 1854, died Aug. 3, 1898, Waverly.

2 Prudence, born Mar. 8, 1833, married Dr. Otis A. Jakeway of Breesport, N. Y. No children. Died Aug. 3, 1899.

3 Enos, born Mar. 17, 1836, married Elizabeth Wall, Aug. 22, 1860. Dr. at VanEtten, N. Y.

4 Kiziah, born Feb. 26, 1838, married Franklin S. Dean, Jan. 13, 1867. Died May 10, 1913. Smithboro.

5 Amos, born, Dec. 18, 1841, married E. Jennie Johnson, Feb. 10, 1868. Died, Jan. 24, 1899, Waverly.

6 Alfred, born Apr. 5, 1843. Died Nov. 11, 1913, Smithboro, N. Y.

7 Ezra, born Feb. 14, 1846, married Emma Kline. Died, Dec. 4, 1902. Dr. at Lockwood, N. Y. No children.

8 Lucina Virginia, born Oct. 21, 1847, married Henry Miller, Feb. 13, 1890. Died Apr. 12, 1916, Smithboro. No children.

9 Fannie, born Sept. 3, 1850, married Rev. Amos Wheeler, Jan. 5, 1885, (Mich.) Died Sept. 12, 1897.

10 Eleanor, born Jan. 6, 1852, married Thomas Pounds, Blackfoot City, Montana, Nov. 3, 1871. Died Oct. 18, 1881.

Children of Mary Canfield and Allen LaMonte:

1 Esther, born May 10, 1855, died Sept., 1861, Diptheria.

2 Mary Ellen, born May, 1857, died July, 1861, Diptheria.

3 Anna, born June, 1859, died October, 1861, Diptheria.

4 Allen, born May, 1862, died Aug., 1863, Diptheria.

5 Grace, born July 7, 1866, married Everette H. Lowman, Dec. 22, 1887 — Children of Grace LaMonte and Everette H. Lowman, Waverly:

1 Marjorie, born Aug. 11, 1889, married Wakeman Sherwood, Aug. 25, 1915. One child, Walker Sherwood, born June 6, 1918.

2 Everette Allen Lowman, born Oct. 22, 1892.

Children of Dr. Enos Canfield and Elizabeth Wall, VanEtten, N. Y.:

1 Nellie Jane, born Aug. 11, 1865, married Harry Banfield, June 30, 1886. 2nd., James H. Jennings of Candor.

2 Dr. Amos, born, July 3, 1878, married Rose Murphy, 1908, of (660 West End. Ave., New York.)

Children of Kiziah Canfield and Franklin S. Dean:

1 Dr. Wm. Canfield Dean, born Feb. 22, 1877, married Grace Neal, 1908. (26 Palmetto St., Brooklyn, N. Y.)

Children of Amos Canfield and E. Jennie Johnson:

1 Bessie Canfield, born June 18, 1876, married Fred Bingham, son of Geo. W. Bingham, Lockwood, Feb. 19, 1891. No ch.

Children of Canfield and Thos. Pounds:

1 Floyd, born Sept. 29, 1873, married Cora Hurlbert, June 27, 1894, (no children living) Spencer, N. Y.

2 Thos. Canfield, born, Aug. 9, 1878, married 1904, Marian Ashley. Doctor in Redlands, Cal. No children.

3 Fannie Eleanor, born Oct. 12, 1881, married Dr. C. Percy Bonham, June 27, 1906. No children, Buffalo.

In 1630, there left Old England for New England a large colony of well-to-do farmers under the command of Winthrop and Saltonstall and among them were William, Nicholas and Roger Knapp, 3 brothers, (1) William Knapp, who was born in England, in 1570, emigrated to America in 1630, and settled in Watertown, Mass. His children were William II, Mary Elizabeth, Ann Judith, John and James. He was a carpenter. He brought 7 children from England. He died in Watertown, Mass., Aug. 30, 1658, aged about 80 yrs. The name Wm.

was given to the eldest son in each successive family. "Thos. Philbrick and family (1583-1883) came from Lincolnshire, Eng. He and his family came in 1630, in the "Arbella." This vessel was one of the 17 ships which in that year brought colonists to Mass. The Arbella in which came Gov. Winthrop, Sir. Richard Saltonstall and others sailed from Yarmouth, Apr. 8, 1630, and arrived at Salem, June 14th. The next month passengers on this and other vessels settled in Charlestown, but soon after divided and a part with Saltonstall settled in Watertown. Thos. Philbrick and family were there in 1636. His Homestead was N. W. Cor. of Belmont and Lexington Streets. In 1639, the second summer after the settlement in Hampton, N. H., John, son of Thos. Philbrick, moved to Hampton and it seems his brother, Thos., soon followed. It is said the first settlers were attracted to Hampton by the fishing and fowling, the best of clams and the salt marshes almost ready for the scythe. In 1645-6 Thos. Philbrick, Sr., a grantee of 8 lots, sold his estate in Watertown and in 1650 or 51, he moved to Hampton, where his eldest son lived Feb. 22, 1649, Richard Saltonstall owned land in Ipswich joining that of Mr. Roger Grant of the town and Thos. Philbrick is named as being there (antiquarian papers No. 37). John Philbrick of Seabrook, says "The deed, Wm. Sanborn to Thos. Philbrick, dated May, 1647, proves the remainder of the family came to Hampton in the spring of 1645-6. His wife, Elizabeth, died Dec. 19, 1663, and in Mar. 1664, he calls himself "very aged". He died in 1667.

"Children of Thos. Philbrick and wife, Elizabeth, born in England: I. James of Hampton in 1644, a mariner. II. John of Hampton, 1639. III. dea. Thomas born 1624, married 1st. Ann, daughter of William Knapp, Sen., of Watertown, settled about 1651 on the land in Seabrook, now owned by John Philbrick."

The Knapp family were originally from Saxony, a province of

Germany; by some they are regarded as German, by others of Saxon origin, but their early history in England leads most of the descendants to fix their nationality as Anglo-Saxon or English. In the 15th Century they were people of wealth and position in Sussex Co., Eng. The name Knapp is derived from a Saxon word the root of which is spelled Cnoep signifying summit or hill-top, John being the given name and living on a hill, he was called John of the hill, and there being others of the same name on it and the said John living on the summit or knob, he was called John of the Cnoep or knob. Subsequently the preposition of was omitted for convenience and he was called John Cnoep, finally John Knapp in English. The family arms together with a full description may be found in Herald's College, London. These arms were granted to Roger de Knapp by Henry VIII to commemorate his skill and success at a tournament held in Norfolk, Eng, 1540, in which he is said to have unseated 3 knights of great skill and bravery. By the descendants of his son, John, these arms are still preserved as a precious memento of worthy ancestry. The origin of the Knapp family arms is given in the English Heraldry. It describes them as being used by John Knapp and his son, John, in 1600. They are very expressive and full of meaning. The shield and Helmets clad in mail denotes a preparation for war. The shield on which the arms are displayed is gold, expressive of worth and dignity. The arms are sable and denote antiquity. The 3 Helmets on the Shield are acknowledgments of victories gained. The Helmet which is placed between the shield and the crest and rests upon the shield, is an Esquire—in profile of steel—with visor closed and turned to the right side of shield. The wreath borne away by the victor as represented on the sword is positive proof of laurels won and honors bestowed. The Lion Passant on the shield denotes courage, as consciousness of

strength and yet walking quietly when not provoked or forced to defense. The arm that bears the broken sword indicates the character of the family—"Though having fought in defense until the sword was broken, his courage does not fail." His arm is still uplifted grasping the broken sword and in the heat of battle he exclaims "In God We Trust" which is the family motto.

In the early century of settlement of families of William, Nicholas and Roger Knapp, the name Knapp was often spelled with single (p.) We find Knapps in our Legislatures as officers in Civil War, in the Mexican War, War of 1812; also in the Revolutionary War, and as a member of Washington's life guard. Most of those bearing the Knapp name in this vicinity descended from the Wm. Knapp, born in 1762 (1764) who it is thought was the 5th William in the line from the Wm. of 1630. (There seems to be no grandson Wm., according to genealogy looked up unless the name skipped a generation or so, according to records. The only living son of Wm. II was Joseph.) The children of James, son of Wm. I, who came from England and John III descended from John, son of Wm. I, are not named in any records I have found yet. Wm. Knapp, with his 7 children by a former marriage in Eng. and who emigrated to America in 1630 with his family, settled in Watertown, Mass. The children settled at Taunton, Newton, Roxbury, Spencer and Barton, Mass.

I Wm.—Watertown, Mass, 1630—children were William, Mary, Elizabeth, Ann, Judith, John and James (Ann Knapp married Thos. Philbrick of Watertown.) Died Aug. 30, 1658. Born in Eng.

II Nicholas—Watertown, Mass., moved in 1648, to Stamford, Conn. born in England. Died Apr. 16. 1670.

Wife, Eleanor 1st. — children, Johnathan Timothy. Unity 2nd—children, Joshua Caleb, Sarah Ruth and Hannah. Children were Moses and Lydia.

III Roger—New Haven, 1643-7, Fairfield, will Mch. 21, 1673. Wife, Elizabeth.

Children Johnathan, Josiah, Lydia, Roger, John, Nathaniel, Elizabeth and Mary Sept. 20, 1675.

LAIN

Lain (William) b. Morristown, N. J., Dec. 20, 1743, moved to town of Minisink, Orange Co., N. Y., about 1765, m. Keziah Mather, ten children: Phebe; Johnathan; Berniah; Keziah; William, Jr., (2); John; James; Sarah; Moses; and Daniel. William's name appears on p. 255 N. Y. in Rev. Orange Co. Militia, Third Regiment.

(2) William, Jr., fifth child, second son, b. May 18, 1780, m. Deborah Alger of Long Island, N. Y., ten children: Deborah; Francis; Reuben; William Alger (3); Cyrus; Keziah (4); Sally; Lawrence; Moses; Isaac. William Jr., served two years in War of 1812, d. Dec. 17, 1833. His wife d. at home of her son-in-law, Dalvin G. Doty on Dungee Hill, Ridgbury, Bradford Co., Pa., Oct. 8, 1848, buried Factoryville Cem.

(3) William Alger b. town of Minnisink, Orange Co., N. Y., Apr. 20, 1807, d. Sept. 26, 1881, m. (1), Pamela, dau. of Henry Taylor of Minisink, Feb. 4, 1830. About April 25, 1837, they came to the town of Barton and located on a farm he had purchased on West Hill near the present water works. She d. June 25, 1841, buried Factoryville Cem. 6 children: George Washington d. young, buried in Minnisink; Henry Taylor (4); Zelotus Grinnell, later known as L. G. lived in Addison, now 1914, living with his dau. Mrs. Fenimore Cooper in Andover, Mass.; Charles B.; Sarah m. Wm. C. Moore live in Elmira; Pamela. Wm. Alger m. (2) Dec. 4, 1841, Eliza, dau. of John and Myra (Gilbert) Holgate of Luzerneville, Pa. They remained on the farm until Apr. 3, 1844, when they moved to S. W. Cor. Chemung and Pine St., Waverly and conducted a cooper shop on the S. E. Cor. opposite his home until his

death. Ten Children by this marriage: Cornelius H. lives in Canisteo; Edwin L. lives in Hornell; Ida May buried in Spencer, N. Y.; Harriet E.; Orissa D.; Pamela A.; Alice C.; Alice L.; William J.; Pamela Emily; the last five named d. young. Wm. Alger ever known as Deacon Lain, was a respected member of the Baptist church for nearly all of his life, loved and respected by all who knew him.

(4) Henry Taylor b. town of Minisink, Orange Co., N. Y., Feb. 13, 1831, m. Apr. 8, 1856 in Waverly, Louisa Maria, dau. of Eli Austin Shaw. In 1862 he enlisted in the Anthon Battalion light artillery, later known as Twentieth Battery and served until Aug. 31, 1865. Later he was in the employ of the L. V. R. R. Co. for 34 yrs. He now resides with his only child, Hattie Louise, later known as Louisa Laine, the noted vocalist and musician, m. Aug. 24, 1892, Dr. Richard Blackmore of Halifax, Nova Scotia, no children, now reside at Farmington, Conn.

History of Lamonts of Waverly, Tioga Center, Owego and Binghamton

BROTHERS:

John Lamont born in Scotland and died in Ireland, date unknown.

His wife was Irish. She came to America about 1745 or 1750 from Coleraine County, Antrim, Ireland, with their three sons, Archibald, Robert and John, and settled in North Hillsdale Columbia County, N. Y.

Archibald married Abia Smith, they lived and died in North Hillsdale. Their children moved to Lockport and Rochester, N. Y. Later some of them moved to Michigan and there a town or county was named Lamont after them. Their names are not traced in this outline of history.

Robert Lamont was born in Antrim, Ireland in 1726, married an Irish girl by the name of Brown, and when he died July 26, 1789 was buried in North Hillsdale, N. Y. He left six children.

William Lamont, son of Robert Lamont, born 1756 at North Hillsdale, N. Y., died in 1852 age 96. He married Mrs. Phoebe Gorse Perkins about 1779 or 1780. He left 11 children.

His military record is as follows:

A Captain in Capt. Joshua Whitney's Co., 4th Regiment, then with N. Y. State Militia under Col. Kilean Van Rensselaer; then with 9th Regiment Albany Company, New York State Militia under Col. Peter Van Ness in 1777-1778. Then under Col. David Pratt, 1789 Fort Plains, N. Y.

He was great grandfather of John Gilbert Luce of Waverly, N. Y. Now living in Richmond, Va.

Mathew Lamont, son of William Lamont, born in 1783 died in 1852 in Owego, N. Y. Age 69. He married Ruth McNeil and left 7 children.

Marcus Lamont, son of Mathew Lamont, of Owego, N. Y. Born 1806. He married Hannah Hoogland, they left four children.

Susan Jane Lamont, daughter of Marcus Lamont, born in Owego, N. Y. in 1833, married the Rev. William Life. No children.

She was founder of Rye Seminary, Rye, N. Y. She was an outstanding educator of young women, died in Florida in January 1932 in her 99th year.

Cyrenus Marcus Lamont, son of Marcus Lamont of Owego, N. Y. married Mary Emma Ludwig. He left four children: Charles Ludwig Lamont; Anna I. Lamont; Susan Lamont, not married; Helen Dean Lamont, not married.

Charles Ludwig Lamont of Owego, N. Y. married Lillian Shannon and lives at 74 Wilson Avenue, Columbus, Ohio. Their children were Charles Shannon Lamont and John Life Lamont.

Anna I. Lamont of Owego, N. Y. married M. Marsden Griswold and lives at 63 Columbia Street, Newton Highlands, Mass. Their children were Marion Griswold and Lamont Griswold.

Robert William Lamont, son of William Lamont, born in Richmondville, N. Y. 1793, died 1839, age 46. He left ten children. Married Alice Clarke, lived in Waverly, N. Y.

Charlotte Gorse Lamont, daughter of Robert W. Lamont of Waverly, N. Y. married Janson Birchard of Flemingville, N. Y. He left nine children.

Phoebe Gorse Lamont, dau. of Robert W. Lamont of Waverly, N. Y. married Enos Genung, no children.

Ruth Lamont, daughter of Robert W. Lamont of Waverly, N. Y. married George Webster of Owego, N. Y. Five children.

Mary Lamont, daughter of Robert W. Lamont, married E. McClelland of Waverly, N. Y. No children.

Chloe Cordelia Lamont, daughter of Robert W. Lamont, married Fred Curtis of Waverly, N. Y. son of Robert Curtis, an old and greatly respected citizen of Waverly in his day.

Emma Lamont Curtis, daughter of Chloe Cordelia Lamont Curtis, married Irving Case, 162 Providence Street, Waverly, N. Y. He died in December 1929 leaving a Widow and four children.

Maria Lamont Case, daughter of Emma Lamont Curtis Case, of Waverly, N. Y. married Chester Brinkerhoff, Williamsport, Penn. They have two children.

Mildred Elizabeth Case, daughter of Emma Lamont Curtis Case, married John C. Rhodes of Waverly, N. Y. They have one daughter, Judith.

Frances Josephine Case, daughter of Emma Lamont Curtis Case, married Earl Kitchen, one daughter Jean Lamont Kitchen. Second husband W. T. Reese, no children.

Robert Curtis Case, son of Emma Lamont Case, married Flora Carlyle of Waverly, N. Y. One daughter Jean Carlyle Case.

David Gorse Lamont, son of William Lamont, born 1798 died 1873. Age 75. Married Cynthia Allen of Greene or Maine, N. Y. Moved to Tioga Center, N. Y. 1846. Left seven children. He was grandfather of Hon. John Gilbert Luce of Waverly, N. Y. and Richmond, Va. Children were Cynthia Allen Lamont, Sallie Lamont, Allen David Lamont, Malissa, Seth D. Lamont, Anna A. Lamont, Phoebe Lamont.

Sallie Lamont, daughter of David Gorse Lamont, married John Gilbert Smith of Tioga Center, N. Y. Children were Emma Ruth Smith and Allen L. Smith. Emma Ruth Smith, daughter of John Gilbert Smith, married John Pembleton of Waverly, N. Y. They had two children.

Emma Ruth Pembleton, daughter of John Pembleton, Waverly, N. Y. married George C. Bladworth of 222 West 71st street, New York. They have a daughter and a son.

Hon. John Gilbert Pembleton, son of John Pembleton, married Julia Haverly of Athens, Penn. He has three daughters. A lawyer at 130 W. 42nd St., N. Y. C.

Allen David Lamont, Waverly, N. Y., son of David Gorse Lamont, married Mary Canfield of Smithboro, N. Y., daughter of Amos Canfield. They lived and died in Waverly, N. Y. Left two daughters.

Grace Lamont, daughter of Allen David Lamont, married Everett H. Lowman of Waverly, N. Y. A daughter and a son now living in Binghamton, N. Y. Now living at 33 Dickinson St.

Ella Lamont, daughter of Allen D. Lamont, married Fred Tracy of Waverly, N. Y. No children.

Malissa Lamont, daughter of David Gorse Lamont of Tioga Center, N. Y., born 1827, died 1911 in her 85th year. Married John Brown Luce of Tioga Center, and moved to Waverly, N. Y. in 1863. Buried at Goochland Court House, Va. Children were Prosper J. Luce, Prudence Lorraine Luce, deceased at 11 yrs. John Gilbert Luce, Mary Malissa Luce, deceased at 60 yrs. Buried at Goochland C. H., Va.

Prosper J. Luce, son of Malissa Lamont Luce, born Feb. 17, 1843 died Feb. 22, 1903. Age 55. Married Valeria Updegraph of Williamsport, Penn. He was buried there, she now lives there. No children.

Hon. John Gilbert Luce, son of Malissa Lamont Luce, born in Tioga Center, N. Y., lived in Waverly, N. Y. for twenty-five years. He was with the First Nat'l Bank

of Waverly, N. Y. during 1887-1888. Moved to Goochland C. H., Va., and in 1890 began working for the First Nat'l Bank of Richmond, Va., in 1891 for Planters Nat'l. Bank of Richmond, Va. was with this bank for fifteen years. He married in 1894 Gertrude Palmer Brown Wesley of Portchester, N. Y. and Sabot, Goochland County, Va. They have four children.

Edward Barton Wesley Luce, son of John G. Luce, Honorary life member of old 7th Reg. of N. Y. C. and is in business at 40 Wall Street, N. Y. C. and lives at Pelham, N. Y. Westchester Co. He married Urilla Buckner, daughter of Ewell Buckner of Mt. Vernon, N. Y. Children are Barbara Ann Luce and Gilbert Buckner Luce.

Elizabeth Wesley Luce, not married lives in Richmond, Va. R. F. D. No. 2.

Helene Lamont Luce, R. F. D. No. 2, Richmond, Va. Married Frank Leslie Montague. No children.

John Gilbert Luce, Jr. Not married. R. F. D. No. 2. Richmond, Va.

Phoebe Lamont, daughter of David Gorse Lamont of Tioga Center, N. Y., married Stephen W. Smith and lived and died near Owego, N. Y. Left three children.

Katherine Lamont Smith, daughter of Phoebe Lamont Smith, married O. Warren Young of Warren, Penn. They had four children.

Stephen Smith Young deceased.

Rey Smith Young, daughter of Katherine Smith Young, of Owego, N. Y. married Rev. David Hugh Jones, home 1427 Hinman Avenue, Evanston, Ill. One daughter.

Gwendolyn Jones, daughter of David H. Jones, married to David Ellis Jones.

Roy Young, son of Katherine Smith Young, married and lives near Ashville, N. C. No report on family.

Charles Warren Young, deceased.

Anna Lamont Smith, daughter of Phoebe Lamont Smith of Owego

go, N. Y., married S. C. Smith of Towanda, Penn. She is now living in Columbus, Ohio. No children.

Frederick Lamont Smith, son of Phoebe Lamont Smith, married. No report on family.

Seth David Lamont, son of David Gorse Lamont of Tioga Center, N. Y., married Elizabeth Hazen. They had four children.

Ada Malissa Lamont, daughter of Seth D. Lamont, married S. P. Walworth of Owego, N. Y. She is a widow and lives at 70 Prospect Street, Binghamton, N. Y. They had three children.

Leona Lamont Walworth, daughter of Ada Malissa Lamont, married Harry S. Hanes, 77 W. 30th, Bayonne, N. J. One child Robert Walworth Hanes.

Grace Lamont Walworth married William E. Anderson of Binghamton, N. Y. 778 Chenango St. Two children: Wm. Edward Anderson, Jr. and Marilyn Janet Anderson.

Allen David Lamont, son of Sen D. Lamont of Tioga Center, married Ida Martin of Dallas, Texas, where they live. No report on family.

Lou Hazen Lamont, daughter of Seth D. Lamont, m. Eugene Faatz, of Tioga Center, where they live. No children.

Ada Lamont Crouch, daughter of Lou Hazen Lamont by first marriage, married Russell Vincent, lives in Binghamton, N. Y. No children.

William Lamont, Jr., son of William Lamont married Jane Stillman. They had twelve children: Thomas William Lamont and David Lamont, etc.

General David Lamont married and lived in Charlottesvile, Schoharie Co. N. Y. One child Judge Wm. C. Lamont, born in 1826 d. 1912. Age 86.

Thomas William Lamont, son of William Lamont, Jr., married Elizabeth M. Paine of Schoharie Co. N. Y. Thirteen children.

Rev. Thomas Lamont, son of Thomas W. Lamont, of Charlottesville, N. Y. married Caroline Deuel Jayne, daughter of William Jayne, one of Oliver Cromwell's Chaplains who fled to

America following the restoration, and in America became pastor of Presbyterian Church at Setauket, L. I. He had a family of four.

Thomas Wm. Lamont, son of Rev. Thomas Lamont, born in Claverach, N. Y. married Florence Haskell Corliss. He is an international banker and a partner of J. P. Morgan & Co. They have four children: Eleanor Allen Lamont, Thomas Stilwell Lamont, Corliss Lamont, Austin Lamont.

Austin Lamont married Mary L. Sullivan of Boston. No report on family. Mr. Thomas W. Lamont is a cousin of Hon. John Gilbert Luce of Waverly, N. Y. and Richmond, Va.

LANG

Lang (Robert). Tradition informs us that Robert the emigrant, was b. in Scotland about 1645, moved to England where he probably m. before coming to America previous to 1670, as his name with that of his family appears on the church record at Portsmouth, N. H., at that date.

The War Department records at Washington show that Robert Lang of N. H. furnished man and team to work on old Fort Constitution at Portsmouth in 1690 and that his son John received pay for the same. New Hampshire Probate Records, Vol. D. now at State Library show that Robert the emigrant d. Feb. 16, 1715, children: Stephen (2); Nathaniel; Robert, Jr.; John, probably others.

(2) Stephen b. probably at Portsmouth about 1675. His name with that of his family appears on a church record at that place in 1699. The place was then known as Sagamore Creek, children: Stephen, Jr., b. 1703, d. 1790, m. Elizabeth Rice; Samuel (3); Thomas; William m. Sarah Bennett; Deliverance m. Nathaniel Nelson; Sarah m. Nathaniel Muchmore; Abigail m. Abraham Elliott.

(3) Samuel, shipwright, b. 1715 d. 1799. He and his bro. Thomas, also a shipwright, in 1736 bought two acres of land on Sagamore creek adjoining his father's property (22 H. H. deeds 176). On May 11, 1750, Samuel

and Mary Sherborn, his wife sold their right in this property, children: Samuel, Jr. (4); probably William and others

(4) Samuel, Jr. b. Portsmouth, N. H., 1754, d. at Bath, Nov. 2, 1829, m. at Haverhill, N. H., Apr. 30, 1778, Susan Salter b. Boston, 1755, d. Bath, N. H., Oct. 5, 1843, eleven children: Jacob Hurd b. Feb. 29, 1779, d. Charlestown, Vt., 1862, m. May 19, 1808, Sarah Sherborn; William b. Aug. 24, 1780, d. in infancy; Sherborn b. Feb. 25, 1782, d. at Bath 1859, m. Mar. 4, 1816, Mehitable Ricker, b. Newberry, Vt., Apr. 5, 1797, d. Dec. 24, 1865; Samuel (5); Mary (Polly) b. May 22, 1786, d. at Bath, 1844, m. Ebenezer Ricker; Anna Salter b. June 26, 1788 d. at Warren, N. H. 1873, m. Charles Abbot; Hannah b. 1790, d. in infancy; William b. Mar. 21, 1792, d. at Concord, N. H., 1875, m. (1) Mar. 14, 1822, at Bath Martha Child, m. (2), Jan. 1, 1833 Susan Child; Henry Hancock b. 1794, d. at Bath, Aug. 19, 1865, m. Luvia Child; Hannah b. 1795 d. at Bath, 1865; John b. at Bath, 1798 m. and d. at Callisk, Me., leaving 3 children.

(5). Samuel, son of Samuel, Jr., b. at Bath Mar. 9, 1784, left his home, 1803, located on farm three-fourths of mile from village of Palmyra where he spent the remainder of his life, m. 1808, Sally, dau. of Capt. Isaac Smith, b. Concord, Mass., Dec. 1792, d. Mar. 21, 1857, eleven children: John Sherborn (6); Mary Sherborn (7); Dona Zaida (8); Sarah (9); Samuel Salter (10); Susan Salter (11); William (12); Alfred H. (13); Peter H. (14); Andrew Jackson (15); Luvis Childs (16).

(6). John Sherborn b. Mar. 13, 1810, minister of Christian Church m. at Athens, Me., Feb. 1837, Catherine Hight, eight children: Caroline H. (17); Albert C. m. Mary Grant, have one son, three dau.; Charles A. b. Dec. 8, 1841, m. Eunice Goodale, at Athens, Me. have two dau.; Sarah b. Feb. 22, 1844, m. Isaac Worchester; William H., Christian minister, b. May 15, 1846, m. at Athens Maggie L. Goodale, two children;

Jennie C. b. April 26, 1848; Octavia D. b. Apr. 1, 1850; John W. b. Apr. 6, 1852.

(7). Mary Sherborn b. Mar. 2, 1812, m. June 7, 1831, had three children.

(8) Dona Zaida b. June 24, 1814, d. 1887 m. Nov. 14, 1836, Alvin Menn, seven children: Amanda L. b. Mar. 28, 1837, d. Aug. 20, 1860; Henry W. b. Apr. 14, 1836, d. Jan. 12, 1901 m. 1861, Alice Barrows; Calvin L. b. Mar. 2, 1840 at Oldtown d. July 19, 1841; Helen M. b. Mar. 6, 1843, d. Nov. 9, 1859; Ferdinand L. b. at Oldtown, Nov. 2, 1844, d. July 9, 1893, m. Theresa McLaughlin; Charles L. b. Jan. 12, 1846, at Oldtown m. Matilda Allen; Leroy L. b. Mar. 24, 1851, d. in infancy.

(9). Sarah b. July 31, 1816 d. in Canada, Aug. 10, 1850, m. Henry Derborn.

(10). Samuel Salter b. Jan. 22, 1827, d. Feb. 2, 1897 m. Sept. 22, 1845 Sarah J. Burgess b. in Winslow, Me., d. Beaver Dam, Wis., July 31, 1894. Samuel Salter was a Methodist minister in Rockland, Me., migrated to Milton, Wis., in 1856, served on several charges in that state. After the death of his faithful wife at the end of a long and painful illness, the lone patriarch returned to the old homestead near Palmyra, built him a little cottage and spent the remainder of his days in the company of his well worn Greek testament. They had a son, Gersham Burgess who d. in Shopier, Wis., Aug. 20, 1863, age 18 yrs.

(11). Susan Salter b. Feb. 14, 1821, d. Feb. 1, 1899 m. 1842, Alfred Elliot of Monroe, five children: Alvin N. b. at Monroe, Oct. 22, 1843, m. June 1865, Harriet McDonald; three children; Henry M. b. Mar. 17, 1845 d. 1864; Elizabeth H. b. July 1, 1848, m. Nov. 4, 1872, Walter G. Grant, four children; Tilton A. b. Mar. 17, 1856, m. Apr. 13, 1882, Luella E. Houghton; Josiah W. b. Jan. 9, 1864, m. Rachel Crayton, had three children.

(12). William b. Mar. 15, 1824, d. May 9, 1837.

(13) Alfred H. b. Mar. 3, 1826, m. Jan. 14, 1849, Mary L. Lancy,

b. Palmyra, Feb. 11, 1831, d. Sept. 2, 1890. When the California gold excitement developed, Alfred H. started for there in 1851 and after an exciting journey arrived at Placerville, Cal., where he d. soon after his arrival Jan. 5, 1852. His only child, Alfred H., Jr. b. at Palmyra, Dec. 1, 1849, m. July 3, 1872, Alice J. Potter b. at Bloomfield, June 20, 1847, no children.

(14) Peter H., b. on farm near Palmyra where he lived all of his life, Feb. 23, 1828 d. July 1, 1903, m. Feb. 20, 1853, Nancy E. Farnham b. Palmyra, June 18, 1835. He was a member of the Society of Friends, member of Assembly and held several town offices. They had five ch.: Dr. Andrew Jackson, b. Nov. 22, 1854, m. Nov. 22, 1892 in Danville, Pa., Martha E. Beyer b. Ashland, Pa., Sept. 11, 1864, practiced in Nebraska and Colorado fifteen yrs. After the death of his father, he returned to the old homestead with his wife and two children to be company for his mother; Dr. Benjamin Franklin b. Dec. 11, 1856, d. at Pawtucket, R. I., June 8, 1904, m. Nov. 1, 1883, Clara Hughes at Shreve, Ohio, practiced Neb., Ohio and R. I. He was at one time Supt. of Home for Feeble Minded at Beatrice, Neb., had two children; Alfred b. June 2, 1858, d. Feb. 25, 1861; Eleanor M. b. Mar. 28, 1860, m. Charles W. Homestead of Palmyra, had seven children; Mary E. b. Sept. 8, 1862, m. May 9, 1893, Walter H. Towle, had four children.

(15) Andrew Jackson b. Sept. 3, 1831, d. of Typhoid Fever at Waverly, N. Y., Aug. 22, 1870, m. April 9, 1857, Elvira Lyford b. at St. Albans, Me., Feb. 21, 1834, d. at Waverly, N. Y., Dec. 20, 1911. Prof. Lang graduated at Union College in 1856, came to Waverly in 1857 and became the first principal of the New Academy just completed and in thirteen years, caused the Waverly Institute to take rank with the best in the State. He served two terms of three years each as County School Commissioner of Tioga Co., N. Y., three children: Louis Jay (17);

Percy Lyford (18); Gertrude b. Mar. 3, 1870, d. Jan. 31, 1871.

(16) Luvia Childs, b. Jan. 7, 1833 m. May 21, 1849, Nahurn L. Hayden, d. July 7, 1876, six children, son b. and d. Feb. 22, 1850; Frank L. b. Mar. 18, 1851, m. Missouri Robinson. He was a Presbyterian minister, five children: Fred E. b. Oct. 1, 1854, m. Gertrude Staller b. Johnstown, N. Y., Mar. 2, 1876, no children; Wilfred Jackson b. Oct. 25, 1861, d. Dec. 22, 1863; Albert Mortimer b. Jan. 20, 1867, m. at Council Bluff, Mar. 11, 1890, Sarah E. Sherwood b. Dec. 10, 1866, seven children; Luvia Gertrude b. Prairie City, Ia., Oct. 8, 1876, m. Feb. 2, 1899 at Boone, Ia., Bert E. Grinnell, one child.

(17) Louis Jay, Newspaper writer, N. Y. City, b. Dec. 18, 1859, graduate of Princeton, Class of 1881, m. Dec. 24, 1883 Clara Terhune of Brooklyn, b. Aug. 26, 1862, two children: Frederick Lyford b. 1884; Katheryne Terhune b. 1890.

(18) Percy Lyford b. June 8, 1861, graduate of Yale, class 1885, Vice-Pres. of First National Bank, Waverly, m. (1) Nov. 18, 1885 at Ansonia, Conn., Alice Smith, dau. of Nathan S. and Bessie (Cable) Johnson b. July 12, 1860, d. Aug. 7, 1903, four children: Gertrude A. b. Nov. 10, 1886, m. 1904, E. Barton Hall, have two children: Percy Lang Hall b. 1905 and E. Barton, Jr. b. 1909; Alice Marion b. Dec. 13, 1888 m. George V. Dayton of Towanda, Pa., have one son, George V., Jr., born May, 1914; Helen Lyford, b. 1893, d. 1900; Percy Lyford, Jr., b. June 23, 1898, m. (2) Sept. 1, 1906, Mrs. Marie Louise (Hoskins) King b. Apr. 8, 1867, at Owego. She had by first husband Onalee and Phyllis, now adopted and known as Lang.

LEMON

Lemon (Joseph), a linen weaver, b. County Down, Ireland, 1767, d. Middletown, N. Y., 1851, came to America in company with several linen workers in 1811 and settled at Cornwall on the Hudson, later he purchased a home at Newburgh, N. Y. He was a true type of Scotch-Irish Covenantes

or Presbyterians. He m., 1808, Elizabeth McGill b. Bainbridge, Ire., 1788, d. Middletown, N. Y., 1848. The name was spelled Slemmon in Ire., seven children: Jane b. Ireland, 1810, d. New York City, 1884, m. Newburgh, 1833, John Valentine; William b. 1812; Joseph b. Newburgh, 1814, d. Middletown, N. Y. 1884, m. Florida, N. Y., 1844, Louisa Roe; James (2); Elizabeth b. Newburgh, N. Y., 1819, d. Middletown, N. Y., 1848, m. Middletown, N. Y., 1843, George Crouse; Mary Ann b. Newburgh, N. Y. 1825, d. Hazelton, Ind., 1874; Agnes b. Newburgh, N. Y., 1828, m. Middletown, N. Y., 1850, Charles C. Genung.

(2) James, iron founder b. Cornwall, N. Y., 1817, d. Waverly, N. Y., 1897, m. Athens, Pa., 1851, Sarah Jane Saterlee, five children, all b. Waverly: Lucy Saterlee b. 1852, m. Waverly, Dec. 1874, Charles W. Gay, had son, Charles W., Jr.; James William b. 1857, d. Kansas City 1905, single; Jane Elizabeth b. 1860, m. 1891, F. E. Lyford, see Lyford; Emma Adelia b. 1862, m. 1886, Frank G. Wolfe, live Scranton, Pa., have Ruth Saterlee, Lucy Gordon, Ellen G. unmarried.

LUNN

Lunn (Lyman), lived in New Berlin, N. Y., when his son, Daniel J. was b., May 26, 1821, who removed to Factoryville in 1840, soon removing to Tioga Center where he remained until 1874 when he returned to Factoryville and later to Waverly. He m. Orpha, dau. of Rev. Henry Primrose, Sept. 3, 1845. He enlisted in Co. A, N. Y., Heav. Art. They had 4 children: William Durella b. Oct. 9, 1846, enlisted with his father and d. in Harwood Hospital, Washington, D. C., June 13, 1864; Mary T., milliner b. Oct. 14, 1848, m. Melvin J. Baker, Feb. 14, 1871, they had Ola Corinne and Myron Elmer d. in infancy and Edwin Durella b. Sept. 9, 1880; Henry E. b. Sept. 25, 1853, d. June 15, 1878; Mattie Captola b. June 27, 1860, teacher, single.

LYFORD

Lyford. This family came to Waverly from Waterville, Me., in 1860, Albert (2), son of John (1), b. St. Albans, Me., d. Waterville, Me., m. Phebe Bates b. West Waterville, Me., five children: Elvira J. (3), J. Monroe (4), Fred E. (5), Maria A. (6), Louise S. (7).

(3) Elvira J. b. Waterville, Maine d. Waverly, m. Andrew Jackson Lang b. Palmyra, Me., Sept. 3, 1831, d. of Typhoid Fever, Waverly, Aug. 22, 1870, children: Gertrude b. Mar. 2, 1870, d. Jan. 26, 1871; Percy L.; Louis J. see Lang.

(4) J. Monroe b. 1845, of Waverly, insurance agent, soldier in Rebellion, m. Helen, dau. of Moses Sawyer, children: Louise m. H. Nelson Daniell, grocer of Waverly.

(5) Fred E., banker of Waverly, m. (1) Cora B., dau. of Hovey and Harriett (Bristol) Lowman of Waverly, three children: Winifred H. m. Harry Murray; Charles A. m. Olive Rinniger of Seattle, Wash.; Percy L. m. Catherine Graham of Eau Claire, Wis.; Fred E. m. (2) Jane Lemon, two children: Frederick and Catherine.

(6) Maria A. m. Hawley W. Thomas of Athens, d. in Virginia, two children: Hiram b. Sayre, Pa., lives Brooklyn, N. Y., m.; Margaret C. b. Waverly, m. Frederic Leidig, they have Margaret Louise known as Brownie.

(7) Louise S., vocalist, m. (1), R. K. Mariner, m. (2), W. C. Campbell, live in California.

LYMAN

Lyman. The Ancestor of this line was Richard b. at High Ongar, England, 1580, d. in Hartford, Conn., 1640. He had son John (2), b. Northampton, Mass., 1623, d. 1690. He had son Moses (3), b. Northampton, Mass., 1662, d. 1701. He had son Moses (4), b. 1689, d. 1762. He had son Col. Moses (5), Rev. sol., b. 1743, d. Sept. 29, 1829, m. Ruth, dau. of William Collins of Guilford, Conn., d. June 8, 1775, had 4 children: Moses (6); Daniel b. June 11, 1769; Samuel b. July 23,

1770; Erastus b. Nov. 1, 1773. Col. Moses m. (2), Mary B., widow of Jesse Judd of Litchfield, Conn., dau. of Capt. Jonathan Buel, a Rev. sol. of Goshen, Conn. She d. Oct. 7, 1835, 2 children: Mary b. June 27, 1787; Darius b. July 19, 1789. Col. Moses was present with his command at the surrender of Burygoyne and was the messenger that first informed Gen. Washington of that event. He was in charge of Major Andre's guard while he was a prisoner.

(6) Moses b. Apr. 16, 1768, d. May 22, 1844, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Ira Buell, lived at Goshen, Ct., had 7 children: Lucretia b. Feb. 13, 1801, m. Caleb Day, they had Moses (7), an iron founder of Goshen, Conn., b. Oct. 1, 1810, m. (1) Mary N. Holley of Salisbury, Conn., had 5 children: Moses (8); Mary b. Aug. 15, 1839, m. Philip Wells of Brattleboro, Vt.; Isabel; Alice, see Sawyer Gen; Richard b. June 27, 1848, d. young; Holley Porter b. Jan. 22, 1855, d. 1865.

(8) Moses b. Aug. 20, 1836, m. Dec. 31, 1863, Ellen A., dau. of Edwin A. Douglas of Mauch Chunk, Pa., served as first Lieut. in 15 Reg. Vt. Vol., had Moses b. at Windsor Locks, Ct., July 17, 1865; Isabel Douglas b. Mar. 21, 1867; Harriet Dexter b. July 27, 1870, m. (2) Sarah H., dau. of P. S. Beebe of Litchfield, Conn., had Alice, m. Nathaniel Goodrich of Hanover, N. H. Moses m. (3), lives in Rochester.

MAPES

Mapes (Milton C.), son of David B. and Frances (Day) was b. Jan. 22, 1848, m. Apr. 22, 1883, Mary, dau. of Frank and Lavina (Foster) Everett, 3 children: Maud b. Feb. 6, 1884, d. Mar. 7, 1889; Edith b. Dec. 22, 1887; David b. Feb. 28, 1891. Mr. Mapes enlisted in Co. G., 50 Reg. Pa. Vol. at Scranton, Pa. and served during the Rebellion, after which he conducted a blacksmith shop at Factoryville.

McKINNEY

McKinney (Henry), weaver by trade, the ancestor of the Litchfield family of that name was b.

in Ireland, 1769, when he came to America, he landed at Philadelphia and his services were sold to pay his passage money. In 1792 he was in Cecil Co., Md., where he m. Rebecca Hynman. In 1795 they moved to Sheshequin, where they remained until 1803, when they settled on the east side of the Susquehanna opposite Athens. He was drowned by the upsetting of his boat in the Susquehanna, April 1806. The body was recovered on the Wyalusing bar four weeks later. The accident was witnessed by Moses Park. Seven children; Samuel b. Jan. 1792, d. 1853; John b. 1793, returned to Md., d. there 1870; Margaret b. 1796, d. Jan. 1820; Henry (2); David (3); Joseph (4); Cynthia b. Oct. 11, 1804, d. Mar. 6, 1871, m. Amos Franklin, moved to Mich., d. there.

(2) Henry b. Oct. 10, 1797, d. m. Anne Russell, lived near Litchfield Center. Chester (5); Robert killed at battle of Chancellorsville; J. Hanson (6); Sarah and Mary single; Ruth, see Alanson Munn; Huston (6½); Russell (7½).

(3) David b. Aug. 1, 1800, m. Sept. 16, 1824, Jane, dau. of Daniel Bush, five children all farmers: Rebecca b. June 12, 1825, d. Sept. 9, 1858; Joseph H. b. Apr. 16, 1827, m. 1858, Lucretia Fitler; Hannah Jane b. Oct. 31, 1829, m. Richard Sensebaugh; Cynthia b. July 27, 1832, d. Dec. 14, 1861; Mary b. Sept. 21, 1834.

(4) Joseph b. Sept. 17, 1802, lived with his mother until 1816 when he worked for Col. John Franklin, m. Dec. 18, 1828, Mary, dau. of James and Esther (Moore) Bidlack, b. Jan. 20, 1806, moved on farm in Litchfield, 1830, where they spent the remainder of their days, six children: Joseph (7); Horace b. Feb. 5, 1832, d. 1877, single, lived home; Anna b. June 9, 1845, d. 1875, single, lived home; Clarissa b. Sept. 14, 1834, 2nd wife of T. Worthy Brink, no children; Alfred d. in infancy; Eliza b. Mar. 11, 1830, m. Chauncy Wheaton, three children: Alfred, single; Clara m. Park; Mary m. Curtis Bowman, had Helen.

(5) Chester, farmer, Litchfield, m. Esther Ann VanDuzer, six children: Charles; Clayton; Leeland; Tracy; Reina; Jessie m. William Cooper, farmer Litchfield, eight children: Leslie; Gladys; Henry; Esther; Eunice; Elsie; Bryan; Leon.

(6) J. Hanson, farmer, Litchfield Center d. about 1911, 90 yrs., m. Mary C. Crans, six children: John (8); Elmer (9); Jetson (10); Margaret (11); Kit (12); Edgar m. Charlotte VanDuzer lives Grand Junction, Col., no children.

(7) Joseph, Jr., b. Feb. 11, 1838, farmer, lived on part of father's farm, m. Emily VanGorder.

(8) John m. Sophronia VanDuzer, no children, live in State of Washington.

(9) Elmer m. (1), Sarah Cole, had Cora and Leon; m. (2), Lucy Stanton.

(10) Jetson, farmer, Litchfield Center m. Victoria, dau. of Ulysses Munn, three children: Harold; Irwin; May.

(11) Margaret m. Isaac Seeley, live at Binghamton, have Clyde; Edna.

(12) Kit m. Dunham Park, retired farmer, lives at Sayre, two children: Mabel m. Carl Bowers of Burdette, N. Y.; Howard B. m. Emma Grant of Syracuse.

(6½) Huston m. (1), Sarah Lenox, had Nora and Lula; m. (2) Helen Templeton, had 5 children: Robert; Leon; another boy and two girls.

(7½) Russell drowned in Chemung river at Elmira, N. Y., on his way home from the rebellion, m. Elizabeth Newton, had James d. single; LeRoy and Charles, live South Dakota.

MERRILL

Merrill (Eleazer) (2), son of Eleazer (1) b. 1772 d. Apr. 4, 1855, came from Farmington, Hartford, Co., Conn. and settled in the town of Athens on the road leading from that place to Litchfield Center, the farm is still owned by the family. History informs us that he arrived in Nov. 1803 (some say 1806) and that there were only

two families living within the present township, that of Thomas Park and William Drowns; the latter was frozen to death soon after this date. Tradition informs us that four of their children were b. in Conn., children: Hiram (3); Nancy m. Chauncy Park, lived in Rome d. 1862, age 80 yrs.; Elisha (4); Milo (5); Solomon (8); Eleazor, Jr.

(9) Rebecca m. Doane of Windham.

(3) Hiram b. Mar. 3, 1798, d. Jan. 19, 1879, assisted in erecting 22 log buildings in 1816. Most of these were in the vicinity of Litchfield. He lived on farm so. of Litchfield Center, m. (1) Susannah Wolcott who d. May 9, 1843, age 37 yr. 3 mo. 11 ds., had five sons, four dau. M. (2) Nellie West, no children. M. (3) Mary Wood, no children. Hiram and Susannah had Nancy M. and Edwin R. who d. young.

(4) Elisha B. d. July 19, 1888, age 87 yrs., lived in Waverly, m. (1) Celestia Allington, d. Sept. 7, 1858, age 50 yrs., had 4 sons, 4 dau. living, 1878; m. (2) Rachel Halsey of Ohio.

(5) Milo, farmer, lived near Litchfield Center, m. Catherine dau. of Samuel Hulett of Athens, b. May 30, 1807, d. Nov. 9, 1896, had 7 sons, 2 dau.: Abram (10), Rowen (11), Cyrus (12), Nehemiah (13), Andrew Jackson (14), Charles Henry (15), Milo Jr. (16), Henrietta (17), Eliza Arwilda (18), Albert S. (19).

(6) Thomas B. b. Litchfield, 1805, m. Eliza Rose, had 12 children.

(7) Ira b. about 1808, lived on the homestead m. Maria Wolcott, had 3 sons, 4 dau. He lived to an advanced age and was never 25 miles from his home.

(8) Solomon came to Litchfield with his parents, m. and lived for many years on farm, later known as Thos. McAfee farm, one mile west of Litchfield Center, 7 children: Alma m. James Burns; Betsey m. Benjamin Wolcott, moved to Michigan; Cyrus m.

Nancy Hanks; George m. (1) Jerusha Byington, m. (2) Catherine Boyd; Anna m. Elijah Munn; Abigail m. Joseph P. Munn; Theodosia m. James Martin.

(10) Abram, farmer b. Oct. 21, 1824, d. June 10, 1910, in Allegany Co., N. Y., m. Julia Cornell, b. Oct. 21, 1824, d. June 10, 1910, had son, Emmett, four daughters, Emma, Etta, Sarah, and Phoebe Jane.

(11) Roweb, carpenter, b. April 27, 1826, d. Feb. 7, 1874, lived in Athens, m. Jane, had dau. Pearl, son Edwin.

(12) Cyrus H., b. Mar. 13, 1828, d. 1833.

(13) Nehemiah N., farmer, lived at Woolrich, Clinton Co., Pa., b. Mar. 21, 1831, d. Feb. 19, 1900, m. (1) Sarah Parker, had one dau. Mary Ellen, m. (2) Sally Smith, had 3 sons, Rufus, Arthur, Charles, one dau. Delilah.

(14) Andrew Jackson, farmer, lived on Talmadge Hill, near Waverly, b. Feb. 4, 1833, d. Feb. 3, 1898, m. Martha Hulett, had 2 sons, Judson and Sudson, 3 daus., Ida, Stella, Kate.

(15) Charles Henry, farmer, lived on old homestead in Litchfield, b. Jan. 8, 1865, d., 1904 had dau. Luella m. Judson Lane, principal of Nichols school.

(16) Milo Jr., seventh son, farmer, lived in Ghent, Pa., b. June 26, 1837, d. Mar. 7, 1915, m. Hannah Smith, had son Leslie, 2 dau. Clara, Addie, m. Clarence Catlin, live in Athens.

(17) Henrietta b. Feb. 21, 1841, d. Oct. 30 1883, m. James Drake, farmer at Litchfield, had son, Charles, sheriff at Towanda, Pa.; dau. Mary Catherine, called Kit, m. Henry Stauff of Nichols.

(18) Eliza Arwilda, b. Jan. 13, 1845, d. Dec. 23, 1901, m. Chas. Mallory, had dau. Nellie m., lived in Hornell, son Floyd, who m. Grace, dau of Daniel V. Besemer, of North Barton, live in Ellistown, have several children.

(19) Albert S., carpenter, (adopted son), b. July 27, 1857, d., 1918, m. Ida Edsall, lived in Nichols, had son William.

MILLS

Mills (Andrew), the earliest of this line that we have been able to trace, lived in Conn., m. Mehitable, had son Stephen (2) who migrated to Nichols, N. Y., and after remaining there a short time moved to Ellistown and located on what was later known as the John Westfall farm. He was a soldier of the Revolution and a man of sterling integrity. He is buried in the Barton Cem. and on his headstone the inscription is d. Apr. 27, 1845, aged 89 yrs, 5 mo, 20 ds. His wife's reads: Sabra, wife of Stephen Mills, d. May 11, 1841, age 69 yrs. 5 mo. 14 ds. His mother is buried by his side with this inscription: Mehitable, wife of Andrew Mills, d. Nov. 21, 1825, age 104 yrs. 11 ds. The children of Stephen and Sabra were: Lewis (3); Samuel (4); Daniel (5); Abigail; Sally.

(3) Lewis b. 1801, d. May 8, 1862, m. Elizabeth (known as Betsy), dau. of John Hanna, d. Apr. 8, 1847, age 53 yrs. 3 mo. 24 ds., both buried at Emory Chapel Cem., 3 children: Miami d. July 4, 1900, age 83 yrs., m. Sylvanus Wright d. June 19, 1855, age 70 yrs., had Samuel, Elizabeth m. William Thayer, had Lila m. Herbert Wilhelm and John m. Peterson; William G. (6); John (7).

(4) Samuel b. Oct. 18, 1800, d. Aug. 21, 1874, m. Charlotte Raymond of Ellistown, d. Jan. 22, 1858, age 47 yrs. 10 mo. 1 day, 2 children: Rebecca L. d. June 28, 1864, age 24 yrs.; Lucinda d. Oct. 17, 1864, age 18 yrs.

(5) Daniel m. Patience, had Robert S. and Amos O. d. young; Jane S. d. Apr. 3, 1844, age 31 yrs.

(6) William G. b. June 11, 1818, m. Susan, dau. of Robert Shackleton, farmer, lived on Talmadge Hill, 9 children: Charles L. (8); Elizabeth m. Cornelius Case, a carpenter of Waverly, had Irving m. Emma Curtis: they have Maria, Mildred, Frances, Robert and Curtis; Charlotte m. Wesley Brougham, had Hattie m. (1) Fred Elsbree, m. (2) Dr. Plumstead, Wilson m. Kate Fit-

ler, had son, Harry; Augusta m. Thurlow Gale of Owego, they had Albert, Mabel d. in New York City; Imogene m. Duncan John McDonald of Waverly, no children; Captain Theodore of Waverly b. July 1, 1850, m. in 1875, Phebe, dau. of Peter Lewis; Adolphus, farmer on Talmadge Hill, m. Jane Logan of Scotland, no children; Addie m. James Rhodes of Waverly, have son Isaac.

(7) John m. Emily Brown of Susquehanna, Pa., had Mary m. Frederick Hanna, had Louie d. in infancy; Stella m. Charles Dur-yea, have several children, live in Kansas; Emma m. Herbert Baylis, live in Buffalo; William single of Wichita, Kansas, now (1913) soldier in Philippines.

(8) Charles L. of Waverly, b. June 6, 1842, d. Nov. 8, 1906, m. Julia Ellis, adopted dau. of Daniel Blizard, b. Nov. 5, 1841, d. Sept. 10, 1906, 4 children: Nellie b. 1871, d. 1879; Lucy B. b. June 10, 1869, m. Jesse W. Green, a painter of Waverly, they had Harold b. May 10, 1893, d. Oct. 27, 1899, Paul L. b. Sept. 8, 1890; Donald b. July 13, 1888; Daniel B. teacher m. Eva M. Newland of Waverly, they have Alice and Barbara; Harriet m. J. D. Voorhis, no children.

MOORE

Moore, originally spelled Moor or More. (1) Thos. the immigrant, probably son of Thomas, vicar of Strumpshaw, came from Southwold, England, to America previous to 1636, as his widow and children resident at Salem, Mass., at that time. He was a shipbuilder. He was b. late in the 16th Century, d. about 1635 m. Ann and so far as known had the following children, probably others: Thos. (2); John; Ann; Mary; d. 1674, m. Joseph Grafton, had 3 sons, one dau. one son Joseph, Jr. b. Jan. 24, 1637, d. Barbadoes, Feb. 1670, m. (1), at Hingham, Oct. 29, 1657 Hannah, dau. of John A. Hobart of Hingham, m. (2) 1664, Elizabeth, dau. of Elder John Brown of Salem; after his death she m. again. Joseph Grafton, Sr. after the death of Mary

in 1674, m. 2, widow of Capt. Thomas Lathrop who was killed by the Indians in 1675.

(2). Thomas b. England, Mar. 11, 1611, d. June 27, or July 2, 1691, m. (1) before 1636, Martha, dau. of Rev. Christopher and Margaret Younges. Martha was bap. in Southwold, Eng., July 1, 1613 and came with her husband to Salem, Mass. Thomas and Martha moved to Southhold, L. I. about 1651. She d. in or later than 1671. Thomas m. (2) about 1680, Katherine Westcote whose first husband was Thomas Doxy and second Daniel Lane, both of New London, Conn. She was named in will of Thomas dated June, 1691. Thomas was a ship and real estate owner at Southhold, and took a prominent part in the affairs of the colony, children of Thomas and Martha: Thomas (3); Mercy or Martha bap. at Salem, Mass., Oct. 21, 1639 m. John Symonds, alias Seaman, settled at Hempstead, L. I., was living 1698; Benjamin bap. at Salem, Aug. 2, 1840, m. Anne, dau. of James Hampton, Nathaniel bap. Salem, July 3, 1640, d. April 20, 1898, m. Sarah, dau. of Robert and Agnes (Washburn) Jackson; Hannah bap. Salem, Dec. 29, 1644, m. Richard Symonds and was living 1691; Elizabeth bap. Aug. 31, 1647, d. 1720 m. Simon Glover; Johnathan bap. June 3, 1649, d. Mar. 16, 1689, m. Mary, dau. of John Herbert; Mary bap. Salem, Dec. 15, 1650, m. Simon, son of Charles Glover; Sarah bap. Southhold about 1651, m. Samuel, son of Charles Glover. Thomas (2), m. (2) about 1680, Katherine Westcote who had m. (1) Thomas Doxey, m. (2) Daniel Lane, both of New London, Conn. She had no children by Thomas Moore (2).

(3) Thomas bap. Oct. 21, 1639, d. about 1711, m. about 1632, some say Mott, others say Mary Herbert, still others say Ann, dau. of Thomas Hampton, 6 children: Thomas (4); Nathaniel b. about 1665, m. probably Patience Mahew; Samuel b. about 1667, d. single; Martha b. 1675, m. John Peck; Eliza; John b. 1676.

(4) Thomas b. Jan. 8, 1662, d. Dec. 30, 1738, m. 1695, Jane Brown d. Nov. 18, 1736, 13 children: Mary b. 1696, d. July 20, 1771, second wife of Sylvanus Davis; Rachel b. 1698; Elizabeth b. 1699, d. Apr. 27, 1780, m. Feb. 17, 1728 David Clever, b. 1698, d. May 3, 1766, they had Beriah Moore Clever or Cleaver who had Isaac Paine Cleaver m. Ann Tuthill; Phebe b. 1701 m. Alsop Paine b. 1698, d. 1795; Deborah b. 1703, d. Sept. 7, 1736; Thomas (5); David (6); James b. 1708, d. Mar. 24, 1724-5; Joshua b. 1710, d. Apr. 29, 1729, Rhode Island, probably single; David b. Nov. 25, 1713, d. Jan. 18, 1789, m. Hepzibah Wilmot; Samuel b. 1717, d. Sept. 8, 1736, m. Rachael Landon; Henry b. 1719, m. (1) Temperance Conkling, m. (2) Patience Youngs b. 1717 d. at Wading River, May 15, 1799, m. (3) Mary; John; Lydia b. 1722, d. Jan. 21, 1827.

(5) Thomas b. Apr. 10, 1706, d. May 10, 1767, m. Nov. 30, 1732, Hannah Conkling, d. Dec. 31, 1783, 7 children: Thomas (7); Luther b. 1741 m. Mary Hazard; Calvin b. 1744, m. Margaret King; Hannah m. Dec. 17, 1767, Rev. John Storrs, they had John, Joshua, Luther, Hannah, Mary, Eunice; Rev. John m. (1) Eunice Conant of Mansfield, Conn.; Mary b. 1747, m. Silvester Lester; another dau. d. 1737; Johnathan.

(6) David b. Nov. 25, 1713, d. June 18, 1789, m. (1) at Southold, L. I., Jan. 31, 1734, Hepzibah, dau. of Alexander and Sarah (Brown) Wilmot. David and his wife moved from near Southold and located near Goshen, Orange Co., N. Y., on the bank of the Otterkill on the old Hamptonburg road, leading from Goshen to Newburgh. He and his cousin, Samuel Wickham having purchased a large tract of land, including a part of the present city of Middletown, eight children: David (8); Hepzibah b. Dec. 12, 1736, m. Daniel Case; Mary (9); Beulah (10); Deborah b. Jan. 17, 1744 m. Nov. 21, 1764, John Everett; Wilmot b. May 28, 1746; John b. Oct. 26, 1748; Daniel b. Aug. 26, 1751; Walter b. Nov. 4, 1754, d.

May 16, 1768. After the death of Hepzibah, David m. (2) 1773, widow Sarah, wife of Joshua Coleman.

(7) Thomas b. Oct. 1723, d. Aug. 6, 1803, m. Sept. 17, 1755, Mary dau. of Jeremiah Vail, four children: Thomas b. 1756, m. Apr. 1, 1766; Elizabeth Wickham; Jonathan b. 1759, d. single; Benjamin b. 1761, m. Matzey Tuthill, had two sons, one dau. After her husband's death, Matzey m. (2) John, son of Judge Thomas Young and had two sons, one dau.; Jane b. 1763 m. Rev. Joseph Hazard; Hannah b. 1766, m. Samuel Bullard; Mary b. 1770 m. Eleazer Hutchison; Elizabeth b. 1772 m. (1) Feb. 1791 James Bailey, m. (2) David Fanning; Luther b. 1774, single; Jeremiah (1) b. 1776 d. young; Jeremiah (2), 1779, d. Jan. 21, 1837.

(8) David b. Dec. 9, 1734, d. Aug. 4, 1805, m. Apr. 3, 1764, Mary, dau. of Lieutenant William Mapes b. Oct. 29, 1738, d. May 29, 1830, eight children: William (11); David (12); Deacon Wilmot (13); Eunice (14); Mary (15); Lydia (16); Walter S. (16½); Phebe (16¾).

(9) Mary b. July 11, 1739, d. Aug. 1811, m. (1) Deacon James Reeve, three children: James, Jr. in battle of Minisink; Hepzibah m. Jonas, son of Silas and Charity (Smith) Hulse; Mary m. Elijah Canfield. After the death of Mary Moore, Deacon James Reeve m. (2) Mary dau. of David Corwin, fifteen children: David; Daniel; Joshua; Isaac; Elijah; Lydia; Anne; Deborah; Keturah; Mary A.; Jerusah; Amutal; Dorothy; Sarah; Julia.

(10) Beulah b. Oct. 2, 1741, d. July 30, 1807, m. Ephraim Everett of Long Island, b. 1742 d. Dec. 1834, seven children: Julia m. Obadiah Howell; Ephraim; Walter; Lydia m. David Reeve; Hepzibah m. Daniel Moore; Benjamin David b. 1785, m. Sarah McNish; Free love m. Samuel Kirk.

(11) William b. Feb. 28, 1776, d. Dec. 28, 1843, m. (1) Martha Smith b. April 2, 1767, d. Dec. 23, 1807, 8 children; Elizabeth b. Oct. 30, 1791; Mary b. Mar. 11,

1793, d. Nov. 28, 1860; Henry b. Mar. 4, 1796; Katherine b. Feb. 18, 1797, m. Gilbert Moore b. Oct. 14, 1800, d. Jan. 23, 1827; Dolly b. Feb. 1, 1799, d. Nov. 18, 1877; Julia b. Dec. 21, 1800; Phebe, b. July 30, 1804; Hector b. Dec. 3, 1807, m. Sept. 12, 1836, Fanetta Bailey, b. Nov. 30, 1813, they had three children: James Bradner, b. Aug. 13, 1837, J. Spencer b. Aug. 26, 1842, Eugene b. June 9, 1844; William m. (2) Apr. 10, 1808, Mary Green (widow Chapman) b. Jan. 9, 1782, dau. of Daniel Green, second cousin of Gen. Nathaniel Green, children: David (17); Martha b. Aug. 9, 1810; Harriet b. Dec. 24, 1811; William, Jr., b. Jan. 24, 1819; Hester, b. Feb. 17, 1822; Sally, b. Apr. 1, 1824; Seth b. Jan. 8, 1827, d. Aug. 18, 1864; Mallissa b. Jan. 20, 1815, d. Dec. 5, 1874.

(12) David b. Jan. 21, 1768, d. Jan. 28, 1812, m. (1) Feb. 8, 1789, Merriam Butler, m. (2), Jan. 12, 1794, Abigail McCain.

(13) Deacon Wilmot b. Dec. 2, 1769, d. Mar. 6, 1828. He was one of the first deacons of the Old School Baptist Church at Slate Hill, Orange Co., N. Y., which was organized in 1776. He lived at Dolsentown, near Slate Hill. He m. Azubah, dau. of John and Abigail (Tusten) Knapp, granddaughter of Col. Benjamin Tusten, whose wife was believed to be Julia Conkling of Southold, L. I. John Knapp was second son of William and Margaret Knapp who came from Stamford, Conn., son of Caleb and Hannah (Clement) Knapp of Stamford, son of Nicholas and Eleanor Knapp, the emigrant who came from England. Children of Deacon Wilmot and Azuba: Major Benjamin (17); Sally (18); Tusten (19); Harriet (20); Abigail (21); Lewis (22); Emmet (23);

(14) Eunice b. Feb. 7, 1800 m. Jan. 19, 1823, Oliver Horton Vail, b. Nov. 10, 1797, d. Feb. 8, 1856, lived at Piermont, Rockland Co., N. Y., five children: James Tusten b. Dec. 5, 1819, m. Jan. 26, 1845, Mary H. Hendrix; Julia b. Jan. 17, 1824, d. in infancy; Julia Ann b. Dec. 31, 1827, m. Sept. 1,

1855, William Allen; Isaac C. b. Nov. 14, 1831; Harriet A. b. May 22, 1834.

(15) Mary b. Aug. 31, 1773 d. May 9, 1843, m. July 2, 1793, Israel Wickham b. Sept. 23, 1773, d. Mar. 4, 1821, five children: Benjamin C. b. July 11, 1798; Joseph b. Nov. 1801, d. Mar. 26, 1804; Israel Harvey b. May 25, 1804, d. Mar. 12, 1868, had two children: Maria m. (1), John N. Dunning, m. (2) Herman B. Young; George m. Mary A. Sproat, had two children: Julia m. Carl Martin, Harvey m. Parsons; George b. Nov. 13, 1806 d. Sept. 7, 1809; Abigail b. Feb. 6, 1809, d. Mar. 30, 1876, m. (1) Oscar Welsh, m. (2) Kilpatrick.

(16) Lydia b. Apr. 7, 1775, d. Nov. 20, 1848, m. Oct. 21, 1891, John Smith b. Aug. 6, 1773, nine children: Hannah b. June 30, 1793, m. Knapp; Moses b. Mar. 25, 1795, d. June 21, 1807; David b. Apr. 13, 1797, d. Sept. 21, 1799; Azubah b. Feb. 17, 1800, d. Aug. 7, 1805; Irene b. Mar. 12, 1802, d. Apr. 13, 1803; Fanny Maria b. July 15, 1804, d. July 23, 1892 m. Abraham Corwin b. 1790, d. 1810, had Abraham and Ann Eliza; Clarissa A. b. Mar. 27, 1809, d. June 28, 1884, m. Elijah R. Bodle; Sarah Jane (24); Lydia Ann (25).

(17) Major Benjamin b. Oct. 1, 1792, d. Sept. 21, 1832, m. Dec. 8, 1813, Anna Fullerton, b. 1793 d. Sept. 21, 1866, 7 children: Daniel F. b. Feb. 24, 1815, d. at Middletown, N. Y., single; Oliver T., b. May 2, 1817, m. Lucinda Parsons; Andrew J. b. May 26, 1819, killed on railroad, Feb. 14, 1861; Dr. Wilmot b. Mar. 26, 1821, m. Anna Newcomb, lived Terra Haute, Ind., had Libbie, Thomas m. Finley, Irma, probably others; Azubah b. Jan. 1, 1825, d. Aug. 1897, single; Anna Elizabeth b. July 13, 1834, d. 1838; Benjamin b. Feb. 25, 1827, d. Aug. 20, 1870 m. Katharine Smith.

(18) Sally b. Sept. 20, 1794, d. Sept. 9, 1875, m. Libbius Lathrop Vail, b. Oct. 27, 1791, d. in Goshen, 1749, ten children: Charles b. 1818 never m.; Hector b. 1820, m. Ann Eliza Drake of Goshen; Azu-

bah b. 1822, single; Nathaniel b. 1824, single; Hannah b. June 1827, d. Nov. 10, 1836; Wilnot b. 1828 m. Ann Wheeler, lived at Port Jervis, had dau. Eugenia m. Moses Swartout; Richard M. Johnson b. Feb. 10, 1830, d. single; Sally Jane b. 1832; Egbert Jansen b. 1834, single; Anna, a famous concert singer b. 1836, m. Apr. 9, 1861, Antonio Constantino da Martinez, musical composer, b. Mar. 22, 1862, had two dau. Vincencia Augusta m. (1) Wm. Manderville who d. 1899, m. (2), Edward I. Mallahan who d. Sept. 5, 1913, she d. July 8, 1913; Libania, Amalia.

(19) Tusten b. Jan. 29, 1797, d. Apr. 26, 1864, m. Jan. 9, 1822, Amelia Murray b. Sept. 11, 1802, d. Sept. 12, 1882. She was the dau. of Wm. Murray and Mary Ann Beaker, granddaughter of George Murray and Jane Snyder. They moved to Franklin, Delaware Co., N. Y., where all of their children were b., returned to Middletown, N. Y., 1836, moved to Unionville the next year, where he d., four children: Dr. Charles Vail (26); Hiram Murray (27); Mary Ann (28); Wm. Emmet (29).

(20) Harriet b. Jan. 9, 1803, d. July 1857, m. 1823, Bedford M. Bennett, d. Apr. 1835, three children: Wm. Henry (30); Mary (31); Theodore Nelson (32).

(21) Abigail b. Jan. 16, 1806, d. Apr. 10, 1890, m. Mar. 30, 1826, Diarky Stringham Dunning, b. June 10, 1804, d. Aug. 26, 1872, both buried Hillside Cem., Middletown, N.Y., four children: Jacob b. 1827, d. 1896, m. Leonora, had Viola m. Nat Ackerly; Wilnot M. d. 1890 m. Eleanor Williams, had Nellie; Charles b. Nov. 2, 1837, m. Susan B. Thorn, have Charles, Jr., b. June 20, 1866, and Jeanie Clellan b. Mar. 14, 1868; Mary Bennett m. Dr. Charles Wesley Roberts.

(22) Lewis b. Dec. 15, 1808, d. May 14, 1878, m. Jan. 1, 1829, Ann Haight, b. Feb. 28, 1808, d. Mar. 11, 1883, had eleven children: Emily b. Feb. 1, 1830; Emmet (33); Alexander (34); Philip b. June 8, 1806; Gilbert b. May 8, 1838; William H. b. Apr. 2, 1841; Sarah

(35); George b. May 2, 1846; Charles b. July 17, 1848; Harvey W. b. Feb. 20, 1852.

(23) Emmet b. May 24, 1811, d. 1897, m. Mar. 24, 1835, Harriet L. Dolson b. Nov. 24, 1812, d. 1886, no children.

(24) Sarah Jane b. Apr. 1, 1807, d. Aug. 6, 1894, m. Apr. 22, 1830, Gordon b. Mar. 10, 1804, d. Mar. 24, 1876, eight children: David b. June 6, 1833; Lewis S. b. Apr. 7, 1835, d. Nov. 12, 1894; Jane H. b. Nov. 14, 1837; Charles W. b. Jan. 22, 1839; Harry H. b. Nov. 13, 1841; George W. b. Sept. 20, 1843; Lydia Ann b. June 23, 1845; Sarah F. b. Sept. 1, 1849.

(25) Lydia Ann, b. Oct. 13, 1811, d. Apr. 19, 1878, m. Dec. 22, 1831, William Corwin b. Feb. 19, 1811, d. Mar. 29, 1878, six children: Ira M. b. Feb. 11, 1834, m. Nov. 22, 1860 Jennie W. Swalm b. Mar. 20, 1841, they had two children; William S. b. Sept. 1, 1862, d. June 30, 1875 and Anna C. b. July 6, 1865, d. Jan. 6, 1866; Mary E. b. Feb. 6, 1836, d. Nov. 18, 1888, m. (1) Jan. 20, 1858, Isaiah H. Mapes b. 1828, d. Mar. 7, 1859, had Harrison C. b. Jan. 1859 and Mary E. m. (2) Abigail Lane, no children; Benjamin b. Mar. 6, 1838, m. (1), April 20, 1864, Sarah V. Dolson, b. Mar. 18, 1844, d. Oct. 16, 1866, no children; m. (2) June, 1868, Mattie A. Beebe b. Mar. 7, 1846, had Martha H b. Aug. 8, 1884 Charles Emmet b. Dec. 22, 1839, m. Feb. 18, 1864 Mary L. Corwin b. Sept. 5, 1839, had four children: Charles M. b. Feb. 4, 1868, d. in infancy; Stephen F. b. June 8, 1869, d. Dec. 25, 1878; Frank E. b. Nov. 2, 1871; William S. b. May 8, 1880; Sarah A., b. Mar. 18, 1842, m. Dec. 11, 1866, James L. Smith of L. I., also m. Charles H. Fuller, do not know which was first. Had Lewis and Alice; Clarissa b. Feb. 10, 1844, m. Mar. 5, 1866, Theodore Moore, no children.

(26) Dr. Charles Vail Moore b. Nov. 14, 1822, d. Mar. 5, 1892, m. Dec. 28, 1844, Louisa E. Coursen b. Nov. 2, 1829, d. Jan. 24, 1893, lived at Stillwater, children: Dr. Charles H. b. Aug. 17, 1850, d. Apr. 18, 1883, single; Frank b. Sept. 29, 1854, m. Marey Kinney, have

Calla and Alice, live in Iowa; Emmet S. b. Dec. 18, 1859, m. May 24, 1879, Louisa Roof b. Jan. 10, 1860, had two dau. Lena b. Dec. 1, 1884 and Laura b. Feb. 1893; Carrie C. b. Dec. 23, 1866, m. Oct. 5, 1892, Dr. Edgar S. Nugent, had Allen b. Jan. 29, 1896.

(27) Hiram Murray b. Sept. 23, 1825, d. Mar. 21, 1864, m. Sept. 3, 1849, Fanny Smith b. 1829, d. May 5, 1894, came to Waverly about time of marriage and was the first or one of the first merchants on Broad St., children: Fred b. 1852, d. 1905, m. Emma Hunt; Murray b. 1857, d. 1886, single.

(28) Mary Ann b. Apr. 6, 1826, d. Oct. 2, 1909, m. Nov. 28, 1842 Lewis Loder Smith b. Jan. 7, 1816, d. Dec. 10, 1878, lived in Waverly and Auburn, two children: Amelia (36); Mary Broadhead (37).

(29) William Emmet b. Feb. 20, 1828, alive 1914, came to Waverly soon after his bro., Hiram Murray and became his partner in business, later farmer, m. widow Sarah (Stone) Hotchkiss b. Sept. 14, 1829, d. Jan. 23, 1911, have dau. Mary, see Sawyer.

(30) William Henry b. Sept. 3, 1824, d. 1891-2, m. Feb. 2, 1818 Phebe Elizabeth Westbrook, b. Oct. 5, 1828, six children: Mary A. b. May 26, 1849, d. 1894; Emma b. Mar. 2, 1851; Florence b. June 23, 1853; Grace b. July 11, 1855; John B. b. Sept. 30, 1856, Wm. Edgar b. Nov. 11, 1858.

(31) Mary d. 1894, m. Daniel S. Dusenberry b. Mar. 3, 1818, four children: Emma d. 1894 m. George H. Thompson, had dau. Maisie m. Harry Osborn; Hattie m. Fred Towner, had Daniel, Hattie, Ralph, Clara, single; William.

(32) Theodore Nelson b. Jan. 18, 1832, m. June 17, 1856, Ann Elizabeth Sayre b. July 6, 1834, one dau., Mary Antoinette b. Dec. 18, 1859.

(33) Emmet b. Jan. 1, 1830 m. May 6, 1854, Elvira Wyant b. Sept. 10, 1852, three children: Mary Etta b. Feb. 2, 1855; Oscar b. May 23, 1856, m. Apr. 7, 1885, Esther Royce b. July 12, 1856, had Grant R. b. June 9, 1887; Wilnot b. Sept. 12, 1862, m. Oct. 28, 1885, Florence

Danby b. Aug. 4, 1861, had two children: Winifred b. Sept. 13, 1886 and Annie Augusta b. Aug. 7, 1893.

(34) Alexander b. Dec. 2, 1834, m. (1) Nov. 5, 1857, Angeline Kinne b. May 7, 1835, d. Dec. 2, 1864, five children: William b. June 5, 1860 m. Feb. 8, 1888, Mary E. Hamilton b. May 27, 1861, had two children: Mabel E. b. Nov. 13, 1888 and Robert L. b. June 21, 1890; Alexander, Jr. b. Sept. 16, 1861, m. Oct. 29, 1889, Fannie Mapes b. June 21, 1865, had three children: Roy L. b. Oct. 11, 1890, Harry W. b. Oct. 3, 1891, Ralph G. b. Apr. 14, 1895. Alexander, Sr. m. (2) Louisa Decker b. Nov. 22, 1838, children: Frank W. b. Dec. 5, 1871, m. Sept. 5, 1895, Malvina H. Hyatt, had Viola b. Oct. 22, 1896; Jennie L. b. Mar. 20, 1874, m. Dec. 18, 1894, Eugene R. Norris, b. July 31, 1865, Sullivan Co. N. Y., had three children: Florence b. Apr. 14, 1891, George b. Feb. 22, 1892, Eula L. b. Nov. 4, 1894; Fannie A. b. Feb. 11, 1876; Howard S. b. Jan. 3, 1878; Hattie D. b. Sept. 21, 1880; Edward F. b. June 11, 1885.

(35) Sarah b. Aug. 6, 1843, d. Mar. 29, 1878, m. Nov. 29, 1865, Waldo Kinne b. Sept. 12, 1835, children: Anne b. May 3, 1869, m. Dec. 25, 1889, John Pinckney, had two children: Ralph E. b. Feb. 4, 1892, Jay J. b. Apr. 25, 1894; Eugene b. July 18, 1872, m. May 24, 1892, Annie Sutton b. May 14, 1875, had Chester b. July 18, 1895; Emmet b. Dec. 5, 1873; Winfield b. June 25, 1877.

(36) Amelia b. Aug. 5, 1852 in Unionville, N. Y. m. Horace Hamlin Eldred of Ithaca, N. Y., b. Aug. 7, 1849, d. July 28, 1899, lived in N. Y. city and London Eng., had son Lewis Loder b. Jun 8, 1874, lives N. Y. city.

(37) Mary Broadhead Smith b. June 13, 1853, m. June 10, 1873 Henry Laurens Storke b. July 20, 1843, d. Jan. 26, 1912, eight children, all b. Auburn, N. Y., Alice Harmione, b. May 6, 1874 m. June 20, 1899, Carroll O. Holmes b. Mar. 6, 1874, had son Carroll O. Jr. b. May 20, 1901, d. Aug. 1, 1912; Murray Moore b.

July 30, 1875, m. Sept. 1899, Agnes Summer Livermore b. Mar. 15, 1879, had 2 children: Elliott Gray b. Sept. 7, 1902, Susan Sumner b. Dec. 30, 1906; Henry Laurens, Jr., b. May 22, 1877; Helen b. Dec. 11, 1879, m. Carlton John Lynde b. 1871, live at St. Anns, Canada, have Carlton John b. Aug. 16, 1906; Edith Gray b. Oct. 18, 1881, d. Apr. 17, 1912; Mabel Dickerman b. July 17, 1884, d. May 22, 1913 m. Jesse Carl Briggs of Alberta, B. C.; Mary Beatrice b. May 6, 1886; Alfred Putnam b. Dec. 10, 1894.

MORGAN

Morgan (Theodore) a Quaker, came from Horseheads to Milltown, early in the nineteenth century and conducted a pottery in what was later known as the long house near the Stone mill for many years, and the residents for many miles around went there for their so-called china ware. He d. June 19, 1836, age 68 yrs. 13 ds. His wife, Esther d. Oct. 4, 1841, age 67 yrs. 2 mo. 7 ds. They lie in "The Rest" at Milltown. They had son, Sheldon (2), probably other children.

(2) Sheldon m. Abigail, dau. of Samuel and Abigail (Stephens) Warner, had 11 children: Charles H. (3); George B. (4); Samuel d. Jan. 7, 1838, age 1 mo.; William W. (5); Frances A. (6); Theodore T. (7); John W. (8); Frederick S. (9); Joseph S. (10); Calvin P. (11); Francis b. Nov. 22, 1833, d. Dec. 6, 1835.

(3) Charles H. lives Wellsborough, Pa., m. Martha Simpson, have dau. Fannie.

(4) George B. lived in Waverly, m. (1) Emma Lamonte b. Jan. 16, 1840, d. Feb. 7, 1878, had son, George; m. (2) Mary A. Tilman b. Oct. 26, 1836, d. July 22, 1880, m. (3) Mary Smith, m. (4) Amelia

(5) William W., single, killed at Battle Lookout Mountain, May 1, 1864.

(6) Frances A. b. Oct. 17, 1843, d. Apr. 27, 1866, m. Thomas Richmond.

(7) Theodore F. b. Aug 7, 1846, d. Feb. 3, 1874, single, serv-

ed in Co. D. 6 N. Y. Heavy Artillery in Rebellion.

(8) John W. b. Jan. 27, 1849, served in Co. I 109, N. Y. S. Vol. in Rebellion, lived in Waverly all his life, mason by trade, m. Nora W., dau. of James W. and Lucinda W. Bogert, 4 children: Abigail L.; Henrietta; Curtis W.; Helen A.

(9) Frederick S. served in Co. H. 109 N. Y. S. Vol., lived in Waverly all his life, mason by trade, m. Emma R., dau. of Enos Gennung, 3 children: Bertha D.; Howard; Harry G.

(10) Joseph S., mason by trade, lived in Waverly all his life, m. Florence R. Hubbard, 5 children: William; Fanny; Horace; Charles; Ralph.

(11) Calvin P. m. Margaret McCarthy.

MULOCK

The Mullocks of Talmadge Hill descended from Scotch Irish ancestry. Jeremiah b. June 24, 1711, d. at Mount Hope, Orange Co., N. Y., Dec. 24, 1802, buried at Otisville, m. Sally Ward, had son William (2), b. Apr. 28, 1753, d. Jan. 2, 1826, m. (1), Sarah, dau. of Malcolm MacBain and Mary Maverick or Laverick, 3 children: Wm. Jr. b. Apr. 28, 1788; Mary Laverick known as Polly m. Joseph Ketcham; Mary b. June 27, 1783, m. (2) Rebecca Seybolt b. Sept. 20, 1763, d. 1833, dau. of John M. and Mary (Krizer) Seybolt, 10 children: John b. Apr. 12, 1789 d. Apr. 16, 1808; Sarah m. Rev. Henry Ball, see gen.; Joshua b. Jan. 10, 1792, m. Lydia, d. May 6, 1867; Julia b. Jan. 13, 1794, m. Hector Prime; Clarissa b. Feb. 24, 1797 m. Isaac Corwin; Gabriel b. Mar. 9, 1799; Melinda b. Feb. 18, 1801, m. Peter Jackson; Fanny b. Mar. 9, 1803, m. Thomas Godfrey; Elizabeth b. Oct. 29, 1806, m. George Wood; Lewis Ward (3).

(3) Lewis Ward, came to Talmadge Hill from Orange Co. about 1850, b. Nov. 11, 1808, d. Oct. 4, 1892, m. by Rev. Henry Grear, Dec. 27, 1831, Mary Corwin of Centerville, N. Y. b. Feb. 4, 1810, d. Feb. 10, 1894, Theodore (4); Albert (5); Angeline (6); Gabriel

Lewis (7); Mary Ann (8); Coe, single, b. Feb. 4, 1846, teacher, court stenographer for many years at Lancaster, Pa.; Corwin (9).

(4) Theodore b. April 5, 1833, m. Feb. 14, 1859, Clarissa Harding, children: Frances L.; H. Ellsworth; Willis Augustus; Emma Josephine; James Lewis d. young; Mary Ella b. Dec. 11, 1864 m. Dec. 31, 1885, Chauncey G. Heath; Coe, Jr. b. August 26, 1883, m. Elizabeth J. Schaple.

(5) Albert b. Nov. 7, 1835, d. Mar. 3, 1902, m. Nov. 1, 1860, Frances A. Penney, 4 children: Harriet Estelle b. Apr. 19, 1864, m. George Curtis Bruster. They had Leah d. in infancy, Ralph Romaine b. Aug. 26, 1889, Ethelyn b. Aug. 14, 1890 and Maynard Ecole; Ada M. b. Nov. 24, 1865, m. Charles L. Hall, they had Walter Albert b. June 10, 1890; Anna A. b. June 27, 1873, m. Albert R. Tozer; Eleanor Elston b. Dec. 17, 1875, m. Harry S. Loomis July 14, 1904.

(6) Angeline b. May 17, 1838, m. Jacob S. Coleman, Dec. 26, 1857, 2 children: Merrit Howell b. July 4, 1859, m. Lucy A. Warner Jan. 3, 1883; Myrtie b. Apr. 16, 1866, m. Norman A. Johnson, June 25, 1888.

(7) Gabriel Lewis b. Mar. 12, 1841, lives in Waverly, m. (1), Annie E. Adele Dec. 24, 1865, had Annie A. d. in infancy, m. (2) Margaret Welton, Feb. 6, 1873.

(8) Mary Ann b. Apr. 29, 1844, m. Augustus B. Scutt at Ridgbury, Orange Co., May 17, 1869, had Lewis M. b. Feb. 19, 1873, m. Armina L. Robinson of Cambridge, Ohio, May 12, 1896.

(9) Corwin b. Feb. 1, 1848, m. Inez Pettitt of Philadelphia, Pa. They had James.

Corwin (Peter) lived in Orange Co., N. Y., b. Dec. 10, 1762, d. Sept. 30, 1850, m. Jemima Brown, b. June 30, 1766, d. June 25, 1850, 5 children: Elizabeth H. b. June 5, 1788, d. July 19, 1818, m. George Goble; Israel Youngs b. Aug. 29, 1791, d. Nov. 24, 1846; Jemima b. Mar. 16, 1794, d. April 2, 1881, m. Jeffrey Howell; Azubah b. Aug. 19, 1796, d. Oct. 15, 1881, m. David

Carr; Lucetta b. June 16, 1801, d. Apr. 15, 1880, m. George Hulse; Mary m. Lewis Ward Mulock.

MUNN

Munn (Thomas) moved from Tompkins Co., N. Y. to Litchfield, Bradford Co., Pa., about 1806. He was a farmer, m. Molly, oldest dau. of Silas Park, had 14 children: Charles m. Hannah Swartwood, lived at Clearfield, Pa.; Silas m. Sally Park, lived at Clearfield, Pa.; Elijah (2); Rowen m. Jane Andrews; Betsey m. (1) E. T. Potts, m. (2) A. Loomis, moved to Minnesota; Joseph P. (3); Lemuel m. Harriet Wilkinson, John W. (4); Thomas (5); Ezra R. (6); Ulysses T. (7); Huston (8); William (9); Ransom d. young.

(2) Elijah b. Feb. 17, 1802, d. Dec. 22, 1880, m. Anna Merrill b. May 20, 1807, d. Feb. 11, 1889, buried Tioga Point, had children: Orlando b. Aug. 3, 1830, d. Oct. 13, 1832; Eliza (10); Adelbert D. (11); Henry (12); Rowen (13); Jerusha (14); Alanson (15).

(3) Joseph P. b. Jan. 25, 1809, d. Sept. 10, 1885, m. Abigail Merrill d. Feb. 24, 1876, age 64 yrs. 3 mo., lived in Litchfield, had Horace; Hanson; Theodore m. Lydia probably other children.

(4) John W. b. Mar. 17, 1813, d. July 4, 1885, m. (1), Eunice Johnson, had 4 children: George m. (1) Augusta Ellis; George m. (2) Carrie, dau. of H. Jackson Bunell, the historian and student of Milltown, d. about 1911; Tilden, soldier in Rebellion m. Ann Carmer; Elijah, soldier in Rebellion, m. Frances Bliven; daughter m. Heavener. John W. m. (2) Phebe Parks, b. Nov. 12, 1816, d. Nov. 15, 1885, had 2 children: Benjamin; Mary m. Samuel Lee, sol. in Reb.

(5) Thomas m. Ann Lambert, 9 children: Emma Jane m. Tip Carmer; Eliza m. Layton Carmer, soldier in Reb.; Sarah m. Elmer Demarest; Mary m. (1) Zina McCane, m. (2) Edward Keller; another dau. m. Adelbert Spaulding; Robert m. Harriet Campbell; William m. (1) Miller, m. (2)

.....; Ernest m.
Goff; Worthy.

(6) Ezra lived at Athens, b. 1819 d. 1892, m. Jane Chandler b. 1825, d. 1893, had dau. Augusta B. b. 1860, d. 1897, m. A. L. Merrill.

(7) Ulysses T. b. July 1, 1824, d. Mar. 1894, m. Charlotte Lambert b. 1827, d. 1899, children: Arvilla (16); Emma m. James Loveland, d. young, no children; Ella m. (1) Albert Van Gorder, had dau. Lennie, Ella m. (2) James Drake, farmer of Litchfield, no children; James A. (17); George H. (18); Eva m. Theodore Crum of Athens, had Earl and Ralph; Victoria (19); Frederick, single, b. 1859, d. 1885; Wirt J. b. May 30, 1865, m. Martha Lurcock, 1 child: Ione.

(8) Huston b. Aug. 3, 1822, d. Mar. 24, 1884, m. Rachael A. Sinsabaugh b. Jan. 29, 1823, d. Jan. 29, 1900, buried Forest Home Cem. 9 children: Lorin d. in Army; Byron, soldier; Frank m. Campbell; Edward m. Adah Warner; George m. Jessie Dodge; William; Susan m. William Morgan; Alice m. Fred Brock; Emma m. William Vaughn; Josephine m. William Carner.

(9) William lived town of Monroe, Bradford Co., Pa., m. (1) Caroline Chandler, had 3 children: James; Putnam; Melinda M. (2) Jane Jackson, had 3 children: Harvey; Lillian; one other dau. m. (3) McLane, had several children.

(10) Eliza m. Albert Carmer, 5 children: Edward m. Snell; Sarah m. Thompson; Anna m. William Depew; Louisa; Caroline m. Burton C. Matthews.

(11) Adelbert D. b. June 13, 1841, d. Jan. 4, 1893, m. Oct. 27, 1861, Augusta, dau. of Reuben and Maria Park, b. Feb. 17, 1843, 3 children: Clarence E. b. Mar. 18, 1863, m. Maud Brink; Dana P. b. May 14, 1868, m. Myra Lounsberry; Harry Ford b. Dec. 13, 1873, m. Carmer.

(12) Henry m. Jane Snyder, went to Mich., 7 children: Park; Charles; Alonzo; Mary; Nettie; Mary; William.

(13) Rowen m. Louisa Cornell of Litchfield, 4 children: Ida; Adah; Amy; Grace.

(14) Jerusha m. Robert Sanders, went to Michigan, 5 children: Horace; Nathan; Joseph; Raphael; Amelia m. Samuel Spencer.

(15) Alanson m. (1) McKinney, m. (2) Phebe Kyser, children: Myra m. Otis Brown; Frank E. lives in Waverly, m. (1) Ella Brady, no children, m. (2) John m. Clara Park; Minnie m. Judson Evans; Kyser m. Barr.

(16) Arvilla m. Thomas b. Cotton, member 10 Reg., N. Y., Cav., 5 children: Andrew, journalist, Sayre. m. Julia Wickem, had Marjory; Effie m. Mercur Bidlack, had Leon and Vine; Arthur m. Florence Wright; Lottie m. Floyd Childs; Winifred.

(17) James A. lives Litchfield Center, b. Apr. 6, 1853, m. Mary, dau. of Linderman Ball, 3 children: Archie; Maud; Alfred.

(18) George H. of Waverly b. Feb. 3, 1855, m. Dec. 12, 1877, Minnie E., dau. of Joseph Horton, one child H. Clay m. Grace Sage.

(19) Victoria b. 1863, m. Jetson McKinney, farmer of Litchfield Center, 3 children: Irwin; Harold; May.

MURRAY

Murray (Jonathan) came from the near Edinburgh, Scotland and located in Guilford, Ct. about 1685, m. Ann Bradley July 17, 1688, probably a goodly number of children, one of them Jehial (2) who m. Mary Way, Nov. 12, 1733. They had 9 sons, among them Noah (3) b. Apr. 11, 1748 at Guilford, Ct., d. May 11, 1811. He spent his boyhood days at Kent, Ct. He enlisted in the patriot army from that place, Apr. 1775 and again May 6, 1777. After the war was over and independence obtained he became a Baptist minister changing to the Universalist creed when his namesake, John Murray introduced it into America, sometime later. He m. Mary Stowe of Middletown, Ct., who d. May 16, 1811 five days after her husband's death. In 1787 he mov-

ed with his wife and seven children to Shawnee in the Wyoming Valley and the following year continued his journey and settled on Queen Esther's Flats opposite Tioga Point on lot 14 which is now owned and occupied by a member of the family; seven children: Sylvia; Lucy; Abner (4); Mary; Irene; Elizabeth (5); Noah, Jr. (6). Noah had bro. Joel.

(4) Abner, farmer b. Sept, 1777, d. June 3, 1879, m. (1) Dec. 25, 1797 Dorothy, dau. of Jonathan Harris; children: Harris (7); Eliza m. Simon Spalding, see Spalding gen.; Mary Ann who moved to Ohio and other children. Abner m. (2) Nancy (White) Ely of Owego, N. Y., 6 children: Edward A. (8); Millard P. (9); Henrietta (10); E. Ely (11); Charles F. (12) m. Mandeville; Anna P. (13)

(6) Noah, Jr. b. Jan. 24, 1783, moved west and d. in Keokuk, Indiana, Sept. 4, 1859.

(7) Harris, farmer, town of Athens, Pa., b. July 10, 1800, d. South Waverly, Aug. 4, 1877, where he moved about 1820 and built the large stone house on Bradford St., m. (1) Eleanor Gordon, children: John Harris (14); Eliza (15); May d. in infancy; m. (2) Sophia Canfield, children: James and Anna single; Eleanor m. Howard; Edward A. m. Marianna, dau. of Thos. Page.

(14) John Harris, farmer, drover &c. South Waverly where he lived all his life, b. 1826, d. July 21, 1901, m. Jane, dau. of Alvin and Eliza (Parmenter) Morley of Athens. Children: Lida, farmer, single; John Harris, Jr. (16).

(15) Eliza m. Daniel Fairchild, children: Ida d. single; Mary, single; Murray m. Kate Morley; Gordon d. 1913, single; Annie m. Isaac Tilton, have son, George.

(16) John Harris, Jr., coal merchant of South Waverly, b. Sept. 5, 1867, m. Dec. 28, 1897, Carolyn, dau. of Dr. T. Benjamin and Henrietta (Barstow) Johnson of Towanda, Pa., children: Barstow b. Feb. 3, 1899; John Harris b. Mar. 6, 1901 and Jane b. July 5, 1908.

MYERS

Peter Myers and his wife, Hannah, resided at Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y. They had 11 children; the youngest Leonard D. was b. 1833 m. Nov. 24, 1862, Mary Helen, dau. of Andrew H. and Ruth (Smith) Simpson b. at Ovid, N. Y., July 29, 1843. Mr. Myers moved to Waverly in 1861 where he remained the rest of his life. He was elected sheriff of Tioga Co., 1895, children: George, painter lives in Rochester; Edward m. Maud Carey; Charles, stenographer, single.

OSBORN

Osborn (William) and his wife, Elizabeth Madge, lived in Devonshire, England, among other children had son, John b. Oct. 14, 1846. He m. Oct. 29, 1865, Elizabeth, dau. of William and Mary (Coys) Lethbridge b. Jan. 27, 1848. They had twelve children, six d. in infancy. William b. Dec. 6, 1872 m. Birdie May Decker of Owego; Jane L. b. Aug. 31, 1874; Pauline A. b. Mar. 12, 1876; Rebekah E. b. Feb. 11, 1878; Blanch R. b. Jan. 9, 1882, d. Mar. 11, 1892; Mary E. b. Oct. 6, 1871, m. Ernest G. Whitley, 3 children: Ruth; Bernarr; Linn.

OVERTON

Overton, Thomas, the emigrant, came from England to America just previous to 1800, probably 1798, first located in Philadelphia where he remained until 1807 when he moved to Ulster, Pa. where he kept a tavern and dealt extensively in real estate. He also built a mill at Ulster. When the County Seat of Bradford County was located at Towanda, he was an important factor in causing this location to be selected and gave the site of the present Court House. He m. (1) in England, Mary Bleasdale, who d. at Ulster, Apr. 18, 1813, during an epidemic of fever. She came to America with her four sons: Thomas (2); Edward (3); William (4) and John (5) some time after her husband. He m. (2) Mary Tracy of Towanda, who he subsequently divorced, 1826; m. (3) Mrs. Char-

lotte Hale of Ulster. He d. Nov. 11, 1835 in Ulster age 70 yrs. 1 mo. 24 ds., where he is buried beside his wife, Mary.

(2) Thomas b. Manchester, England, May 21, 1791. Studied law at Wilkesbarre, Pa., admitted to bar, 1813, moved to Mobile, Alabama, 1820, d. there with yellow fever soon after his arrival. M. in Wilkesbarre, Marie Hodgkinson, b. in Honduras, 2 children: Mary Bleasdale b. 1814, d. 1886, at home of her neice, Mrs. C. B. Porter in Towanda, Pa., single; Ann Heastly b. 1816, d. 1871, m. M. H. Laning, res. Wysox, Pa.

(3) Edward b. at Clithes, Lancashire, England, Dec. 30, 1795, educated to the law in England, came to America 1818 and was soon after admitted to the bar at Wilkesbarre, Pa. He located in Towanda in 1821, lived in Athens, 1824 to 1832, then returned to Towanda where he died, Oct. 17, 1878, m. 1818, Eliza Clymer, granddaughter of Geo. Clymer, signer of Declaration of Independence, 7 children: Mary m. James Macfarlane; Giles Bleasdale; Henry Clymer; Louisa m. James Ward; Francis Clymer; Edward; Eliza m. E. P. Hammond.

(4) William H. was associated in business with his father at Ulster, later moving to Athens, then Milltown where he owned considerable property, m. Eliza, dau. of John Saltmarsh, Sr., 8 children; 3 died young; Mary m. Orlando O. Shipman, had 3 sons; D. Alanson lived Towanda, Pa., m. Eliza Montague, had 2 dau.; Celestia m. William B. Darlington, had 3 dau.; Emily m. Rinaldo Dorman, had one son; 3 dau.; William.

John settled in Ulster where d. 1828, M. Julia dau. of Capt. Benjamin Clark, 4 ch.; Mary, Elizabeth, Thomas, Keziar.

PARK

The numerous families of Parks in this vicinity are of English descent and lived at Preston, Conn. in the middle of the eighteenth century.

(1) Josiah Park, a sea faring man, migrated from Preston, Conn. to the Wyoming valley be-

fore the Revolution. He moved from Wyoming to the east bank of the Susquehanna River at the State line in 1788, where he d. 1795, age 82 yrs., buried in Parks Cemetery on the homestead within a few feet of the state line. So far, we have been able to find a record of only four children. There were probably others, Thomas (2); Silas (3); Amos (4); Moses (5).

(2) Thomas b. Preston, Conn., Dec. 8, 1745, d. Litchfield Feb. 1, 1819. He served in the Revolution in Capt. Simon Spaulding's Co. and was one of Gen. Sullivan's Command, when he came up the valley in 1779. In the early spring of 1781, he was shot in the shoulder and thigh by Indians near Forty Fort. While recovering from his wounds in the summer of 1781, he m. Abigail, dau. of Abraham Nesbit, who d. at Litchfield, May 12, 1843, age 83 yrs., both buried Parks Cem. Thomas and his wife suffered much during the Pennamite War as he held a Conn. title and was imprisoned at one time. In the year 1788, he with his family and aged father moved to Litchfield and built a log house half of which was in each state, first white family in Litchfield. They had 10 children, one of which d. young: Daniel (6); Mary (7); Elizabeth (8); Susannah (9); Samuel (10); James (11); Thomas, Jr. (12); Joseph (13); Amos (14).

(6) Daniel b. Wyoming, 1782, d. Litchfield, Sept. 21, 1842. He purchased part of his father's 500 acre tract and assisted his father to build the first saw and grist mill in Litchfield on Parks Creek. In 1824 he built a saw mill on Satterlee creek east of the present village line of Athens, m. (1) Ellistown Pattie Sanders, 13 children: Sarah (15); Daniel, Jr. (16); John (17); Reuben (18); Phebe (19); Moses (20); Benjamin (21); Joseph (22); James (23); Elmira (24); Patty d. July 1, 1826, age 36 yrs. 6 mo. 12 ds. Daniel m. (2) Nancy, widow of Jesse Ellis, had 3 children: War-

ren (25); Owen (26); Martha (27), known as Pattie.

(7) Mary b. Wyoming, 1784, m. 1805, John, son of Daniel Moore, farmer, South Hill, Litchfield. She d. of Dropsey, 1843.

(8) Elizabeth b. Wyoming 1786, d. Jan. 26, 1873, age 86 yr., m. at Chemung by Squire Wynkoop, Elijah Wolcott, farmer of Litchfield, d. of cut of an axe, Jan. 30, 1840, age 59 yr. 10 mo. 1 day, had dau., Hannah b. July 26, 1823, d. Mar. 1898.

(9) Susannah b. Wyoming, 1788 and when six weeks old was brought to Litchfield by her parents, m. 1807, John R. Wolcott and moved to Ithaca, where she d. one year after.

(10) Samuel b. Litchfield, 1791, d. with lockjaw May '22, 1825, m. Margaret Wolcott, d. Apr. 29, 1890, age 92 yrs., one son, 3 dau.

(11) James N. b. Litchfield, 1793, d. Fairmont, Pa., 1861, m. (1) Margaret McKinney, settled in Litchfield, where she d. in 1821, m. (2) Sybil, dau. of Samuel, bro. of Col. John Franklin of Huntington, Pa. She d. 1850, m. (3), Anna Bronson, had dau., Elizabeth who m. Wilmot Bronson.

(12) Thomas, Jr. b. Litchfield, d. Apr. 9, 1861, age 65, m. Margaret Wolcott Park, widow of his bro. Samuel, settled on south part of old homestead where he d.

(13) Joseph b. Litchfield, 1797, d. 1862, farmer South Hill, Litchfield, m. Mary, dau. of William Stewart, had J. Prentice (28); Ferdinand D. (29); Samuel.

(14) Dr. Amos b. Litchfield, 1805, d. 1835 or 6, m. Arletta, dau. of Reuben Griffin, practiced medicine at Sheshequin.

(15) Sarah m. Silas Munn, moved to Clearfield, Pa., had several children.

(16) Daniel, Jr., grew to manhood, d. single.

(17) John, farmer, lived at Barton, m. Elvira Race, had 3 children: Daniel m. Eunice Nelson of Coudersport, Pa., had Claude, lives at Schenectady; Cora m. Rev. Samuel Harding of Waverly, no children; Frank lives Binghantown, m. has two children.

(18) Reuben, farmer, lived on Saterlee Creek, d. Oct. 6, 1852, age 39 yrs. 8 mo., m. Mariah Snyder, children: Hannah m. Snoves, had son, Herbert, Hanna m. (2), Rufus Molloy; Martha m. Dr. Ira Park, lived at Monroeton, had Augusta m. Howard of Wyalusing, no children; Reuben lives Corning; Fred lives Monroeton, had sons Ford and Edward, Physician at York, Pa.; Augusta m. Adelbert Munn of Litchfield, they had Clarence m. Maud Brink who had Adelbert m. Miss Bull, live in Montana, Miles. Dana m. Myra Lounsberry, have Bertha, Ford killed on Lehigh, m. Agnes Carner, no children; Delmer, single; Alice m. John Campbell, had Jason, m. (1) m. (2) Mrs. Weller, had son; Carrie, m. Charles Drake, they have James; John; Flora dau. of Alice m. Arthur Hines of Athens, they have Edith and Victor.

(19) Phebe m. John Munn, farmer, Litchfield, 2 children: Benjamin, no children. Mary m. Samuel Lee, 3 children, all dead.

(20) Moses b. Feb. 1, 1819, d. Jan. 1, 1901, farmer, Litchfield, m. Hannah Cornell, children: Sarah m. Alfred Chandler, had son, Burton who had son Burton; Orlando m. Dell Brink, had Clara who m. Irving Morse, had Della; Myra m. Alonzo Merrill, no children; Elizabeth m. John Munn, farmer of Litchfield, had Floyd m. Mary Wolcott, no children; Leon m. Maud Munn, Lester, single; Leander m. Clara Wheaton, no children.

(21) Benjamin m. Mary Shackleton of Barton, had 3 children: Dell m. Edward Walker, lived at Ulster, have Anna m. Wm. Osborn; Dunham m. Kitty McKinny, had Howard, lawyer of Rochester m. Emma Grant, have 4 children: Mabel m. Carl Bowers of Burdette, have Robert and one other. Sumner m. Oly Heath live at Nichols have Lura and Junia; Mercur m. (1) Marian Walker; m. (2) Mabel Hallett, m. (3) Jeanette Zeller.

(22) Joseph b. June 12, 1823, d. Nov. 21, 1888, farmer, Litchfield, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Eda

Hill, children: Alvarado, farmer, Litchfield, b. Mar. 21, 1851, d. Aug. 30, 1920, m. Anna, dau. of James and Emeline (Coykendall) Demarest, 3 children: Edith b. Nov. 14, 1877; Emma Gene b. Nov. 11, 1881, m. Ward Lincoln, lives at Athens, has Park, Paul, Robert, Reva, Edith J.; Josephine b. Dec. 2, 1882.

(23) James, farmer, m. (1) Ellen Johnson, lived near Waverly, 1 child: Walter Dorr m. Henrietta Newton, had 2 children: Harry m. has 7 children: Ida, twice m. James m. (2) Louisa Lubbers, no children.

(24) Elmira m. Ira Hanna, see Hanna.

(25) Warren went to Cataragus Co., N. Y., m. had several children.

(26) Owen m. Polly Snyder, lived in Litchfield, 4 children: Julia m. Edward Lunger, blacksmith for many years at Litchfield Center, had 2 sons, Eda and Harry. Eda m. Eliza Carmer, have Earl, Walter, Agnes, Julia, Harry m. (1) Bertha Jackson had Ernest, m. (2) Edna Struble, no children, Rose, dau. of Owen m. Oliver Morse, live Suffern, N. Y., have Harry and Cora, single, Harry m. Nancy Brown, live in Newburgh, N. Y.

(27) Martha m. Wm. Payne, lives Cataragus Co., N. Y., had Belle m. Hilbert; Mary m. Allen; Virginia, single; Ida; Judson, single, lives Imperial Valley, California.

(28) J. Prentice m. Jane A. Moody, 6 children: Sarah m. Thomas H. Grisham, live Cottonwood Falls, Kansas; Josephine m. Gardner, live Rocky Ford, Col.; George lives Salada, Col.; Frank; Cecil; John.

(29) Ferdinand D. b. 1839, d. 1903 at Delnort, Col., m. Phebe A. Lowery of Elmira, had May; Walter; Helen; dau. m. John Stewart; James G.; Gertrude m. Triplet, lives Salada, Col.

One Joseph Park, farmer, lived in town of Chemung about 1860, had Reuben; Henry; George; William; Jonas; Christine; Cynthia m. Martin T. Rogers, have been unable to couple them on.

(2) Moses Park, son of Silas (1) who was captain of a vessel and drowned at sea, was born at Preston, Conn. Aug. 1, 1776? d. May 30, 1817. I think the date of birth is an error as he was of mature years when he arrived in Sheshequin in 1790. We have been unable to prove relationship with the Josiah line but believe that Silas and Josiah were brothers.

Moses was a Baptist and later a Universalist minister. He moved to Ohio but returned in 1801 and purchased a farm on the east side of the Susquehanna River at Litchfield. He m. Mary, dau. of Capt. Simon Spalding, b. July 20, 1776, 11 children.

Cynthia b. Dec. 25, 1792 m. Constant Mathewson; Clarissa b. Apr. 29, 1795, m. Captain Nathaniel Flower, no children; Harriet b. Sept. 6, 1797, d. young; Amanda b. Nov. 24, 1799, m. Capt. Jabez Fish of Sheshequin; Rev. Chester (3); Moses b. Jan. 13, 1804, d. young; George b. July 25, 1806; Silas Warren b. Mar. 18, 1809; Simon b. May 30, 1811, d. young; Mary b. Nov. 28, 1813, m. G. S. Ames; Consides Sterry, b. Oct. 31, 1816.

(3) Rev. Chester b. Jan. 20, 1802, m. Lemira, dau. of Jabez Fish, b. July 25, 1803, 5 children: Dana F. (4); Harriet m. Charles E. Johnson; Horace Agard of Paterson, N. J.; Lemira A. m. Rev. C. C. Tracy; Mary m. Charles Greer.

(4) Dana F. b. Jan. 1836, m. (1), Oct. 1855, Kate, dau. of Rev. Henry Ball b. Apr. 11, 1828, d. Jan. 28, 1859, had son, Irving K. of Athens. Dana F. m. (2) Lydia, dau. of Horace Carner, had Wm. K.; Robert B.; Charles D. of N. Y. City.

PARSHALL

Parshall (James) the emigrant b. in England about 1650, d. at Easthampton, L. I., Sept. 15, 1701 m. about 1678, Elizabeth, only dau. of David and Mary (Lerringman) Gardiner of Easthampton. David Gardiner was the second proprietor of Gardiner's Island, d. at Hartford, July, 1689, son of Lion Gardiner, the original

proprietor of Gardiner Island, b. 1599, d. 1663. Children of James and Mary: Israel (2); David b. 1683; Benjamin probably d. young; Margaret m. 1710. Caleb Howell, probably others.

(2) Captain Israel of Southold, L. I. d. Agnebogue, Suffolk Co., N. Y., Apr. 18, 1738 in his 58th year. M. (1) Dec. 4, 1702, Joanna Sweezy d. Feb. 22, 1724, age 47 yrs. 3 mo., children: Joanna; James; Elizabeth; Keziah; Israel (3); Jemima; Experience, M. (2) May 26, 1726, widow Mary Terry.

(3) Israel b. probably Agnebogue, L. I., about 1710, moved to Orange Co., N. Y., Feb. 14, 1756, m. Nov. 16, 1732, Bethia Case, children: James; Israel (4); Phineas; Benjamin; Jesse; Delilah, Bethiah; Jemima; Joanna; two others d. young.

(4) Israel b. L. I., Oct. 7, 1736, d. Chemung, N. Y., Feb. 18, 1827, m. about 1753, Ruth Howell b. L. I., June 22, 1733, d. Chemung 1808, children: Joanna m. Burt; Jerusha m. Joseph Shoemaker; Israel b. 1760; David b. Aug 20, 1762; Deborah b. 1765, m. Joseph Scott; Lydia m. (1) Annis, m. (2) Ccoley; Asa (5); Keziah m. Benjamin Hulse of Chemung; Ruth; Anna b. Williamsport, Pa., Apr. 2, 1778, d. Feb. 28, 1827, m. Thomas Keeney; Jesse b. about 1779.

(5) Asa b. Mar. 26, 1770 d. Chemung, Mar. 23, 1848, m. Jan. 22, 1797, Susannah, dau. of Thomas and Mercy (Lamb) Keeney b. Hartford, Conn., Mar. 5, 1781, d. Chemung, Oct. 19, 1865, 17 children: Isaac b. Feb. 5, 1798 d. Feb. 21, 1858, m. Sarah Luther; Amzi b. Chemung, June 6, 1799, d. Eldred, Pa., Nov. 26, 1867, m. Stella Westbrook; Mercy b. Mar. 21, 1801 d. Feb. 21, 1882, m. Samuel Grennell; Ruby b. Nov. 26, 1802, d. Mar. 30, 1811; Benjamin b. June 21, 1804, d. Jan. 10, 1866, m. Rowena Soper, no children; Thomas Keeney (6); Ransom (7); Luther b. Mar. 22, 1810, d. Brighton, Mich., Jan. 29, 1870, m. Mehitable Roberts; Elizabeth b. Oct. 28, 1811, d. Dec. 16, 1854, m. Henry Roberts; Israel b. May 4, 1815, d. Havana, Saginaw Co., Mich.

Aug. 25, 1865, m. Minerva, dau. Joseph and Elizabeth (Wickes) Cole; Asa (1), b. Apr. 9, 1813, d. Jan. 25, 1814; Susannah b. June 4, 1817, d. Owassa, Mich., Dec. 6, 1899, m. Guy Nelson; Ruth b. Feb. 10, 1819, m. Richard, son of John and Levina (Mitchell) In-scho; Louisa b. Oct. 24, 1820, m. John, son of John and Hannah (Smith) Bovier; Jesse b. Mar. 30, 1822, d. Osceola, Mich., July 22, 1893, m. Prudence, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Wickes) Cole; Asa (8); Lemira.

(6) Thomas Keeney b. Mar. 24, 1806, d. Osceola, Mich., Nov. 17, 1900, m. (1) Celestia, dau. of Jeremiah and Elizabeth (Griswold) Cassada, m. (2) Clarissa (Waldron) Babcock.

(7) Ransom b. Mar. 23, 1808, d. Waverly, June 12, 1893, m. Nov. 28, 1828, Phyla, dau. of Gordon and Sarah (Reynolds) Chapman, children: Nancy b. Chemung, Sept. 30, 1829, d. Sayre, Aug. 28, 1891, m. Charles Church, had Mary and Catherine; Chapman; Harvey d. young; Luther b. July 4, 1833, d. Rutherford, N. J., Oct. 17, 1900, m. (1) Celestia, dau. of and Mary (Pratt) Stanley, had Cordie, Jennie, Frederick and Ransom; Juliette b. Oct. 12, 1835, m. Byron Bennett, had Frank; Almon b. Mar. 19, 1838, m. Agnes Martin, had Clifford, Almon, Howard, Amy; John Wesley d. young; Albert, d. young; Mary b. Oct. 30, 1845, m. George B. Swan, live Prospect Park Col., have Clara Booth and Louisa m.; John Wiley, b. Dec. 16, 1848, d. Sept. 1, 1896, m. (1) Ruth Cashady, no children, m. (2) Emma dau. of Gabriel and Mary Elizabeth (Mansfield) Williams, have Grace, Fay, Hazel; Wesley, carpenter, Waverly, b. Portage, N. Y., Dec. 16, 1848, m. Nov. 1, 1876, Georgi-ana, dau. Charles and Elizabeth (Warren) Swain, b. Chemung, Nov. 10, 1850, had Clifford, letter carrier in Waverly, b. Oct. 19, 1877, m. Tassea Anna, dau. of John and Maria Norris of VanEtten, they have Clifford, Helen Louisa; Lucy Ella b. Jan. 23, 1851, lives Toledo, O., m. Walter Van-

Atta, had Bert E.; Howard Earl; Phyla Adel b. Nunda, N. Y., Dec. 13, 1855, m. Fred J. Krom, had Charles C., Anna Chapman, Helen Eleanor.

(8) Asa b. Chemung, Apr. 20, 1825 d. May 15, 1897, farmer on brick house farm on State Road, just west of narrows, one mile above Chemung. It was at this point that the Indian village of New Chemung was located at the time Sullivan came up the valley. Asa m. Salina, dau. of Hiram and Martha (Lemon) Phillips, b. Schoharie Co., N. Y., Jan. 15, 1830, d. Chemung, May 15, 1897, children: Judson b. May 1, 1861, d. May 18, 1865; Carrie b. Feb. 7, 1863, d. Sept. 19, 1900, single; Mattie b. Mar. 21, 1865, d. May 29, 1889, single; Asa Irving b. May 22, 1868, m. Minnie, dau. of Ulysses W. and Mary (Ruggles) Dewitt, no children; Susie M. b. Nov. 14, 1870, m. Stewart S., son of Oliver Tyler and Caroline J. (Dufferen) Comfort, no children.

PEPPARD

Peppard (Francis) and his wife came from Gardnersville, Orange Co., and located on high ground between Wynkoop Creek and Dry Brook, two miles north of Chemung Village in the town of Chemung, nine children: Nathaniel (2); Charles; Benjamin; Angeline, single; Jane m. Elisha Lamphere; Martha m. Joseph Foster; Susan m. Cornelius Cook; Mary d. young; Isaac (3).

(2) Nathaniel m., five children: Elizabeth d. Apr. 25, 1910, age 60 yrs., m. Jesse Ellis of Ellistown, had son, Thomas; one dau. m. Egbert Hammond of Owego; Case lives Erie, Col.; Alexander of Trumansburg, N. Y.; Frank of Waverly.

(3) Isaac m. (1) Esther Walker, m. (2) Elizabeth Middaugh, 5 children: Lewis m. Mary Grove; Henry m. Marietta Squires George of North Chemung m. Libbee Price; Isaac, Jr., m. Henrietta Sharpsteen; William Tell m. Lucy Ann Shipman, had 12 children.

PIATT

Piatt (Philip De La) emigrant from France, twice married, had son, Charles, who lived at Liberty Corners, Bradford Co., Pa., had 5 children: Nancy; Elizabeth m. Rev. Daniel Trumball; Daniel m. Nancy Strouse of Elmira; Martha m. Asa Piatt, lived at Pine Valley; John Farmer, lived near Waverly water works on West Hill, m. Susan Esselstine of Towanda, 2 children; Mary m. Andrew Slawson, see Slawson; James, farmer, West Hill, m. Armenia Munsey of Waverly, 5 children: Sarah b. Sept. 22, 1864, m. Sept. 16, 1890, Frank W. Field, florist of Waverly b. Nov. 13, 1858, they have two children: Chrissie May b. May 1, 1894, James Emery b. May 5, 1897; Charles, laborer, Waverly, m. Etta Gunderman of Chemung, they have six children: William, Alida, Leslie, Amos, Ralph, Augusta; Andrew; Della, m. Frank Wickizer, live Chinook, Montana, no children; Nellie C., m. George Glenn, have Bertenia.

WM. POLLEYS

Wm. Polleys b. Wolden, Mass., Aug. 18, 1816. When 10 years of age removed with his parents to, Bradford, Co., Pa. When 18 years of age entered the office of the Elmira Republican where he remained until 1840, when he and Alva S. Carter purchased the paper which they conducted until 1845, when they sold their interests and the name of the paper was changed to that of the Elmira Advertiser. In 1854 he moved to Waverly and thereafter until the time of his death, June 26, 1883, his life is described in the history of the village.

PRENTICE

Prentice (Captain Thomas), b. in England, 1620, had son, Thomas b. 1649, had son, Samuel b. 1680, had son, Samuel b. Nov. 25, 1702, had son, Dr. Amos Prentice b. Apr. 24, 1751, d. July 19, 1805. He came from New London in 1797 and moved into Elm Cottage at Milltown. He was the first physician and school teacher in this

vicinity having taught in the log school house in Rest Cem. described elsewhere. He suffered severe loss at New London when Benedict Arnold burned the place. He m. Anna, dau. of Rev. Owen of Groton, Conn., a very accomplished woman, d. Dec. 7, 1815, age 77 yrs. They are buried in Rest Cem. Their son, William, a lawyer d. Oct. 6, 1806, age 33; another son was a physician at Sag Harbor, L. I.; the third son was a tanner at Milltown; one dau. m. Daniel Ellwell, see gen.; Elizabeth m. John Spalding, see gen.; Julia m. J. F., only son of Elisha and Cynthia Saterlee, a merchant at Milltown, later of Athens. They had 5 children: Elisha, he had son, C. H. and dau. m. G. M. Angier, they had dau. m. C. C. West of Sayre; Anna P., dau. of Elisha and Cynthia m. Horace Kinney, had son, Orrin D. J. F. Saterlee m. (2) Elizabeth Marshall.

RAYMOND

The earliest record of this line we have been able to trace is Captain John who was one of the first to be wounded at the Battle of Lexington where the family resided at that time. His son, Isaac (2) was an infant less than one month old at the date of this important event. He was reared by his uncle Thomas Tileston of Boston. He was twice m., the first wife d. before he left New England. His second wife was Rebecca Livermore. They lived for a time in Washington Co., N.Y., where some or all of his children were born. Migrated to Nichols in 1821 and 1829 moved to Ellistown and kept a tavern for several years. He was a hatter by trade. He d. Nov. 22, 1853, age 79 yrs. 8 mo. 13 ds. His wife Rebecca d. Sept. 4, 1875, age 85 yr. 8 ds. buried in Emory Chapel Cem. They had 7 children: Isaac L. (3); Charlotte M. d. Jan. 22, 1855, age 47 yrs. 10 mo. 1 day; Jane m. William Hanna, see gen.; dau. m. Benjamin Folsom of Adrian, Mich.; John T. (4); dau. m. Rev. Franklin Barnes of Grand Rapids, Mich.; William R. (5); Augusta

d. in Chemung about 1905, single.

(3) Isaac L., farmer and lumberman, spent the most of his life in Ellistown, d. Mar. 21, 1899, age 78 yrs. In 1838 he m. Eliza, dau. of John and Nancy Swartwood of Barton, 5 children: Rebecca d. single on the homestead, Sept. 12, 1910; Charlotte m. Charles Wilkinson, see gen.; Nancy Dell (6) Florence, first wife of Morgan Manning of Chemung, no children; she d. Nov. 29, 1884, age 35 yrs.; Frankie J. d. Dec. 25, 1862, age 11 yrs. 7 mo. 12 ds.

(4) John T. d. Apr. 28, 1855, age 31 yrs. 1 mo. 6 ds.

(5) William R. d. Nov. 16, 1850, age 18 yrs. 10 mo. 6 ds.

(4) Nancy Dell m. George, son of Leander Walker, farmer of Chemung. She was b. May 12, 1846, d. Sept. 13, 1897, 4 children: Marion A. m. Mercur, son of Benjamin Park, farmer of Litchfield, she d. Feb. 1907, no children; Dr. Isaac Leander b. 1873; Clemintina b. Aug. 21, 1871, d. June 28, 1910, m. William Woodworth, farmer of Milltown, 6 children: Isaac; Rebecca; Marion; Dorothy; Alice; George W., electrical engineer, lives Cincinnati, Ohio, m. 1913

REEVE

This family came from Long Island to Orange Co. where James I. was b. at Goshen, 1818 m. (1) 1846, Charlotte W. Corey of same place. They came to Factoryville in 1848, where he became a merchant later moving his tin and hardware store to Waverly. His wife d. Jan. 12, 1860, age 39 yr. 9 mo. 16 ds. They had Sarah A. b. 1848, d. 1909; Emma b. 1853, d. 1882; Ada M. d. Oct. 20, 1860 and Frankie d. in infancy. He m. (2) Emma R. d. May 7, 1876, age 51 yrs. 1 mo. 22 ds. They had Henry M. b. 1863, d. 1885. We do not know of any descendants.

ROGERS

Rogers (Thomas) and his wife lived near Huntington, L. I., during the Revolution, and his father, William and his grandfather, William served in the Suf-

folk County Militia. The Rogers family were among the very earliest English settlers on the island and many of their descendants still reside there.

Thomas (10) was the son of William (9), son of William (8), son of Josiah (7), son of Thomas (6), son of Isiah (5), son of Josiah (4), the emigrant who came from England with his brother, Nathaniel. They were the sons of John (3) of Durham, son of Noah (2) of Exeter, who was the son of John (1), the Martyr.

Thomas and Rebecca had 5 children: Solomon; Rachael m. William Bunce; Bathsheba m. Jarvis; Amelia Elcanah Hart and came to the vicinity of Waverly; Phineas (11).

(11) Phineas, farmer d. May 26, 1878, age 91 yrs. 4 mo. 6 ds. He m. Ruth, his second cousin, dau. of William Rogers, a Rev. Sol., d. Mar. 4, 1872, age 86 yrs. 1 mo. 23 ds., both buried in Chemung Dry Brook Cem., a part of the farm where they spent most of and the last of their days. They came to the town of Chemung in 1817 and lived a short time on the Wilson farm, later moving to their home, going around by Wynkoop Creek, as there was no direct road as at present. They were a grand pair, loved by all. They had 11 children: Lorinda M. (12); Elbert (13); Martin S. (14); Irvin (15); Edwin (16); Emma M. (17); William T. (18); Rebecca (19); John R. (20); Hawley B. (21); Ruth A. (22).

(12) Lorinda b. Oct. 22, 1807, m. M. J. Cortright and owned the Smith D. Barnum farm near Litchfield Center, had dau., Christina m. Thaddeus Lee of Nichols, had son William.

(13) Elbert b. June 14, 1809, d. 1903, farmer Dry Brook m. Mar. 10, 1836, Esther, dau. of Nathaniel Carey b. 1817, d. 1898, 7 children: George R.; Martin T. m. Asinath, dau. of Joseph Park; Emily m. Peter Carey; Mary E. m. Charles Miller of Waverly; Lydia D. m. George Blizard; Alice G. d. single; Nathaniel m. Emily Burch, live in Elmira.

(14) Martin S. b. Oct. 8, 1810,

m. Marian Fritcher. He was a blacksmith, lived at Athens, Pa., moved to Saint Ansgar, Iowa, 10 children: Emeline m. Robert Sawyer; Augusta m. John Smith; Ruth m. Jones; Elizabeth m. Arthur Doyle; George Edwin; John m. lives at Belmont, N. Y.; Helen m. Moody! Fletcher; Carrie; William.

(15) Irvin b. Aug. 17, 1813, d. Nov. 14, 1893, m. Chemung, Jan. 22, 1842, Susan Walker, b. May 8, 1817, d. Nov. 1, 1886, age 69 yrs., 3 ch.; Thaddeus P. d. Nov. 1906, age 61 yrs., m. Jennie C. Wicks, she d. 1909, they had 3 children; Glenn W. d. July 12, 1882, age 2 yrs. 2 mo., Gertrude b. Nov. 18, 1837, Susan b. Jan. 26, 1893; Fayette m. Ruth, dau. Gilbert Everett; Miles Cooper m. Josephine Georgia, they had children: Adah m. Coolbaugh, Richard B. b. Aug. 20, 1881, Fayette b. June 13, 1886, Ruth b. May 27, 1883, Esther b. May 16, 1831. This entire family lived near Chemung.

(16) Edwin b. Nov. 5, 1814, d. Feb. 24, 1846, m. 1850, Esther Walker b. 1824, d. 1858. They had Phineas Wesley d. May 28, 1864, age 18 yrs. 7 mo. 21 ds. Esther m. (2) Isaac Peppard.

(17) Emma M. b. Feb. 5, 1818, m. A. Harding Knight, see Albertson gen.

(18) William T. Rogers was born in Chemung, N. Y., Oct. 16, 1819. He was married to Sarah, dau. of Abraham Albertson in 1848 By this marriage three were born, namely Willie Hoyt Rogers who died in early childhood; Isabelle and Andrew W.

Isabelle married Rev. John D. Bloodgood of the Wyoming Conference of the M. E. Church on November 17, 1867. She died at Washington, D. C., February 26, 1899. Two children were the fruit of this union, viz., Lillian May, born April 15, 1872 and Ethel M. born May 22, 1880.

Lillian M. married Thomas L. Smith and Ethel M. married Dr. Benj. H. Smart, all of Washington, D. C. Andrew W. married Ella Schriver about 1875. They had one child, Daisy Maude. Ella died about 1904 or 1905. Andrew

remarried (?). Sarah Albertson Rogers died December (?) 1897 in Waverly, N. Y. William T. Rogers died Aug. 5. 1907.

(19) Rebecca b. June 22, 1822, d. Jan. 14, 1887, m. Ira Vanderlip, d. July 29, 1895, age 77 yrs. 5 mo. 19 ds., lived on Dry Brook, later moved to Big Flats, 7 children: Martha Alice; Judson Smith; Emma m. John Thorn; Phineas, single; Mary Elizabeth; Frederick B. m. Delia had 3 children: Evelyn, Kate, Lillian; William m. Ella Halliday, had 2 children.

(20) John R. Rogers b. Long Island, May 17, 1825, d. Chemung about 1912, farmer near Chemung, m. Mary I Walker (see Geo. Walker), b. Chemung, 1829, d. Chemung Apr. 3, 1877, age 47 yrs. 1 mo. 21 ds., 2 children: Mary L. (A.); Frank L. (B).

(A) Mary L. Rogers b. Chemung Dec. 1848 m. Chemung, Aug. 18, 1872, Patrick. L. Cooley, farmer, Chemung, b. Jan. 1848, had Lillie Cooley b. Chemung, Sept. 8, 1874, who m. Chemung, Charles Gregg, farmer, Baldwin, N. Y., b. Sept. 1872.

(B) Frank L. Rogers b. Chemung, Nov. 20, 1851, m. at Baldwin, N. Y., Feb. 5, 1878, Martha Jenkins b. at Baldwin, N. Y., Sept. 15, 1856. They had 4 children b. Chemung: Maud Rogers b. Oct. 25, 1879; Florence Rogers b. June 4, 1882; Louie Rogers b. June 9, 1885; Grace Rogers, b. Oct. 6, 1888.

(21) Hawley B. b. Chemung, May 11, 1827, m. May 1, 1849, Julia Whitney b. June 20, 1825, d. Jan. 25, 1904, 9 children: Frances Adelaide b. May 22, 1850, d. 1902, m. Buel Rogers, they had 4 children Julia Whitney, Charlotte Amy and Edith L. d. young and Hawley B.; Alina Dell d. in infancy; Alina Dell 2nd b. Sept. 1, 1855, single; Edwin E. b. Nov. 21, 1851, d. Apr. 1905, employee of L. V. R. R., m. Sarah J. Hoyt, no children; Irving b. Mar. 11, 1857, m. Ida E. McAfee live in Rochester, have Ethel A., Julia A., and Henry; Anna Catherine b. Feb. 1, 1860, d. 1910 m. Charles H., son of

Nelson Van Gasbeck, they have Harry Sage, Agnes Ruth, Annie C.; Myron Alonzo b. Jan. 6, 1864, m. Nora B. Plymate, they had Sidney C., Edwin E., and Elizabeth; Olive May b. Feb. 1866, single; Sidney Hawley b. May 21, 1868, m. Minnie Jackson, they had George S., Margaret P., Lucine O. and Olive Whitney. Hawley B. lived for many years on the homestead, later in Waverly, now (1913) alive, hale and hearty.

(22) Ruth Ann b. Jan. 5, 1829, d. June 22, 1878, m. William H. Bassett, farmer, lived for many years on Dry Brook, 3 children: Julia M. b. 1856, d. 1902, m. Jasper Wheeler, they had Glenn R., Ida C., d. in infancy; Ira d. young; Lena G. m. Elmer Tompkins.

SAUNDERS

Saunders, sometimes spelled Sanders. Tobias Saunders, the emigrant came from England, where he had been one of the King's life guards. He was one of the first purchasers of land in Westerly, R. I. Mar. 1660 or 61 as appears in the Naragansett History and Book of Records, he m. Mary Clark, probably dau. of Carow Clark. Tobias was evidently a man of prominence as the Court of Justice was held at his residence in 1671, also religious meetings in 1678. He made his will in 1688, and died in 1695. He gave to his son, John the Cotrel land, to his son Edward, the Mose Hill farm, both to take possession after their mother's death, each of them to pay his sons Stephen (2) and Benjamin 10 pounds each; and to Sarah, wife of Israel Lewis, evidently his dau. he gave a heifer. His dau. Elizabeth who m. James Babcock, is not mentioned in the will. Three grown up dau. d. from some epidemic disease. Tradition informs us that Tobias lived on the farm owned in 1860 by one of his descendants, Enoch Voce and was buried there.

(2) Stephen d. 1732 m. (1), Miss Crandall, probably dau. of Elder Joseph Crandall, had one

dau., Thankful who m. Cornelius Stetson. Stephen m. (2), Rachel Bliven, children: Stephen, Jr., b. 1724; Isabel b. 1726, m. Simeon Burdick; Ruth b. 1729, m. John Brown; Tobias (3) b. 1732; Mary b. 1734, m. John Clark; Capt. Pelig b. 1737, m. Mary Brand, dau. of Elder Thomas Clark. He was five years old when his father died.

(3) Tobias m. Martha Hall, 12 children: John m. Marcy Clawson; Luke (4); Thomas m. Betsey Cross; Christopher m. Louis Coon; Marcy m. Sanel Langworthy in 1752; Martha m. Reuben Green, Thankful m. Augustus Crandall; Ruth m. John Lawton; Dorcas m. Luke Saunders, Lydia m. Amos Colgrove; Susannah m. Jesse Teft; Nancy m. James Hull.

(4) Luke, Rev. Sol. b. Apr. 12, 1758, d. at Ellistown, July 25, 1850, buried in Emery Chapel Cem. near where he settled about 1790, having migrated from Conn. He m. Sarah Dewey (23), b. Feb. 28, 1758, d. July 14, 1839, 10 children: Sarah (5), m. Beriah Lewis; Patty (6); Jabez (7); Nathan (8); Betsey (9); Christopher (10); Nancy (11), m. Wm. Hanna, see Hanna; Robert (12); Martha (13), m. Daniel Park, had 11 children; Parish (14).

(14) Parish d. May 16, 1847, age 59 yrs. 4 mo. 12 ds., m. Barbara, dau. of Ebenezer Ellis, children: Sally d. May 16, 1840, age 22 yr. 7 mo. 10 ds.; Hiram (15); Lucinda (16); Robert (17); Christopher (18); John (19); Benjamin (20); William (21); Martha (22).

(15) Hiram d. June 4, 1880, age 65 yrs. 17 ds., m. (1) Martha Emeline Gillett, who d. Aug. 16, 1848, age 31 yr. 7 mo. 2 ds., children: Martha E. m. George L. Williams; Hiram E. of Waverly d. 1912, m. Mary Wickham, no children; Louisa L. m. A. W. Smith; Alice D., teacher, Waverly, single. Hiram m. (2) Sarah A. Hiles, children: Mary A. d. young; Sarah E.; Frankie m. John Alger live on homestead on West Hill, have son Percy m. Bertha, dau. of N. J. Hess; Paul J.

(16) Lucinda m. Thomas Floyd Johnson, son of Salmon Johnson who came from Vt. to Town of Barton, later moving to Ohio, 5 children; Barbara m. William Weller; D. Jayne m. Edward Tozer; Sarah m. Oscar Burke; Cyrus; Emma L. m. Charles Parker.

(23) Sarah Dewey, dau. of David and Deborah (Tracy) Dewy. Deborah Tracy's mother was a Parish. David Dewey's mother was Deborah York. Sarah Dewey had the following bro. and sisters: Deborah m. Oliver Teft; Lydia m. Nathan Brown; Esther m. James Flexander; Naomi Theda; Lucy m. Samuel Davis; David m. Sarah Witter; Jabez, Rev. Sol. d. in Prison Ship, New York harbor; Christopher m. Margaret Brown, had 13 children.

SAWYER

Thomas Sawyer b. England 1626, m. 1648, Mary, dau. of John Prescott, 12 children. The eighth child John b. 1661, m. 1686, Mary Ball, d. Lyme, Conn., 1705, 8 children. James father of Major James.

(1) Major James Sawyer, soldier in the Revolution from Orange Co., N. Y., b. 1735, d. 1782, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Granddaughter of Rev. John Bradner, Presbyterian minister of Goshen, N. Y. Eight children: James (2); Temperance (3); Elizabeth b. Apr. 11, 1764; Sarah (4); Benjamin (5); Moses (6); Mary b. May 21, 1774; Mathew b. Jan. 21, 1777. He inherited his father's sword in his mother's will.

(2) James Sawyer, Jr., b. May 12, 1760, d. Jan. 10, 1778, soldier in Revolution, captured and died in one of the prison ships. His name appears on p. 52 of a vol. entitled "A Christmas Reminder" pub. by Society of Old Brooklynites, 1888 containing 8831 names of those who perished in prison ships during the war.

(3) Temperance Sawyer b. Mar. 10, 1761, m. Dec. 26, 1780, Nathan Jones.

(4) Sarah Elizabeth Sawyer b. Oct. 11, 1766, m. May 24, 1787,

John Knapp, son of James and Esther (Drake) Knapp.

(5) Benjamin Sawyer b. May 28, 1769, d. Dec. 10, 1855, m. Jan. 7, 1789, Hannah, dau. of Maj. John Wood. The only prisoner taken by the Mohawk Chief, Joseph Brant, at the battle of the Minnisink, July 22, 1779, eleven children: Elizabeth b. Sept. 6, 1790, d. Apr. 1791; John W. b. Feb. 14, 1792. James b. Apr. 17, 1794. Calvin Gardner b. M. 12, 1796; Julia Ann b. Jan. 24, 1798; Moses b. Aug. 1, 1800, d. Nov. 26, 1888; Eliza b. May 9, 1803; Hannah b. Aug. 15, 1805, d. Apr. 7, 1873; Benjamin Franklin b. Dec. 19, 1807; Harriet b. Apr. 23, 1811; Robert Wood b. May 16, 1813.

(6) Moses Sawyer b. Dec. 4, 1771, d. Jan. 6 1821, m. Eleanor, dau. of Joseph and Nelly (Holly) Drake, both buried in Ridgbury, Orange Co., N. Y. Cemetery. Eleven children: Elizabeth (7); James m. Jane Wilson; Mary (8); Samuel H. (9); Benjamin (10); Hannah m. Thomas; Sarah (11); John L. (12); Andrew (13); Charlotte m. George M. King; Ellen m. John Smith of Goshen, N. Y.

(7) Elizabeth Sawyer b. June 8, 1793, d. Nov. 20, 1873, m. Mar. 26, 1809, George Hamilton Jackson, b. Oct. 24, 1787, d. Jan. 8, 1857.

(8) Mary Sawyer b. 1796, d. Jan. 28, 1822, buried Ridgbury, N. Y. Cem. m. Luke F. Cavanagh.

(9) Samuel H. Sawyer b. Mar. 2, 1798, d. at Athens, Pa., Nov. 28, 1885, m. Apr. 17, 1824, Bethia Wells.

(10) Benjamin b. July 18, 1800, d. Feb. 12, 1864, m. (1) Elizabeth Johnston, had six ch.: Charles Halstead, farmer, b. July 27, 1827, d. at Waverly Apr. 17, 1892, m. Oct. 4, 1853, Martha Hanna, had son Fred A., see Stone Genl.; Moses E. b. Sept. 14, 1829, d. Aug. 31, 1902, single; William b. Oct. 17, 1831, m. Jane Shoemaker, had dau. Ann; Rachael Ann b. Apr. 13, 1834, d. Dec. 31, 1835; James b. Mar. 17, 1837, d. Feb. 2, 1897, m. Mary Buck, had two ch. Henry and Kate; Elizabeth b. Sept. 28, 1840, m. Amasa Finch, wheel

wright of Factoryville, had dau. Mary; Benjamin m. (2), Mary Wilbur, no ch.

(11) Sarah Sawyer b. Oct. 10, 1802, d. May, 1900, age 97 yrs. 7 mo., m. Mar. 5, 1825, James Post, b. Jan. 7, 1800, d. Mar. 17, 1876.

(12) John L. Sawyer b. Orange Co., N. Y., Feb. 9, 1811 d. 329 Chemung St., Waverly, N. Y., May 31, 1871, moved from Orange Co., N. Y. to Talmadge Hill, town of Barton, 1833, later moving to Waverly where he engaged in the lumber business, m. June 18, 1831 at West Town, Orange Co., N. Y., Juliana Smith, b. Apr. 13, 1831, d. Mar. 18, 1891. Two children: Henry M. b. Orange Co., Oct. 4, 1832, d. at Waverly, Feb. 20, 1858, m. May 27, 1856, Maria, dau. of Nathan Bristol of Waverly, b. June 9, 1836, no children. She m. (2), Dr. Solomon VanEtten of Port Jervis, N. Y.; Joseph Theodore b. town of Barton, Oct. 8, 1834, d. 329 Chemung St., Waverly, Dec. 16, 1910. He was for many years, president of the Citizens Bank of Waverly and respected by all. He m. at Grafton, Conn. Oct. 24, 1872, Alice dau. of Moses Lyman, one child: Ellen b. May 12, 1874, m. Jan. 17, 1912, John Floyd Halstead, lawyer of Goshen, N. Y., b. Unionville, N. Y., Jan. 26, 1873. they have Margaret b. Jan. 2, 1913, Alice b. Sept. 20, 1917.

(13) Andrew Sawyer d. 1842 in Ill., m. Emily Manvill. She d. 1896, had 4 children: Laura; Lewis M.; John H.; Andrew J.; all dead but Lewis M. who lives at Evanston, Ill. He has son, Frederick, in U. S. Navy.

STONE

Deacon Gregory Stone, the emigrant, son of David, Simon, David, Simon, John Walter, William Walter was b. in parish of Great Bromley, Essex Co., England and bap. Apr. 19, 1592. He was the youngest of eleven children. His father m. (1) Elizabeth Hewitt and had seven children. M. (2) Ursula had four children. Dea. Gregory Stone m. (1) July 20, 1617 at

Wayland, Suffolk Co., England, Margaret, dau. of Thomas and Christian (Frende) Garrard, b. Dec. 5, 1597 at Wayland, buried Aug. 4., 1626, had four children, all b. at Wayland, John bap. July 31, 1618; Daniel, bap. Aug. 15, 1820; David bap. Sept. 22, 1622; Elizabeth bap. Oct. 3, 1624, buried Aug. 6, 1626. Dea. Gregory m. (2) abt. 1627, Lydia Cooper, who had by her first husband two children: John and Lydia. She had three children by Dea. Gregory: Elizabeth bap. Mar. 6, 1628 or 9, m. about 1652, Anthony Potter of Ipswick, Mass., she d. at Ipswick, Mar. 10, 1712; Samuel (2); Sarah bap. Feb. 8, 1632 or 3 d. Apr. 8, 1704, m. Concord, Mass., July 12, 1653, Joseph Merriam. Dea. Gregory came to America, 1635 and located with his bro., Simon in Watertown, Mass. he d. at Cambridge, Mass., Nov. 30, 1672 buried in the old Cambridge Cem. where he now has a monument suitably inscribed.

(2) Dea. Samuel Stone, bap. Feb. 4, 1630 or 1 d. at Lexington, Mass., Sept. 27, 1715, m. (1) at Watertown, June 7, 1655, Sarah, dau. of Isaac and Mary (Baker) Stearns, b. Watertown, Sept. 22, 1635, eight children: Samuel (3) Isaac b. 1658 or 9, d. Dec. 10, 1690, single; Sarah b. Feb. 5, 1660 or 1, d. in Malden, Mar. 1, 1702 or 3, m. (1) Nov. 5, 1684, Edward, son of Lieut. James and Anna (Long) Converse, had four children. M. (2) at Woburn, Jan. 14, 1696 or 7, Ebenezer Hills, no children; John b. May 12, 1663,; Lydia b. Nov. 25, 1665, d. in Lexington, Dec. 10, 1719, m. June 26, 1684, Francis, son of Francis and Martha (Sherman) Bowman of Cambridge Farms, later Lexington, Mass. Six children: Mary b. Feb. 22, 1667, d. May 11, 1669; Joseph b. 1670; Arna b. June 30, 1673, d. young.

(3) Deacon Samuel Stone b. Oct. 1, 1656, d. Concord, Mass., June 17, 1743, soldier in King Phillips War, (see Bodes "Soldiers in King Philip War" p. 82, 83, 435) m. at Cambridge, June 12, 1679, Dorcas Jones, widow of Wm. Barr, dau. of John and Elizabeth Jones,

d. Lexington Sept. 24, 1746, six children: Sarah b. June 26, 1681, d. in Lexington, Jan. 10, 1749, m. 1702, Thos., son of James and Lydia (Moore) Cutler; Joseph (4); Samuel b. Aug. 12, 1684; Jonathan b. Feb. 25, 1689; Elizabeth b. June 19, 1693, m. in Lexington, May 18, 1710, John, son of John and Anna (Tarbell) Lawrence, b. Groton, Mass., June 9, 1689, d. Woburn, Mass., Jan. 22, 1752, eight children: Rebecca, b. Nov. 14, 1696, d. in Lexington, Mar. 31, 1748, m. about 1717, Maj. Benjamin Reed, b. at Cambridge Farms, Oct. 22, 1696, d. Dec. 21, 1765, ten children.

(4) Joseph Stone b. Feb. 8, 1686 or 7 at Cambridge Farms, now Lincoln, Mass., d. Lexington, May 8, 1753, m. (1) about 1705, widow, name unknown who d. about 1709, two children: Abigail d. in childhood; Ephraim b. Nov. 20, 1708. M. (2) Mary had 9 children all b. at Lexington: Mary b. Feb. 9, 1712, m. about 1736, Wm. Keyes, had 7 children; Joseph b. June 26, 1714; Abigail b. Sept. 26, 1716, m. at Watertown, m. Mar. 28, 1744, Josiah Shattuck, had 3 children; Samuel b. Aug. 13, 1718, resided Lexington where he d. Apr. 2, 1768, m. about 1742, Jane, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Bradshaw) Muzzey, had children b. in Lexington; Elizabeth b. June 5, 1743, d. in Lexington June 10, 1806, m. about 1767, Lieut. Joseph, son of Joshua and Hannah (Poulter) Simonds, had 3 children; Ruth b. Nov. 26, 1744, d. Sept. 8, 1788, m. at Lexington, July 21, 1768, John Bucknam, kept an inn on Lexington Common which still shows traces of the battle of April 19, 1775, in which he served under Capt. John Parker, one child; Sarah b. Feb. 29, 1720, m. at Lexington, May 12, 1752, as his second wife her cousin, Dea. Jonas Stone; James (5); Elizabeth b. Feb. 7, 1723, m. at Lexington, Jan. 15, 1752, Benjamin Sampson of Leominster, had children: Dorcas b. Apr. 11, 1725, m. at Harvard, Mass., Mar. 14, 1750, Benjamin Stowe, had 5 children: Bartholomew b. June 19, 1727, d. at Lexington, Apr. 6, 1740.

(5) Col. James Stone b. Lexington, Aug. 7, 1722, d. in Western, now Warren, Mass., Dec. 2, 1800, m. about 1749, Hannah, dau. of Lieut. Wm. and Mary (Hayward) Holloway. She d. at Western, Nov. 25, 1800. He was commissioned Lieut. of Capt. Thos. Holis' troop of horses, Oct., 1761. In June, 1771, he was promoted to Capt. of this company, which was a part of the 3rd Worcester Co. Regiment. He was also an officer in the Revolution. On Jan. 31, 1776, he was commissioned Lieut. Col. of a Worcester Co. regiment and served in the siege of Boston, until Apr. 1776, Lieut.-Col. of Col. Holman's regiment which marched from Western to Saratoga and took part in the capture of Gen. Burgoyne's forces. Seven children: Abigail b. Mar. 23, 1749, d. in Western, May 11, 1790, m. at Western, Apr. 7, 1768, Lieut. Ebenezer Cutler, soldier in the Revolution, four children; Hannah b. Apr. 27, 1752, d. Jan. 1789, m. Oct. 11, 1770, Caleb Barcom, tanner, saddler, miller, farmer, Brimfield and Western, Mass. and Stillwater, N. Y., 5 children, perhaps more; Wm. Holloway b. Apr. 17, 1754; James b. Oct. 25, 1756; Jemima b. Sept. 21, 1758, d. Stillwater, May 14, 1822, m. at Western, Feb. 17, 1784, Amos Hodgman, soldier of the Revolution, six children; Eli b. Oct. 29, 1760; Luther (6).

(6) Luther Stone b. Stillwater, N. Y. Mar. 24, 1794, d. Factoryville, now East Waverly, N. Y., Aug. 13, 1866, m. at Stillwater, N. Y., Jan. 14, 1816, Mary, dau. of Jotham and Susannah (Wilbor) Rounds, who came from Tiverton, R. I. She d. in Factoryville, Aug. 27, 1861. Luther was a tanner by trade, moved to near Owego, N. Y. about 1818 where he had a tannery for about 10 years, then moved to Candor where he had a tannery until 1833, when he moved to Factoryville near the State Line, where he and his brother-in-law Isaac Rounds purchased a tannery built by Jeremy Adams in 1825. In 1842 they added extensive additions to their plant, all of which was burned in

1860, which was immediately rebuilt. He remained in the business until his death in 1866. Mr. Stone was an ardent abolitionist and his home was a station of the so-called "Underground Railroad" for the secreting of escaped slaves on their way to Canada. Seven children: Almira b. Stillwater, Mar. 6, 1817, d. there, May 11, 1819; Emily b. Tioga Co., Jan. 13, 1821, d. July 4, 1822; Matilda Crandall (7); Frank b. Apr. 11, and d. Sept. 14, 1852; James Rounds b. Mar. 17, 1825, d. July 5, 1899, single, in business with his father and brother, later spending several years in the west, returning to Waverly sometime previous to his death; Wm. Patrick (8); Sarah Emily (9); Mary Jane b. April 5, and d. Dec. 4, 1835.

(7) Matilda Crandall Stone b. Oct. 21, 1822, d. N. Y. City, Dec. 25, 1905, m. in Factoryville, Jan. 14, 1846, as his second wife William, son of Alexander and Sarah Brooks, manufacturer and inventor, b. Mar. 28, 1821, d. N. Y. City, Mar. 25, 1897, resided Factoryville, Oakland and N. Y. City. Five children: Dr. Wm. Edgar b. Aug. 19, 1847, dentist, Oakland, Cal., m. Fannie Stillwagon; Fred Emerson (10); Frank W. b. Apr. 2, d. Sept. 14, 1852; John Hotchkiss b. Aug. 15, 1855, d. Nov. 2, 1885, m. Annie E. Okell; James Luther b. July 5, 1858, d. Feb. 16, 1907, m. Mary Hankins.

(8) William Patrick Stone b. May 8, 1827, d. Mar. 6, 1909, lifelong resident of Waverly, where he was engaged with his father and brother in the tanning business, later in a marble works, m. Oct. 5, 1853, Marietta L. Shipman, one son, George Porter Stone, b. Dec. 1, 1855, d. Jan. 14, 1901, machinist, m. (1) Ella Harden, b. 1859, d. 1884, no children; m. (2) Hattie, dau. of Miles E. and Mary (Hoover) Squires of Chemung, N. Y., b. Oct. 24, 1869, no children.

(9) Sarah Emily Stone, b. Candor, N. Y., Sept. 14, 1829, d. Waverly, N. Y., Jan. 23, 1911, m. (1) at Factoryville, N. Y., Apr. 23, 1851, John Barber Hotchkiss, b. Aug. 11, 1824. He went to Califor-

nia, 1849, returned to New York, 1851 when he was married and while on his way to San Francisco, died of yellow fever while off the coast of Lower California, no children. M. (2) at Factoryville, Oct. 24, 1860, Wm. Emmett Moore, descendant of Thomas and Martha (Youngs) Moore of Southold, L. I. He was one of the first merchants in Waverly. He lived to the advanced age of 87, d. Feb. 28, 1915, had one child, Mary Stone Moore b. Waverly Sept. 5, 1864, m. at Waverly, Aug. 19, 1885, Fred Andrew, son of Charles and Martha (Hanna) Sawyer, b. town of Barton, Oct. 23, 1860. He is a man of sterling integrity, now (1920) president of Citizens Bank of Waverly, N. Y. Mary Stone is an able genealogist. They have son, Harold Moore Sawyer b. Waverly, Apr. 15, 1890, mechanical engineer, graduate of Cornell University, lives at Wheeling, W. Va., m. Nov. 18, 1914, Regina M. Lutz, have son Harold Murray, b. Nov. 3, 1916.

(10) Fred Emerson Brooks, poet, humorist and lecturer, b. Factoryville, N. Y., Dec. 5, 1848, where he spent his boyhood days, graduate of Colgate University, after which he resided for twenty years in San Francisco, later for many years in New York City and now (1918) resides in Berkely, Cal. M. (1) Dec. 1, 1884, Mary Emma Tregido who d. N. Y. City, Jan. 18, 1907, had Jennie. M. (2) Mrs. Emma (John) Holmes. Fred Emerson has written and published "Old Ace and Other Poems," "Pickett's Charge and other Poems," "Buttered Toasts" and "Cream Toasts." Also especially for the old home week gathering at Waverly, 1910 an original poem of 39 stanzas, entitled "Susquehanna." Mr. Brooks has a genial personality and is very popular with the public, which he has appeared before for many years as lecturer, humorist and reader of his own poems.

To those who wish to secure information relative to other lines of the Gregory Stone family in America, consult J. Gardner

Bartlett's Stone Genealogy, an excellent work.

SCHUYLER

Schuyler (Alexander H.) one of the earliest settlers of the town of Barton when all around was a wilderness. The first town meeting was held at his log house on Oak Hill in 1824 when he was elected assessor. He m. Mary E. Giltner. She d. Mar. 13, 1852, age 58 yrs. 10 ms., 10 ds. They had son, Philip Church Schuyler (2), b. Oak Hill, Aug. 6, 1824, d. Feb. 1, 1884, farmer on Oak Hill all of his life, m. Margaret A., dau. of Joseph Kishpaugh about 1853, children: Henrietta m. George D. Besemer; Ford Alexander (3); After Philip's death, Margaret m. for her second husband Manning, lived at Halsey Valley.

(3) Fort Alex. b. Sept. 25, 1856, moved to Waverly, 1887, purchasing the farm now partly covered by Glenwood Cem., later moved to Franklin, N. C. He m. (1), Aug. 3, 1880, Nellie H. dau. of Samuel and Emily (Cassaday) Cary, who d. June 1881, had infant Nellie who d. about same time. He m. (2) Florence E., dau. of David and Emeline (King) Curran, had Allison C. b. June 24, 1883. He moved to Elkins, West Va. about 1898.

SHACKELTON

Shackelton, (Robert), one of eleven children, b. near Belvidere, N. J., came to the town of Barton in 1826 where he remained until 1866, when he moved to Illinois where he died. He m. (1), Lydia d. June 3, 1850, age 48 yrs. 10 mo., they had Finch R., Robert and Sally d. in childhood; John (2); Mary A. m. William Knapp, probably others. Robert m. (2) Jane A. d. Aug. 20, 1854, age 35 yrs. 6 mo. 16 ds.

(2) John m. (1) Sarah, dau. of William Hanna, had dau. Emma m. Charles E. Lane, live in home- stead, East Waverly. They have Beatrice and Gladys. John m. (2) Widow Hanford, no children.

SHEPARD

Shepard (Captain Isaac) b. Feb. 15, 1723, d. Nov. 17, 1778, m. Nov. 24, 1743, Dorothy Prentice b. Stonington, Conn., Jan. 7, 1727, d. June 15, 1772. They lived at Plainfield, Conn., eleven children. Esther b. Sept. 5, 1744; Dorothy b. July 26, 1745, d. Oct. 1779, m. Parkhurst; Abigail b. Aug. 11, 1747; Lydia b. Aug. 3, 1749; Mary b. Nov. 9, 1751, d. Oct. 30, 1772, m. Cliff; Hannah b. Feb. 23, 1754; Job b. May 31, 1756, d. Nov. 27, 1795; Phebe b. July 26, 1758, d. Dec. 24, 1796, m. Fitch, lived in Oswego, N. Y.; Prentice b. Dec. 25, 1762; John (2); Olive (3); one of the dau. m. Josiah Pierce.

(2) John b. Plainfield, Conn., Apr. 17, 1765, d. at Milltown, May 15, 1837, buried Rest Cem., m. (1) June 3, 1790, Anna dau. Judge Obadiah Gore of Sheshequin, b. Feb. 8, 1772, d. Sept. 7, 1805, eight children: Prentice (4); Isaac (5); Miami (6); Amanda (7); Julia Ann (8); Job (9); Phebe (10); John, Jr. (11). M. (2) 1811, Deborah Hawkins of Stony Brook, L. I., d. Jan. 18, 1844, age 63 yrs. 3 mo. 14 ds., five children: Ruth (12); Lettie (13); John L. (14); Mary (15); Joseph (16).

John, the pioneer of what eventually became Waverly, left his home in 1783 and went to Wyoming in company with his uncle Captain Simon Spalding, where he remained two weeks when he went up the Susquehanna river to Sheshequin with this same uncle. He remained there until Dec. 28, 1784, when he became clerk for Weiss & Hollenback at Newtown, now Elmira. April 1785, he started into business for himself among the Indians. In 1788 he purchased Prince Bryant's Mills and adjoining lot of Nathaniel Shaw, on which were a saw mill, grist mill and two dwelling houses. This was obtained under Conn. title, later they were settled for under Pa. title. The land extended on both sides of Cayuta creek from the State line to Morley's Mill, including Milltown consisting of 600 acres. This was the only grist mill

for fifty miles.

In 1796, he purchased of Gen T. Thomas of Westchester Co., N. Y., 1000 acres, commencing 52 rods east of 59 mile stone, extending north from state line, which included all of Waverly, Factoryville and several farms back on the hills. Later he purchased several tracts of land.

(3) Olive d. July 20, 1850, age 83 yrs. lived in Stonington, Conn., m. (1) Grant who d. there, had two dau.: one m. Stevens, other m. Howard after coming to Susquehanna valley in 1809. Olive m. (2) Dr. Ozias Spring d. Mar. 1, 1860, age 76 yrs., buried Rest Cem. Springs Corners named after him, four children: Orrin B. m. (1) Henrietta, m. (2) Emma Stevens, no children; Pamela, single, b. 1810, d. 1904; Russell d. single; Emily A. d. 1896, age 83 yrs., m. Cornelius Cuyler, native of Holland, had dau. Margaret b. 1842, d. 1883, single. The dau. who m. Stevens had son Grant and other descendants at Cassopolis, Mich. The Howards had three sons: Lewis G. d. in New Orleans; George H. d. in Chicago; Frank B. lived in Detroit.

(4) Prentice d. Feb. 7, 1805, age 14 yrs., from dropsy of the brain, caused by falling on ice.

(5) Isaac b. Feb. 16, 1793, d. Mar. 15, 1858, m. Dec. 4, 1813, Deborah dau. of Jonas and Elizabeth Mills of Smithtown, L. I., d. July 16, 1865, age 78 yrs. 5 mo. 2 ds., children: Martha and Anna d. in infancy; Mary E. d. Feb. 15, 1844, age 20 yrs, 10 mo. 18 ds.; Edward Prentice d. Nov. 16, 1839, age 23 yrs. 6 mo. 2 ds.; Isaac, Jr. d. June 15, 1850, age 29 yrs. 2 mo. 21 ds.; William Wickham b. Feb. 11, 1818 d. Apr. 10, 1887, single; Charles Henry, banker of Waverly b. 1814, d. 1903 m. Mary, dau. of Dr. Magee of Patterson, N. J., a native of Belfast, Ire.; Mary b. 1824, d. 1900, children: Mary Elizabeth d. in infancy; Isaac Prentice, farmer of Waverly, m. Marion E. Ruthven, no children; Margaret L. b. Sept. 26, 1863, d. July 2, 1896, m. Clarence A. Blood, Children: Mary, Marjorie.

(6) Miami b. Mar. 24, 1795 or Mar. 24, 1793. m. Jesse Floyd of Long Island, children: Louise m. William H. Wickham, Mayor of New York City; Sarah m. Nathaniel Smith of Smithtown, L. I., several others.

(7) Job. b. Oct. 22, 1801, d. Jan. 24, 1855, m. Abigail Ellsworth, 3 children: Judge Henry of Chicago, had Stewart, Perry, and Helen m. Fairbanks; Anna m. Major Eliphalet McWhorter of Georgia; Cornelia m. Theodore Perry of New York City.

(8) Amanda b. Jan. 7, 1797, d. Jan. 29, 1864, m. Dec. 31, 1817 Charles, son of Dr. Stephen Hopkins of Athens, children: Stephen b. Sept. 17, 1820, m. Henrietta Comstock of Athens; Anna J. b. Dec. 2, 1831 d. Jan. 1, 1876, m. Joseph Wisner of Akron, Ohio; John Shepard b. Aug. 13, 1834, m. Julia Scott, d. Holton, Kansas; George L. b. May 13, 1837, d. Apr. 1856, single; Eliza d. in infancy; Edward b. Dec. 30, 1828, d. California, single; Jane E. b. Jan. 31, 1819, d. Mar. 31, 1844; Anna and Charles d. young.

(9) Julia Anna m. Geo. A. Perkins of Athens, 8 children: Lucy, Rebecca, and Isaac d. young; John m. Sarah Adelia Thomas; Anna m. Dr. E. I. Ford, a Presbyterian minister of Binghamton; George B. m. Harriet Dueland of Binghamton; Sarah m. Howard Elmer, banker of Waverly; Edward d. single.

(10) Ruth m. Dr. Woodworth of Milltown, one child, John m. Helen Bull.

(11) Lettie d. single in California.

(12) John L. N. m. Cordelia, dau. of William Thomas of Factoryville, lived and d. in Oakland, Cal., five daughters.

(13) Mary m. Silas Fordham, one child, Joseph d. young.

(14) Joseph d. San Jose, Cal., single.

SHIPMAN

Shipman, (Horace) son of Samuel of New Britain, Conn., b. at Mount Upton, Otsego Co., N. Y., d. Aug. 6, 1880 age 76 yrs. 6 mo., m.

Abby Ann, dau. of Ozias Williams of Lebanon, Conn., granddaughter of Wm. Williams, signer of the Declaration of Independence. I am unable to connect Horace and Shaler but tradition informs us that they were of the same ancestry. Horace came to Milltown in 1849 and purchased the old Stone mill at the east end of the bridge over LVRR tracks and Cayuta Creek, which he operated for several years, then sold to Thomas Pest and moved to Union, N. Y. where he remained one year, when the old Stone mill burned down and he returned and built the present mill which is now unoccupied. Mr. Shipman occupied for many years and died in the house opposite the present power house on Cayuta Ave. He sold his mill to Simon Morley, which was later purchased by Thos. J. Philips and Levi Curtis who ran it for many years, when the property was purchased by the LVRR Co. who leased the property for several years to E. M. Thompson and Henry Price. Horace and Abby Ann had 12 children: Marietta m. Wm. P. Stone, see Stone; Samuel d. Mar. 9, 1851, age 19 yrs. 6 mo. 20 ds.; Ozias W. (2); Chauncy N. (3); Charles H. (4); Ellen (5); Theodore (6); John F. d. Aug. 22, 1852, age 3 yrs. 3 mo. 11 ds.; Harry W.; Louise d. Nov. 27, 1873, age 25 yrs. 10 mo. 25 ds.; Carolyn J. m. Frank Whipple; Anna W. m. Swift. ..

(2) Ozias W. d. 1898, age 64 yrs., kept grocery store for many years, N. W. Cor. Broad and Waverly St., Waverly, later moved to Chicago where he died, m. Emily Comstock, had two dau. Annie m. Frank Stephens; May m. Lewis, bro. of Charles mentioned below.

(3) Chauncy N., coal dealer in Elmira for many years, m. Nancy Wylie of Davenport, Iowa, four children: Evelyn m. Charles Dewart, live N. Y. City; Jessie m. 1890, Charles C. Lewis of Circleville, Ohio; Carrie of N. Y. City, single; Annie single, lives in Buffalo, N. Y.

(4) Charles H. of Waverly, many years a passenger conductor on LVRR b. at Cooperstown, N. Y. Apr. 14, 1838, d. 1915, m. (1) Hat-tie Ross of Union, N. Y., who d. May 23, 1880, age 38 yrs., m. (2) 1882 Eva (Bunnell) Bangs of Can-dor, N. Y.

(5) Ellen m. Henry Lagrange of Union, N. Y., who d. at Detroit, Mich., where their sons Horace and Harry reside.

(6) Theodore of Waverly, m. (1) Henrietta Eighmey of Milltown, had sons, Lewis now in Boston and William of Niagara Falls, m. (2) Mattie Parks of Union, N. Y. no children.

Chauncey N. Shipman, bro. of Horace, lived in Athens for some time, twice married, had by 1st wife, Helen who m. Peter Field.; by 2nd wife: Mary m. Samuel Howe; Frederick; John; Florence. The family moved to Chicago about 1859 or 60. The ancestor of this line was Edward S. Shipman the emigrant who came from Not-tinghamshire, England about 1639.

Shipman, Shaler, farmer and lumberman, b. Conn. Apr. 21, 1800, d. Dec. 24, 1878. He came to the town of Barton in 1829, settled first on the farm owned later by P. G. Schuyler, later moving to the farm owned in 1878, by Adam Albright, where he spent the re-mainder of his days. He built two saw mills, and lived in what is now (1916) known as Shipman Hollow. He m. (1) Melinda Sharp, had 10 children: Prosper b. Mar. 22, 1829; Lucy A. b. Oct. 11, 1830; Abram b. Sept. 22, 1832; Rachel b. June 19, 1834; Philip H. (2); Stephen b. Apr. 27, 1838; Susan M. (3); Rufus T. (4); George W.; Harvey D. b. Aug. 31, 1847. Sha-ler m. (2) Barbara Bowman whose first husband was Thomas B. Hunt who was b. Oct. 3, 1830, d. 1859. They had Sanford E. d. in infancy and William W. b. Dec. 1860. Shaler and Barbara had four children: Perlle E. b. Jan. 24, 1868; Shaler B. b. Jan. 26, 1869; Orella M. b. Jan. 4, 1871; Ada M. b. Aug. 8, 1876.

(2) Philip H. b. Mar. 5, 1836, d. Aug. 3, 1906, m. (1) Sarah E.

..... d. Sept. 3, 1909, age 70 yrs. M. (2) Lucinda d. Sept. 27, 1885, age 47 yrs. 15 ds. had Nora m. Wm S. Corwin d. Jan 17, 1886, age 22 yrs. 7 mo. 22 ds.

(3) Susan Maria b. Mar. 5, 1840, m. David Boardman Cure, had 6 children: Elizabeth; David E.; Sarah; Amos; Franklin E.; Del-phine. David B. Cure m. (2) As-cha Hubbell, they had Adeliza and Phidelia.

(4) Rufus T. Co. H. 10th N. Y. Cav. and Co. B. 6 N. Y. Heavy Art., m. Frances, dau. Asa Doty, 3 children: Ella A. b. Nov. 2, 1866, d. Aug. 5, 1874; Isaac D. b. Mar. 29, 1873; Cleveland b. Mar. 8, 1885.

SCHOONMAKER - SHOEMAKER

Hendrick Jochemsen Schoon-maker, the immigrant, a Holland-er, sailed from Hamburg to Amer-ica in the employ of the Dutch West India Company and located at Fort Orange, now Albany. Tra-dition informs us that he arrived about 1654 or 55. He m. the widow Elsie Janse Van Breestede, whose first husband was Adrian Peter-son. She had by Hendrick, 6 children. He d. previous to Sept. 6, 1684, for on that date Elsie m. Cornelis Borentsen Slecht.

(2) Jochem Schoonmaker, old-est child of Hendrick and Elsie b. 1658, m. (1) at Wiltwyck, N. Y., Aug. 1, 1879, Petronella Sleight, no children; m. (2) Apr. 26, 1689, Ann Hussey, had 14 children. He was a Lieutenant in the militia and wounded twice by the Indians—see Schoonmakers Hist. King-ston p. 32. Soon after this he moved to Rochester, Ulster Co., N. Y., where he evidently remained the rest of his life. His will writ-ten in Dutch, Liber 11 p. 42, dat-ed Dec. 9, 1729, copy of which can be found in Anjons, Ulster Co., Wills, Vol. 2, p. 114. Here also can be found much data of the family.

(3) Benjamin, the seventh child of Jochem and Ann in com-pany with his bro. Daniel, moved to west bank of the Delaware Ri-ver. He was b. Apr. 19, 1702, m. May 10, 1722, Catharine, dau. of Moses and Maria (Wynkoop) De-

puy, Feb. 12, 1745. He purchased 110 acres of land from his father-in-law. He was a Lieutenant in the Rev. and killed by Windecker at the battle of Wyoming, see *Miners Wyoming*, p. 16 appendix. They had 8 children, Elijah. His will dated April 10, 1774, probated Jan. 6, 1775 and is on record in the Registrar's office, Easton.

(4) Lieutenant Benjamin, son of Benjamin and Catharine (Depuy) Shoemaker, m. Anne McDowell, dau. of the Scotch Patriot John McDowell, Rev. soldier, capt. p. 628, Pa. War of Rev. Battle of Line, 1775-1783 Vol. 1, Vol 10 of series: Lieut. Benj. took part in the battle of Wyoming. After the battle was lost, fled to the river when Windecker who had often fed at his board and drank of his board, came to the river bank and called "come out, come out," said he, "You know I will protect you." Windecker reached out his left hand to assist him as he was much exhausted and dashed his tomahawk into his brain and he fell back dead and floated away. See "*Miners Wyoming*" p. 225, also p. 16, appendix. They had six children: Elijah; Daniel (5); Elizabeth; Elenah; Hannah; Ann; Kettia; Susannah.

(5) Daniel, Rev. Soldier, b. Lower Smithfield Township, Northampton County, Pa., Nov. 22, 1751, d. Aug. 18, 1836, buried Asbury Cem., m. Feb. 29, 1776, Anna McDowell, b. Nov. 6, 1758, d. Dec. 19, 1824, moved to the town of Nichols in 1796, where he purchased 1000 acres of land 10 children: Hannah b. Feb. 7, 1777, m. (1) Broadhead, m. (2) Isaac S. Swartwood; Elizabeth b. Jan. or July 22, 1779, m. George Nyce; Benjamin (6); John b. Mar. 22, 1783, m. (1) Sarah Smith, m. (2) Nancy Swartwood; Robert d. young; Sarah b. May 26, 1787; Elijah, b. July 28, 1789, m. (1) Phoebe Blanchard, m. (2) Catherine Floyd; Nicholas b. Jan. 27, 1792, m. Hannah Blanchard; Danl. McDowell b. Feb. 24, 1795, m. Mariah Thurston; Anna b. July 8, 1797, m. Wm. Ross.

(6) Benjamin b. Feb. 8, 1871, d. May 27, 1825, farmer and mill owner, Windham, Bradford Co., Pa., m. Eunice Shaw, d. Mar. 23, 1857, age 78 yrs., 7 children: Samuel m. Betsy Hyde raised large family; Richard (7); Elijah m. lived at Wysox; Daniel m. Almira Johnson, had children; Mary m. Hiram Lathrop, lived on Wolf Island, one of the thousand in the St. Lawrence, large family; Annie m. Cornelius Dunham, had children; John.

(7) Richard, lived Rush, Pa., b. Nov. 14, 1802, d. Mar. 10, 1886, m. 1826, Eleanor Bensly, b. Feb. 25, 1802, d. Oct. 1885, 7 children: Nicholas (8); Wm. B. (9); Robert S. (10); Miles G.; Judge Ferris (11); John B. d. young; Geo. S. (12).

(8) Nicholas b. Sept. 11, 1827, d. Aug. 20, 1874, m. Apr. 13, 1851, Fidelia Hewen, 2 children: Galusha A. G.; Grace m. Milwood Bradley.

(9) William B. b. June 3, 1830, went to California, 1859, d. there, single.

(10) Robert S. b. Apr. 3, 1832, d. about 1876, m. Priscilla Benham, 3 dau.: Ella m. Bela Nourse, lives Syracuse; Fannie m. Jacob Devine, have Robert; Sophia.

(11) Judge Ferris, lawyer, Waverly b. on west side Chemung river near Tozer's Bridge, June 22 1838, d. soon after, parents moved to Rush, Pa., enlisted in U. S. Navy in Rebellion, served over four years, most of that time on Man of War Saranac, came to Waverly, 1873. m. Sept. 1, 1869, Gertrude S. Sweet of Montrose, Pa., 4 children: Richard S. d. when 18; Lila N., teacher, single; Mabel m. Edward W. Eaton, lawyer, Albany; Max A., pharmacist.

(12) George S. m. (1) Nettie Granger, have son, Henry, m. has family, lives in Tenn., m. (2) Emma Pitsley, lives Halstead, Pa., has children.

SLAWSON

Slawson (George), originally spelled Slason, the ancestor of one branch of that family in this vicinity, came from Scotland to

Lynn, Mass., 1636. He had sons John (2) and Eleaser, 1 daughter Hanna, probably others. (2) John had son Jonathan; David (4) b. 1697, who had among other children son David (5) b. Aug. 29, 1735. This David (5) had Nathan (6); David (7); Samuel (8); Moses (9); Rufus (10).

(6) Nathan b. Aug. 29, 1764, children: Daniel (11); Rufus (12); David (13); Dr. William B. (14).

(9) Moses, carpenter and farmer, b. Orange Co., N. Y., Sept. 3, 1780, d. Nov. 29, 1847, came to West Hill, near Waverly about 1837, m. Mary Polley b. Feb. 22, 1787, d. July 25, 1859, children: Jane (14); Nathan (15); Hugh P. b. Jan. 28, 1810, d. Sept. 12, 1830, single; David b. Aug. 27, 1811, d. Apr. 25, 1825; Rufus (16); Sally Maria (17); Esther (18); Gabriel (19); William N. (20).

(14) Jane b. Aug. 25, 1806, d. Oct. 18, 1886, m. Victor Baird, lived in Orange Co., children: Slawson; Leander; Duer; Nancy m. Robinson; Mary Ann m. Richard Conkling.

(15) Nathan b. April 18, 1808, d. Nov. 25, 1880, m. Betsy Ann, dau. of Anna Sayre and Eliphalit Warner, b. Mar. 14, 1813, d. Aug. 24, 1892, children: William d. young; Mary Ann m. Gilbert Horton of Orange Co., they had one child Loton H. in milk b. N. Y. City, she d. young; Daniel S. (21); John C. (22); Andrew A. (23); Hannah Elizabeth (24); Nathan Decatur (25); Harriet (26).

(16) Rufus b. June 5, 1813, d. Feb. 14, 1874, m. and had large family, lived in Jefferson Co., Pa.

(17) Sally Maria b. Aug. 16, 1815, d. June 23, 1842, m. London, had two sons, probably other children, lived in Jefferson Co., Pa.

(18) Esther b. Nov. 21, 1817, m. London (bro. of Sally Maria's husband) lived in Jefferson Co., Pa.

(19) Gabriel b. Apr. 14, 1820, d. Aug. 23, 1896, m. (1) Melinda Baird, had one dau. m. (2) Francis Harrington, had large family.

(20) William N. b. Mar. 7, 1822, d. Jan. 2, 1890, m. (1) Elizabeth

McCumber, b. Jan. 18, 1817, d. Mar. 22, 1847, children: Jeremiah M. (27); William G. (28). Wm. N. m. (2) Phebe Gunderman b. Jan. 3, 1831, d. Nov. 18, 1886, 12 children: Ferdinand b. Oct. 24, 1849, d. May 17, 1885, m. Leach, two sons, one dau.; Isabella b. Aug. 24, 1857, m. Orville Leach, children Harvey and another son, Mary and two more dau.; Sarah C. d. young; Hugh P. b. Mar. 21, 1853, d. 1912, m. moved to Lodgpole, Neb.; Romain b. Sept. 9, 1855, twice married, no children; Mary Jane b. Aug. 10, 1857, lived in Ill., m. Walter Sherman, one son, three dau.; Euphama b. Apr. 29, 1859, lived Olean, N. Y., m. (1) Wood, children: Walter; Ferdinand; Addie; M. (2) Blyston of Jamestown, N. Y., no children; Phebe A. b. Nov. 8, 1860, m. Frank Hayes, lived at Wellsville, N. Y., no children; Elmer b. June 16, 1862, d. young; John d. in infancy; Ordensie b. Nov. 1, 1865, m. (1) Thorpe Williams live in Jamestown, no children; Rufus L. b. Jan. 5, 1867, m. (1) Children, Howard and Harvy m. (2) widow, no children; Elnora b. Aug. 5, 1870, m. no children.

(21) Daniel S. b. Sept. 16, 1838, d. 1900. In milk business in N. Y. City for many years, m. Sarah E. Slawson, a second cousin, children: George, real estate agent, N. Y. City, m. Josephine, dau. of C. F. and Josephine (Hallet) Spencer of Waverly, d. Feb. 1910. They had two children: Spencer and Clark; Jane Alberta m. (1) Dr. had dau. Ruth, m. (2) Oscar Woodruff, they had Harriet and Loton; Harriet m. Frederic Hobbs of N. Y. City of the firm of Slawson & Hobbs.

(22) John C. b. 1841, d. 1876, founder of the milk firm of Slawson Bros., N. Y. City, m. Jessie, one son Theron d. at age of 20 yrs.

(23) Andrew A. b. Sept. 6, 1844, d. June 17, 1916, m. Mary E., dau. of John Piatt of Waverly, children: Dr. John C. m. Blanche, dau. of Charles and Jessie (Whit-

aker) Weller of Waverly; Mary Ann; James; Lena; Lida d. young; and Fred M.; Louise Benson.

(24) Hannah Elizabeth d. N. Y. City, Apr. 24, 1903, age 55 yrs. 5 mo. 18 ds. m. M. Horton Tuttle of West Hill, d. N. Y. City, Nov. 3 1885, age 40 yrs. 11 mo. 24 ds., 4 children: Alvina m.Kobig; Nathan; Russell; Lenora m. Geo. D. Genung of Waverly, sec gen.

(25) Nathan Decatur b. Aug. 31, 1850, d. Waverly, 1913, m. Kate, had Jessie.

(26) Hattie b. Apr. 1852, m. Hiram Wood of West Hill, R. R. employee d. Elmira, children: Sarah; Agnes; Bessie and Charles.

(27) Jeremiah M. musician of Waverly, b. July 6, 1844, m. Electa H., dau. of Thomas and Mary (Headly) Hathaway of Yates Co., N. Y., no children.

(28) William G. b. Nov. 12, 1845, m. (1) Addie Wiggins, had son Jeremiah, m. (2), had Wm. T. and Edward B., m.

(3), had Emma and Loyal.

SLAUGHTER

Samuel Wickham, son of De-witt and Caroline Mills Slaughter, was b. at Hamptonburg, Orange Co., N. Y., Nov. 8, 1837, d. Aug. 24, 1894. He m. Charlotte, dau. of Alfred and Wells of Goshen, N. Y. He came with his parents to Waverly in 1857 where he conducted the "Corner Drug Store," Broad St., for more than 30 years. They had dau. Gertrude m. 1914, George Knapp of Waverly.

SLITER

Sliter (Nicholas) and Lydia his wife came from Holland to New Jersey Their great grandson, Peter (5), a shoemaker who originally came from Knowlton, N. J., later lived in Coeymans, N. Y., then in 1818 moved to Guilford, Chenango Co., N. Y., moved to Bainbridge, N. Y., 1820. He m. Phebe, dau. of John and Hannah (White) Young who d. 1846, children: William (6); Robert (7); Harvey (8); James M. (9); Cath-

arine (10); Nicholas (11); Mary (12); perhaps others.

(8) Harvey, farmer, lived near Sulphur Springs, town of Barton, b. Nov. 5, 1807, d. June 20, 1889, m. Sarah Weeks, b. Aug. 1, 1808, d. Sept. 26, 1890, buried in East Waverly, children: Wm. Henry Co. E., 23 N. Y. Vol., b. June 5, 1841, d. June 2, 1896; Julia m. Adam Vanatta of Pine City, N. Y.; Truman buried near Talmadge Hill school house.

(9) James Madison, farmer b. Coeymans, N. Y., Sept. 11, 1815, d. Jan. 2, 1892, m. Apr. 30, 1839, Elizabeth, dau. of Rev. Henry Ball, d. June 10, 1886, age 69 yrs. James M. moved to Talmadge Hill, Nov. 1, 1834, 9 children: Emily d. Mar. 6, 1856, age 16 yrs. 2 mo.; Jefferson B. m. (1) Harriet Beekman, m. (2) of Hoverdale, Pa.; Clarissa H. d. Feb. 12, 1856, age 10 yrs. 7 mo.; Alice m. Harrison Lewis; Anna m. Frank W. Phillips of Hackensack, N. J., have Marguerite; Estelle d. Mar. 22, 1856, aged 5 yrs., 2 mo.; Julia E. d. ds.; Kate m. Marshall Brown; Eveline G. m. Amos Harding.

(11) Nicholas m. Phebe Horton, children: Mary; Elizabeth m. Post; Sarah m. Garrison, Warren; Watson.

SNYDER

Snyder (Peter), a tanner, d. Jan. 14, 1822, age 78 yrs. He was of German extraction and came from Lafayette, Sussex Co., N. J. and settled near Sheshequin about 1789, m. (1) Larrison, had 3 children: Jacob (2); Maria d. young; Mary (3); M. (2) Mrs. Mary Young who d. June 7, 1847, age 94 yrs. She had Thomas and Mary by her former marriage. Children by Peter: William (4); Peter d. young; Elizabeth (5); Katharine (6); Nancy (7); John (8); Benjamin Pitney (9).

(2) Jacob removed to Wayne Co., N. Y., and d. there single.

(3) Mary m. and moved west.

(4) William, also a tanner, d. Oct. 12, 1860, age 78 yrs., m. Hannah, dau. of John Parks of Rome, Pa., d. June 19, 1881, age 90 yrs.,

9 children: Polly m. Harry Shaw; Sally m. Nathaniel Moody; Julia m. Charles Forbes; Wright m. Delilah Catlin; Miranda m. George Northrup; Emeline m. Loren D. Tyrell; Eliza m. Frank Van Nostrand; William m. Laura Elsbree; John P. m. Sarah Prentiss.

(5) Elizabeth m. Wheeler, raised a large family in Wayne Co., N. Y.

(6) Katherine m. (1) Abraham Wandall, m. (2) John Chandler of Sheshequin, Pa.

(7) Nancy d. single, 1868, age 76 yrs.

(8) John m. Eve Royce of Litchfield, son, Orsin killed in battle Chancellorsville.

(9) Benjamin Pitney, farmer, owned the farm that includes most of Spanish Hill, m. (2) Polly, dau. of Alpheus Harris, had Mary Adelle, m. De La Fayette Clark, (see Gen.) probably others.

SPALDING

(Gen. Simon Line)

Edward Spalding, the immigrant ancestor of the family of that name, in this valley, came from England to Virginia on or about 1619, later moved to Braintree, Mass., probably about 1634, when it was first settled or soon after. His wife, Margaret d. 1640, 7 ch.: John (2); Edward; Grace; Benjamin; Joseph; Dinah; Andrew.

(2) John b. about 1631, d. 1721, m. Hannah Hale, M. 18, 1658, at Concord, Mass., lived at Chelmsford, Mass., 8 ch., John; Eunice; Edward (3); Hannah; Samuel; Deborah; Joseph; Timothy.

(3) Edward b. Sept. 16, 1663, lived Chelmsford, moved to Plainfield, Conn., about 1697, m. (1) Mary, dau. of John Brackett of Billenca, Nov. 27, 1683, had Edward (4); Josiah; Isaac; Mary; Jacob; Philip. The wife, Mary d. Dec. 8, 1704. Edward m. (2) Dorothy Barker of Concord, Mass., had Deborah and Rachel, twins; Unis, Joseph.

(4) Edward b. Feb. 3, 1684, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Stephen Hall of Plainfield, Conn., Oct. 21, 1708, 8 children: Stephen; Esther; Simon

(5); Willard; Ruth; Rebecca; Elizabeth; John.

(5) Simon b. Nov. 7, 1714 in Plainfield, Conn., m. June 1, 1737, Anne Billings. She d. Nov. 10, 1754, 10 children: Rebecca; Unice; Simon (6); Dennison; Ruth; Sarah; Nathan; Noah Billings; Annie another name unknown.

(6) Gen. Simon, Rev. soldier, b. Jan 16, 1742, in Plainfield, Conn., d. Sheshequin, Pa., Jan 24, 1814, m. Apr. 15, 1761 Ruth Shepard, moved from Plainfield, Conn. to Wyoming Valley about 1771, moved to Sheshequin, Pa., May 30 1783. In command of his company, he was with Gen. Sullivan in his expedition in 1779 and at that time located his future home. He was also present at the defense of Fort Mifflin and with Washington at Valley Forge. He served in the State Legislature, 1791 and 1792. Also served as Brigadier General in the State Militia. He was of large and commanding appearance. They had 8 children: Sarah b. Jan. 31, 1763, m. Joseph Kinney, see Kinney; John (7); Ruth (8); b. July 2, 1771, m. Hutchins; Rebecca (9); Mary b. July 20, 1776, m. Moses Park, see Park; Anna (10) b. Apr. 21, 1779, m. Col. Joseph Kingsbury, Feb. 1, 1797; George b. Sept. 5, 1782, d. May 26, 1800; Chester Pierce (11).

(7) Col. John, Rev. Soldier, b. Nov. 14, 1765, d. in Sheshequin, Pa., Feb. 19, 1828, m. Oct. 1783, Wealthy Ann Gore d. Jan. 2, 1854, 14 children: Harry (12); Wm. Bela (13); Noah (14); Obadiah Gore (15); Simon b. June 5, 1792, d. May 15, 1814; Sally b. Aug. 26, 1794, m. Henry Wells, Feb. 13, 1812, he d. Dec. 22, 1833; Ulysses (16); Wealthy Ann b. July 14, 1798, d. Sheshequin Apr. 6, 1833, m. Luther Carner; George W. (17); John Avery (11); Charles Miner (19); Zebulon Butler (20); Avery Gore b. Mar. 28, 1810, d. Sept. 19, 1835; Mary Ann b. Apr. 30, 1812, d. Oct. 31, 1831.

(9) Rebecca b. Dec. 16, 1773, d. at Genesee, N. Y., Apr. 21, 1813, m. Aug. 23, 1789, William Witter Spalding (son of Oliver son of

Ephraim, son of Edward, son of Benjamin, son of Edward the emigrant), b. Nov. 18, 1767, d. Oct. 16, 1845, lived at Sheshequin, Athens and Towanda, 10 children: Robert (21); Morris (22); Anna b. June 3, 1794, m. Henry Smith of Avoca, N. Y., Dec. 29, 1814; Maria b. Oct. 4, 1796, m. William Briggs of Athens, Pa., Jan. 19, 1816; John Adams (23); Erastus b. Oct. 17, 1802, unmarried, residence Tiskilwa, Ill.; Harriet B. b. May 20, 1804, m. Cyrus M. Johnson, Dec. 26, 1824, res. Chicago, Ill.; Ruth Ann b. May 8, 1806, m. Henry Marcy; Alexander Hamilton (24); Jane Rebecca b. Mar. 3, 1813.

(11) Chester Pierce b. June 18, 1784, d. 1811, m. 1806 Sarah Tyler, d. Nov. 1866, res. Palmyra, N. Y., 3 children: Shepard (25) Myron b. 1809, d. 1865 at Palmyra, N. Y., unmarried; Chester (26).

(12) Col. Harry b. Sept. 30, 1784 in Sheshequin, d. May 12, 1821, in Towanda, Pa., m. Feb. 1, 1807. Lemira Satterlee of Athens, b. Apr. 16, 1790, d. Nov. 1, 1855, 8 children: first two b. Sheshequin, remainder Towanda, Pa., John Franklin b. Nov. 26, 1807, d. Sept. 28, 1838; Asa Gore (27); Harry Nelson (28); James Lawrence (29); Simon Shepard (30); Elisha Saterlee b. Sept. 11, 1817, d. Sept. 25, 1817; Wealthy Ann b. Jan. 10, 1819, d. Nov. 25, 1876, m. U. Marvin Warner, Jan. 25, 1841, res. Rockford, Ill.; Louisa Kinney b. May 24, 1821, d. Sept. 21, 1822.

(13) William Bela b. Aug. 24, 1786, in Sheshequin d. Sept. 10, 1848, in Texas, m. Delight, dau. of Ezra and Hannah (Eaton) Spalding, 5 children: first 3 b. Franklin, Pa., others Towanda, Pa., Sarah (31); Ezra (32); Hannah (33); Joseph Eaton (34); Anna (35).

(14) Noah b. June 28, 1788, Sheshequin, d. Feb. 6, 1836 in Towanda, Pa., m. Huldah Kellogg, Aug. 24, 1812, res. Towanda, 10 children: Henry Darwin (36); Simon b. Apr. 26, 1815, d. Aug. 10, 1840; Mary Lebanon b. May 30, 1817, m. Gilbert Seaman, July 1, 1840; Amanda (37); George Addi-

son (38); Elizabeth Lemira b. Apr. 17, 1833, m. John Moore, June 22, 1847; Richard Rush (39); Emily Matilde b. Feb. 26, 1831, d. June 21, 1836; Noah Martin (40).

(15) Obadiah Gore b. Aug. 11, 1790 in Sheshequin, d. Dec. 1847, Munroe, Mich., m. July 3, 1814 Clotilda Hoyt b. Jan. 1, 1795, d. Sept. 3, 1834, 9 children: Jane b. Apr. 21, 1815, d. June 11, 1870, m. James Williams; Lemira b. June 25, 1817, m. John Rodney; Ellen b. Feb. 4, 1819, d. June 1847, m. Hiram Kelley; Eliza b. Feb. 13, 1821, d. Aug. 12, 1839, unmarried; Julius H. (41); Ulysses b. Mar. 4, 1825, d. Aug. 25, 1834; David Payne (42); Obadiah G. b. Mar. 6, 1829; Susan C. b. Mar. 5, 1831, m. William Corbett.

(16) Ulysses b. July 3, 1796, Sheshequin, d. in Peru, Ill., m. Jane A. Smith, 5 children: Margaret m. William Dresser; Jane; Owen; Clinton, served in Rebellion, union side; James served in Confederate army.

(17) George W. b. Aug. 8, 1800, d. Aug. 24, 1840, in Marion, Ill., m. 1821, Prudence, dau. of David and Prudence (Dalrimple) Brown. She b. Jan. 20, 1800, d. Oct. 7, 1847, res. Byron, Ill., 6 children: Harry (43); Horace (44); Kirk b. Nov. 6, 1828, single, 1896, res. Shasta, Cal.; Emma b. Nov. 1831, d. Oct. 1870, m. Henry Russell, 1848; Mary A. b. June 1834, d. Oct. 1868, m. Stuart Parsons; Jane b. July 29, 1838, m. Oliver Skillen, res. Shasta, Cal.

(18) John Avery b. Aug. 14, 1802 in Sheshequin, Pa. d. Aug. 7, 1842, m. Dec. 21, 1826 in Scipio, N. Y., Amanda, dau. of Alanson and Martha (Howe) Tracy b. June 20, 1803, res. Bluff Point, N. Y., 5 children: Martha Ann b. Dec. 4, 1827, m. Caleb Cranson, Oct. 11, 1850, res. Merrifield, N. Y.; John (45); Mary Mandania b. Aug. 7, 1836, m. Franklin Hand, Sept. 4, 1854, res. New Lebanon Springs, N. Y.; Wealthy Amanda b. Feb. 21, 1839, m. Benjamin Franklin Barnes Feb. 13, 1866, res. Moravia, N. Y.; Lucille Tracy b. Aug. 27, 1841, m. Charles D. F. Smith, Jan. 24, 1861, res. Moravia, N. Y.

(19) Charles Miner b. Dec. 20, 1804 in Sheshequin, Pa., d. Jan. 20, 1858 in Texas. While with Indians seven months, found with them a white woman who had been taken prisoner with her baby and two brothers, her husband having been killed by the Indians. He ransomed the prisoners and m. the woman who was Jane Crawford, res. Alum Creek, Texas, 6 children: Wealthy Ann; John; George; William Bela; Sarah; Charles.

(20) Zebulon Butler b. Dec. 30, 1807 in Sheshequin, Pa., d. Nov. 19, 1870, m. Keziah B. Ovenshire, Dec. 21, 1837, res. Athens, Pa., 5 children: Mary Adele b. Nov. 1, 1838, d. Apr. 6, 1842; George Wells b. Mar. 30, 1841, d. Sept. 9, 1884; Charles Henry (47); Edward Clayton (48).

(21) Robert b. July 1, 1790 in Sheshequin, Pa., d. Oct. 6, 1853 at Wysox, Pa., m. Amelia Satterlee. July 2, 1814, dau. of Elisha and Cynthia (Stevens) Satterlee b. Aug. 9, 1793, d. Sept. 17, 1869 at Sheshequin, Pa., lived at Athens until 1840, then at Wysox, Pa., 11 children: Cynthia Satterlee b. Mar. 22, 1815, m. Francis Armstrong Tyler Mar. 19, 1840, res. Athens and Towanda, Pa., he d. 1886, 3 children: Alexander Hanson (49); Chester Pierce (50); Rebecca b. Sept. 27, 1820, d. Dec. 11, 1895, m. Silas P. Gore, Oct. 22, 1840, res. Sheshequin, Towanda, Pa., 5 children: Lemira Kinney b. Sept. 13, 1822, m. Morris J. Coolbaugh, Nov. 10, 1847, res. Wysox, Pa., and Stockton, Kan., large family; Israel Putnam (51) Aurelia b. Feb. 11, 1827, d. Aug. 23, 1892, m. June 12, 1855, Jesse M. Collins d. Apr. 3, 1896, res. Towanda, Pa., large family; Mary Park b. Apr. 26, 1829, m. Chauncey S. Russell, Sept. 23, 1853; George b. Feb. 28, 1831, d. at birth; Robert Morris b. Mar. 27, 1832, d. Aug. 15, 1835; Helen Mar. b. Dec. 17, 1834, d. Apr. 17, 1887, m. Feb. 12, 1861, William Elwell, Jr., d. Sept. 4, 1890, res. Plymouth and Sheboygan, Wis., left several sons and daughters. Helen Mar. possessed considerable literary ability.

(22) Morris b. Mar. 24, 1792 at Towanda, Pa., d. May 5, 1865 in Tiskilwa, Ill., m. Carassa Cash of Bradford Co., Pa., Sept. 19, 1819. She d. Apr. 7, 1869, 6 children: William Witter (52); Adelaide Delpeuch b. Aug. 19, 1822, m. (1) Timothy K. Ferrell of Mass., Jan. 6, 1842, he d. Oct. 2, 1850, m. (2) George Cattell of Tiskilwa, Ill. Aug. 22, 1858, he d. Oct. 21, 1862, res. Princeton, Ill.; Cordelia Eliza b. Nov. 21, 1824, d. Sept. 21, 1849, m. Fleming Dunn of Tiskilwa, Ill., Jan. 25, 1844, he d. June 13, 1849; Isaac Cash (53); Lyman Morris (54); Newcomb Kinney b. Sept. 22, 1839, d. Jan. 22, 1847.

(23) John Adams b. Sept. 7, 1799, d. Apr. 7, 1847, m. Elizabeth Miller, widow of Aaran West of Albany, Ind., Apr. 1824. She d. Oct. 29, 1846, res. Baltimore, Md., formerly Towanda, Pa., 5 children: Rebecca Rosetta b. Mar. 8, 1825, m. Ezra Turner, Placerville, Cal., June 9, 1867; Miller West b. Mar. 11, 1827, d. Jan. 9, 1842; Isabella Richardson b. Oct. 17, 1829, m. (1) Thomas J. Pattison of Baltimore, Md., Mar. 21, 1847, m. (2) Solomon Mitchell Tarleton of Baltimore, Md., Oct. 26, 1855.

(24) Alexander Hamilton b. Dec. 5, 1809, d. 1839 in Athens, Pa., m. Jane Gardner, res. Athens, Pa., two children: Delos, noted musician and composer known as "Frank Howard," res. at one time in or near Chicago; Emma b. 1839, moved with her mother to Jefferson Co., N. Y., 1841.

(25) Shepard b. 1807 at Palmyra, N. Y., d. 1878 at Chicago, m., 3 children: Dell m. Charles Beers, res. Chicago, Ill.; Sarah m. John Akers, res. Geneva, Ill.; Emma m. Edwin Goldsmith, res. Toledo, Ohio.

(26) Chester b. June 15, 1811 in Palmyra, N. Y., where he d. Dec. 8, 1850, m. Fanny Fish of Mount Clemens, Mich., Mar. 11, 1838, cabinet maker, res. Mount Clemens, 3 children b. there: Matilda Fanny, b. Oct. 22, 1840, m. Israel Deming Carleton, Aug. 18, 1864, res. Port Huron, Mich.; Edgar Goldsmith (55); Clara M. b. Jan. 26, 1846, m. Harrison Orlando

Wood, Jan. 16, 1867, res. Little Falls, N. Y.

(27) Asa Gore b. Aug. 10, 1809 at Sheshequin, Pa., d. Apr. 21, 1893 at Rockford, Ill., m. May 26, 1834, Susan, dau. of John and Susan (Burson) Welding, sister of wife of Simon Shepard Spalding, removed to Byron, Ill., 1835, first postmaster, removed to Rockford, Ill., 1855, farmer and merchant; 6 children: Ann Lemira b. Mar. 12, 1835, d. June 25, 1839; Frances Irene b. Oct. 22, 1836; Sarah Meyer b. Apr. 29, 1838, m. Wilbur A. Daniels, June 4, 1867, res. Rockford, Ill.; Edward Burson

(56); James David (57); Anna Burson b. Sept. 20, 1851, m. Geo. W. Sherer, Feb. 14, 1877, res. Rockford, Ill.

(28) Harry Nelson b. Sept. 4, 1811 in Wysox, Pa., d. Feb. 8, 1868, Rockford, Ill., m. Oct. 10, 1839, Ethelinda, dau. of Dr. Adonijah Warner of Towanda, Pa., moved to Byron, Ill., 1861, served in Rebellion, one child Clarence Mahlon b. June 5, 1844 in Towanda, Pa., studied medicine, m. Louise M. Johnson, served in Rebellion, res. Rochester, N. Y., 2 children: Louise E. b. May 4, 1878; Marguerite b. Apr. 29, 1887.

(29) James Lawrence b. Sept. 15, 1813 in Towanda, Pa., d. Jan. 23, 1859, at Byron, Ill., m. Harriet Goodwill (Wright), dau. of Col. Johnson Goodwill, June 6, 1848. She was born at Batavia, N. Y., Mar. 19, 1821, moved to Rock River, Ill., 1836, 4 children: Henry Clinton b. June 20, 1849, d. Sept. 2, 1849; Albert Goodwill

(58); Mary Loretta b. Oct. 14, 1854, m. Wm. T. Brown of Chicago, Ill., Aug. 24, 1875, res. Kenwood, Ill.; James Walter b. July 28, 1856, in Byron, Ill., m. June 19, 1884, Mary dau. of H. K. W. and Martha J. Boardman of Chicago, Ill., res. New York City, famous dealer in sporting goods, 2 children: Henry Boardman b. Oct. 11, 1885, Albert Goodwill b. Aug. 15, 1888.

(30) Simon Shepard b. Aug. 22, 1815 in Towanda, Pa., d. Jan. 28, 1869, m. (1) Lydia, dau. of John and Anne Welding, b. Oct. 4, 1810.

d. Oct. 24, 1860, m. (2) Mrs. Elizabeth R. Ellis Gore Nov. 1861, moved to Rock River, 1836, 7 children, last five b. Byron, Ill.; Lemira b. Oct. 21, 1841, d. Feb. 15, 1855; John Franklin (59); David Welding (60); Alice b. Mar. 24, 1847, m. Cowles, res. Los Angeles, Cal.; Susan Stroud b. Aug. 29, 1849, m. Herbert G. Stroud, July 7, 1869, have dau. Alice I. S. b. Jan. 9, 1871, res. St. Paul, Minn.; Josephine b. June 4, 1852, d. Apr. 29, 1854; Nellie b. Aug. 4, 1867.

(31) Sarah Spalding b. July 10, 1817, m. Francis S. Rice, Nov. 3, 1840, children: Harry Lyman b. July 17, 1841, d. Dec. 24, 1862; Matilda A. b. July 19, 1843, d. Jan. 15, 1852; Francis S., Jr., b. July 7, 1845, served in Rebellion; Oring Bela b. May 5, 1849; Wealthy b. Jan. 12, 1851; Clinton b. June 29, 1853; John Murray b. Aug. 20, 1856.

(32) Ezra b. Dec. 1, 1818 in Franklin, Pa., killed battle Chancellorsville, May 3, 1863, m. Susan Arnot at Monroeton, Pa., Nov. 26, 1824, d. Sept. 14, 1836, one child John Jay b. Apr. 22, 1847, in Franklin, Pa., m. Dec. 14, 1869, Aurissa, dau. of Philip C. and Isabella (Erskine) Angle, res. Troy, then Towanda, Pa.; Ezra, Mayor of Towanda, Pa. 1883, Postmaster 1889-1894, bookseller and stationer, Towanda, Pa., res. with dau., Susan Isabella in Waverly, N. Y., 1916, 3 children: Susan Isabella, b. Jan. 26, 1871, m. George H. Moore Oct. 15, 1890, have two dau. Agnes and Elizabeth; Willis b. Oct. 15, 1872, d. Mar. 25, 1878; John G. b. Aug. 15, 1879.

(33) Hannah Spalding b. Mar. 22, 1821, m. John Beidelman, Dec. 30, 1846, res. Towanda, where 5 children were b.: Anson S. b. Sept. 18, 1847, d. May 13, 1851; Anna D. b. Aug. 15, 1851; Elizabeth b. May 7, 1854, d. May 11, 1857; Florence b. Nov. 7, 1856; Eda b. Dec. 3, 1857; Charles N. d. Dec. 2, 1858.

(34) Joseph Eaton b. July 22, 1826, Towanda, Pa., m. Louisa Kelder of Belle Isle, Onondaga Co., N. Y., Jan. 31, 1855, served in Rebellion, surveyor, Franklindale,

Pa., 3 children: Susie May b. Aug. 24, 1857, m. Martin Carey Feb. 8, 1885, res. Franklindale, Pa.; Anna D. b. Mar. 4, 1859, m. Clayton F. McFanning, res. West Burlington, Pa.; William Scott b. July 22, 1861, m. Mrs. Sarah F. Cur- tice, res. Helena, Montana.

(35) Anna Spalding b. May 8, 1828, m. William Scott, May 19, 1846, children: Morgan H. b. Oct. 20, 1847, m. Emma D. Vincent Dec. 14, 1869; William S. b. Mar. 22, 1850, d. Apr. 7, 1851; Anna D. b. Sept. 1, 1853; Clinton b. Sept. 29, 1855; Charles b. Oct. 2, 1858; Mary A. b. Feb. 10, 1861.

(36) Henry Darwin b. Oct. 8, 1813, d. July 7, 1891, res Monroe Township, Monroe, Mich., soldier in Rebellion, m. (1) Clymena, dau. of Jonah Root, Nov. 9, 1837, b. Strafford, Vt., d. Jan 16, 1865 in Monroe, Mich., m. (2) Amelia A. dau. of A. G. and Esther (Sackett) Adams, 10 children: Emily E. b. Sept. 6, 1840, d. May 2, 1893, in Detroit, Mich., m. William Rose Nov. 18, 1867; Ellen L. b. Jan. 21, 1842, d. July 15, 1888, Rasinsville, Mich., m. Geo. S. Wakefield, Sept. 20, 1865; Amanda E. b. Oct. 23, 1843, d. Feb. 28, 1844; Amanda C. b. Aug. 1, 1845, d. Feb. 17, 1846; Charles Henry, twin of last named d. Dec. 25, 1862, soldier in Rebellion; Chester b. Sept. 8, 1847, res. Bedford, Mich., unmarried 1896; George b. Aug. 27, 1849, res-Monroe, Mich., unmarried 1896; Warren b. Apr. 16, 1841, d. Mar. 17, 1860; Eliza C. b. Sept. 9, 1855, d. Mar. 17, 1860; Elva V. b. June 25, 1868, d. Oct. 30, 1870.

(37) Amanda b. Apr. 3, 1819, m. (1) Zerviah Cross Dec. 22, 1841, he d. May 17, 1851, children: Charles F. b. July 28, 1843; George W. b. June 1, 1849. M. (2) Major John Horton Aug. 9, 1843, he d. Feb. 21, 1867, 2 children: Amanda B. b. Aug. 8, 1860; Charles Cross Horton, served in Rebellion.

(38) George Addison, b. Feb. 20, 1821, m. Irene Whitney.

(39) Richard Rush, served in Rebellion, b. Nov. 3, 1825, m. (1) Aroline M. dau. of Hall and Laura DeLand, Dec. 7, 1846, she b. Oct. 14, 1825, in Batavia, N. Y., she d.

Aug. 24, 1863, in Whitford, Mich., m. (2) Hattie A., dau. of Elbridge and Nancy Pomeroy b. July 18, 1841 in Thompson, Ohio, 10 children, first two b. Bedford, Mich., remainder except last in Whitford, Mich.; Edwin D. b. July 1, 1848, d. in service of his country at Decatur, Ala., Oct. 7, 1864; Lucy E. J. b. Mar. 20, 1850, d. Jan. 4, 1860; Wm. H. b. Feb. 8, 1853, d. Jan. 3, 1860; Clarence E. b. June 16, 1855; Henry D. b. Feb. 13, 1858; Mary E. b. Mar. 6, 1860; Laura E. b. Feb. 24, 1862; Wm. E. b. Sept. 6, 1865; Ada M. b. Sept. 13, 1867; Arthur Pomeroy d. Dec. 17, 1869 in Lambertville, Mich.

(40) Noah Martin b. Apr. 23, 1833, m. Mary A. Carey, 2 children: Warren and Charles, b. Sept. 1868.

(41) Julius H. b. Jan 16, 1823, m. Mary Daily, res. Dundee, Mich., 3 children: 5 dead 1896, among the living Henry C. (61).

(42) David Payne b. Apr. 6, 1827 in Towanda, Pa., m. Sarah O. Bowlsby, Jan 18, 1849, at Monroe, Mich., she b. Jan. 26, 1830, Eastern N. Y., res. Locke, Cayuga Co., N. Y., later Shawnee, Okla., 9 children: Laura O. b. Nov 2, 1849; m. Wm. W. Jackson Oct. 27, 1868 res. Milwaukee, Wis.; Cornelia E. b. Nov. 21, 1851, m. Lewis W. Zel- iff, res. Shawnee, Okla.; Wm. Henry (62); Frederick Obadiah (63); Harrison Parks (64); Susan L. and Jane E., twins b. June 9, 1861; Minerva K. b. Dec. 19, 1864, m. Charles T. Elliott, res. Chicago, Ill.; Ella G. b. Sept. 13, 1870, res. Grand Rapids, Mich.

(43) Harry, farmer, b. Aug. 29, 1822, Sheshequin, Pa., m. Emily N., dau. of Leverett and Sophia Hill Parsons, Dec. 25, 1850, at Marion, Ill., she b. Jan. 19, 1829 at Rutherford, N. C., d. Mar. 13, 1882, he went to Ogle Co., Ill., with his father 1839, res. Evanston, Ill. 1896, 4 children: Ellen S. b. Oct. 2, 1851, m. George H. Brown, Dec. 15, 1873, res. Stillman Valley, Ill.; George Leverett (65); Etta P. b. Oct. 31, 1855, m. Harvey Kennedy, Oct. 17, 1875, res. Evanston, Ill.; Frederick Kirk (66).

(44) Horace b. Apr. 29, 1825, Sheshequin, Pa., d. Apr. 1870, m. Sarah Stull.

(45) John b. July 13, 1831 in Jerusalem, N. Y., m. Lois, dau. of David Dox, Sept. 23, 1856, she b. Jan. 8, 1837, res. West Fulton, N. Y., 3 children. Mary E. b. Feb. 7, 1859, m. John W. Vandercook, June 29, 1881; Mattie L. b. Nov. 26, 1862, m. Edwin D. Carr, Dec. 11, 1888; Samuel Marsena (67).

(46) William Scott b. July 22, 1861, Franklindale, Pa., m. Mrs. Sarah Fish Curtice. He is Alderman, Helena, Montana.

(47) Charles Henry b. Dec. 17, 1842, Sheshequin, Pa., m. Maria A. Slater, Sept. 19, 1871, res. Athens, Pa.

(48) Edward Clayton b. Nov. 23, 1850, Sheshequin, Pa., m. Georgiana, dau. of Wm. and Emma Corner, Aug. 25, 1872, she b. Jan. 21, 1854, res. Athens, Pa., 4 children: Harry G. b. Aug. 2, 1873, d. July 11, 1891; Grace A. b. Aug. 22, 1876, d. Sept. 26, 1889; Thomas B. b. Dec. 31, 1880, d. Nov. 17, 1891; Lorena b. Nov. 21, 1880; Emma b. Feb. 12, 1883.

(49) Alexander Hanson b. Aug. 27, 1816, Athens, Pa., d. Mar. 19, 1882, Towanda, Pa., m. Clara F. Ovenshire, Oct. 18, 1838, she d. Oct. 27, 1886, 3 children: Edwin Alexander (68); Frances B. b. June 5, 1844, m. John W. Mix, Dec. 18, 1867, d. Jan. 29, 1885 at Towanda, Pa.; Mahlon Mar. (69).

(50) Chester Pierce b. Oct. 12, 1818, Athens, Pa., d. Mar. 26, 1896, m. Mary Smith, Oct. 20, 1842, she d. Dec. 10, 1890, res. Towanda, Pa., 3 children: Florence b. Nov. 26, 1844, d. Oct. 31, 1884; Henry K. b. Nov. 12, 1846, d. Sept. 8, 1852; Rowena K. b. June 29, 1852.

(51) Israel Putnam, b. Jan. 22, 1825, Athens, Pa., m. Ruth E. Cooley, Dec. 2, 1852, at Wysox, Pa., Major 141 Pa. Vol., wounded at Gettysburg, d. July 28, 1863, 3 children: Ella A. b. Apr. 30, 1855, d. May 29, 1895; Frederick Putnam (70); Israel Putnam (71).

(52) William Witter b. July 11, 1820, Towanda, Pa., m. Electa, dau. of Benajah and Prudence Wilkinson, Apr. 27, 1854 of Tiskil-

wa, Ill., b. Mar. 24, 1836, res. Duluth, Minn., 3 ch. William Morris, b. Dec. 29, 1856 res. Duluth, single, 1896; Jesse O. b. Nov. 1, 1869, res. Duluth; Eva. L. b. Jan. 24, 1863, d. May 13, 1866.

(53) Isaac Cash b. Nov. 19, 1827, Towanda, Pa., d. Dec. 8, 1889, Dallas, Texas, m. Lucinda P., dau. of James M. and Abigail L. Haven Oct. 1, 1867, she b. July 16, 1838, Cumberland, R. I. He was merchant at Duluth, Minn., went to Dallas, Texas, m. Lucinda P., dau. James M. b. July 16, 1868, res. Dallas, Tex.; Lucinda C. b. Apr. 7, 1870, d. Apr. 21, 1870; Anna P. b. May 8, 1872, d. Nov. 11, 1891; Edwin C. b. July 13, 1875, res. Dallas, Tex.

(54) Lyman Morris b. June 24, 1835, Towanda, Pa., m. Lucy A., dau. of Richard M. and Emily (Sprague) Donaldson, Sept. 22, 1867 at Maple Grove, Mich. He went to Tiskilwa, Ill. with his parents when an infant, watchmaker and jeweler, Duluth, Minn., 3 children: Geo. Cash b. June 13, 1868, res. Duluth, single, 1896; Addie C. b. Nov. 17, 1870; Herbert M. b. July 14, 1876.

(55) Edgar Goldsmith b. Dec. 8, 1873, Mount Clemens, Mich., m. Lenora D., dau. of Jacob and Nancy Buel, May 12, 1875. She b. Feb. 3, 1849, res. Port Huron, Mich., served in rebellion, Vice-Pres. St. Clair Co. Savings Bank, Port Huron, Mich., one child, Nina E. b. Jan. 29, 1876.

(56) Lieut. Edward Burson b. Feb. 2, 1840, m. (1) Eliza A. Atwood of Chester, Vt., Sept. 8, 1873, she d. July 1, 1887, m. (2) Aug. 28, 1889 Margaret T., dau. of Amis T. and Hanna A. Appleton, she b. Aug. 17, 1847; lawyer, Sioux City, Iowa; 4 children: Frances L. b. Dec. 7, 1874, d. Jan. 7, 1876; Alice E. b. Oct. 31, 1876; Helen Burson b. Apr. 10, 1878, d. Jan. 20, 1879; Edward B. b. Mar. 11, 1880.

(57) James David b. Jan. 12, 1844, Byron, Ill., m. Oct. 14, 1874, Sarah M. (Avery), dau. of William and Anna M. Warner, b. Towanda, Pa., Sept. 29, 1844. His boyhood was spent Rockford, Ill., moved to Sioux City, Iowa, 1867,

engaged in lumber business, 2 children: Susan b. Oct. 21, 1875; Ella M. b. June 9, 1880.

(58) Albert Goodwill b. Sept. 2, 1850, Byron, Ill., baseball pitcher and sporting goods mfg., m. Sarah J., dau. of Henry Snell and Sarah H. (Manley) Keith of Bridgewater, Mass., she b. May 5, 1851, res. Chicago, Ill., have son Keith b. Oct. 7, 1877 at Chicago.

(59) John Franklin, b. Jan. 30, 1843, Rockford, Ill., served in Rebellion, m. Dec. 20, 1866, Emily L. dau. of Lucius and Emily L. (Kimball) Read b. Nov. 1, 1847, Byron Ill., 3 children: Carlton S. (72); Lucius R., b. Aug. 3, 1871, res. Byron, Ill., single 1896; Roy V. b. Mar. 30, 1876, res. Byron, Ill.

(60) David Welding b. Dec. 26, 1844, Byron, Ill., m. Mar. 18, 1867, Emma I., dau. of Wm. and Hannah (Stetson) Canterbury, she b. Mar. 8, 1846, res. Chamberlain, S. D., 5 ch.: Frank Leon, (73); Alice M., b. Aug. 4, 1870 in Byron, Ill., m. John S. Lockwood, Aug. 3, 1892, res. Chamberlain, S. D., Wm. C. b. Mar. 1, 1872, West Bend, Iowa, res. Chamberlain, S. D., single 1896; Harry A. b. June 7, 1880, Brule City, S. D.; Hannah L. b. Mar. 25, 1885.

(61) Henry C. b. Nov. 17, 1844, Monroe City, Mich., m. Dec. 15, 1868, Nancy V., dau. of Judson R. and Wilimina (Fuller) Johnson, b. Oct. 27, 1844, served in Rebellion, hardware merchant, Dundee, Mich., 2 children: Judson J. b. Feb. 10, 1870; George B. b. Aug. 30, 1875.

(62) Wm. Henry b. Feb. 22, 1854, Hudson, Mich., m. Sept. 23, 1873, Mary E., dau. of John N. and Mary A. (Aten) Grem, res. Tecumseh, Mich., 5 children: Harry O. b. June 7, 1874, Deerfield, Mich., res. Milwaukee, Wis.; Ernest O. b. June 13, 1876, Chicago; Hebe Estelle b. Aug. 27, 1881, Palmyra, Mich.; Frederick R. b. Nov. 7, 1889, Tecumseh, Mich.; Ralph E. b. Nov. 29, 1891, Tecumseh, Mich.

(63) Frederick Obadiah b. July 24, 1856, Monroe, Mich., m. Minnie E. Gardner of Sheboygan Falls, Wis., Apr. 27, 1890, res. Chicago, Ill., one child: Marian I. b.

July 3, 1891 in Sheboygan Falls, Wis.

(64) Harrison Park b. Dec. 10, 1858, m. (1) Sarah M. Adlam, Apr. 15, 1885 in Milwaukee, Wis., she b. Apr. 15, 1864, d. June 20, 1887, m.

(2) Hattie E. Phelps June 25, 1890, in Milwaukee, Wis., she b. Dec. 18, 1869, res. Milwaukee, Wis., 2 children: Helen T. b. July 1, 1891; James G. b. Aug. 7, 1893.

(65) George Leverett b. May 6, 1853, Marion Township, Ill., m. Ellen M., dau. of R. M. and Mary S. (Parmerlee) Williams, June 1, 1892, she b. June 15, 1867, Nashville, merchant, Allison, Iowa, one dau. Emily b. June 15, 1896.

(66) Frederick Kirk b. Oct. 18, 1858, Marion, Ill., m. Nellie, dau. of Fred and Nancy (Chapman) Merrick, dry goods merchant, Morris, Ill., 2 children: Harry K. b. Mar. 6, 1886; Lila B. b. Sept. 12, 1887.

(67) Samuel Marsena b. Oct. 13, 1865, Fulton, N. Y., m. Sarah Terry, Oct. 13, 1886, res. Columbia Co., N. Y.

(68) Edwin Alexander b. Jan. 20, 1840, Athens, Pa., d. Oct. 14 1885, Sayre, Pa., m. Frances Kirby, June 7, 1864, 3 children: Robert Hanson (74); Edwin Alexander (75); Mary B. b. June 15, 1877, res. Towanda, Pa.

(69) Mahlon Mar. b. Jan. 1846, Athens, Pa., m. Mary E., dau. of Wm. and Aneglique (Prevost) Mix, Oct. 6, 1872, she b. Aug. 26, 1845, res. Towanda, Pa., one child William Mix b. Feb. 15, 1876, Towanda, Pa.

(70) Frederick Putnam b. Apr. 7 1857, Wysox, Pa., m. Annie P. Wilbur, Jan. 22, 1885 at Bethlehem, Pa., Prof. Civil Engineering Cornell University, one child Marian E. b. Apr. 17, 1887, Bethlehem, Pa.

(71) Israel Putnam b. Jan. 8, 1861, Wysox, Pa., m. Jennie M. Smith Jan. 15, 1885 at Towanda, Pa., she d. Oct. 3, 1894; 2 children: Julia b. Dec. 17, 1887; Ruth A. b. Nov. 20, 1890, res. Towanda, Pa.

(72) Carlton Simon b. Mar. 6, 1869, Byron, Ill., m. Nellie Burke, June 28, 1893, res. Byron, Ill., one child Lila L. b. Nov. 5, 1895.

(73) Frank Leon b. June 8, 1868, West Bend, Iowa m. Maud McCullon Feb. 5, 1893, res. Chamberlain, S. D.

(74) Robert Hanson b. Apr. 15, 1865, Towanda, Pa., m. Sept. 27, 1886 Jessie, dau. of David and Hannah J. (Divver) Laraway, she b. Sept. 4, 1869, Res. Wilkesbarre, no children.

(75) Edwin Alexander b. Feb. 21, 1873, Wilkesbarre, Pa., m. Carolyn E., dau. of John and Mary C. (Cowles) Holmes, res. Towanda, Pa.

SPALDING

(Owen Spalding line of Waverly)

(1) Edward Spalding, emigrant, ancestor of Owen the public benefactor of Waverly, N. Y., came from England to Va., on or about 1619, moved to Braintree, Mass., about 1634 when it was first settled or very soon after, m. Margaret She d. 1640, 7 children: John; Edward; Grace; Benjamin; Joseph (2); Dinah; Andrew.

(2) Joseph, wheelwright, b. Oct. 25, 1846, d. Apr. 3, 1740 in Plainfield, Conn., m. Mercy or Mary, dau. of Thomas and Grizzell Jewell, d. in Plainfield, Conn., Aug. 17, 1728 in her 76th year, 12 children: Eunice b. Feb. 14, 1685, m. Capt. Joseph Adams, July 23, 1708; Nathaniel (3); Thomas b. Apr. 2, 1690; Mercy b. Feb. 21, 1692; Susanna b. Sept. 12, 1695; Joseph b. Apr. 16, 1697; Joseph b. Apr. 17, 1699; Ebenezer b. July 1701; Mercy b. Oct. 1703; Mary b. Jan. 29, 1706; Lydia b. July 1, 1708, m. Col. Timothy Pierce, Jr.; Rachel.

(3) Nathaniel b. Feb. 24, 1687, m. Johannah 10 children: Amos b. Mar. 12, 1716; Joseph (4); Nathaniel b. July 7, 1720; Johannah b. Dec. 12, 1722, m. James How, Feb. 3, 1742; Rachel b. Sept. 14, 1724; Experience b. Jan. 16, 1727, m. Amos Stafford, Sept. 9, 1747; Jesse b. Aug. 5, 1731; Deliverance, Rev. Soldier b. Nov. 12, 1733; Sarah b. Apr. 30, 1736; Wyman b. Aug. 19, 1739, d. Mar. 7, 1740.

(4) Joseph b. Jan. 28, 1718, in Plainfield, Conn., d. Feb. 8, 1796, m. Lydia Wheeler, Mar. 4, 1742,

she d. May 14, 1814, age 94, 8 children b. Plainfield: Lydia b. Aug. 16, 1743; Joseph (5); Deborah b. Dec. 30, 1746, m. Capt. Ebenezer Copp, Sept. 18, 1773, Rev. Soldier, he d. Mar. 1, 1835, she d. Dec. 25, 1836; Reuben b. Dec. 7, 1748; Josiah b. Dec. 19, 1750; Jared, Rev. Sol., b. 1755, d. 1778, May 29; Simon b. 1757, d. June 1778.

(5) Joseph b. June 7, 1745 in Plainfield, Conn., d. Athens, Pa., Aug. 31, 1832, Rev. Sol., came to Sheshequin, Pa., about 1785 or 86. He was known as Captain Joseph, m. (1) at Plainfield, Conn. Eunice, dau. of Capt. Simon Shepard, she d. at Sheshequin, Pa., Dec. 6, 1790, age 37 yrs. 2 mo. They moved from Sheshequin to Queen Esther's Flats about 1790, 6 children: Wealthy (6); John (7); Howard (8); Jared (9); Rachael b. about 1779 d. 1868, m. Daniel Snell; Sarah m. Dr. Amasa Hamblin, moved to Ohio, Capt. Joseph m. (2) Anna, widow of Abraham Snell, b. Oct. 16, 1781, d. Oct. 31, 1820, 2 children: Simon m. Elizabeth, dau. of Abner and Dorothea (Harris) Murray, lived at Milltown now Springs Corners near Waverly, no sons, one of his daughters, Dorothea m. Jarvis Pelonbet; Celestia b. Aug. 10, 1795 d. Apr. 27, 1859, m. Isaac Morley, 3rd., res. Athens, Pa. on Queen Esther's Flats on the original Morley homestead, d. 1882, age 94 yrs., children: Isaac; Annie; Abraham; Simon; Nancy; Huldah; Reuben; Seth; Celestia m. John Ovenshire; and Job.

(6) Wealthy b. Oct. 20, 1771, d. Ypsilanti, Mich. Apr. 28, 1860, m. (1) Benedict Satterlee Feb. 20, 1788, he d. at Mt. Morris, N. Y., Jan. 8, 1813, m. (2) Johnathan Ellis, he d. Ypsilanti, Mich., Mar. 6, 1836.

(7) John b. Oct. 22, 1773, d. Aug. 11, 1852, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Dr. Amos Prentice of Groton, Conn., moved to Bradford Co., Pa. and settled opposite Athens, 1790 and was elected first sheriff of the County, 10 children: George b. Apr. 3, 1801, d. Feb. 7, 1816; Owen (10); Amos Prentice (11);

William (12); Julia Ann b. July 24, 1810, m. Rev. Curtis Thurston, Apr. 15, 1846; Joseph (13); John (14); Edward b. Aug. 15, 1816, d. May 12, 1817; Harriett b. Oct. 1, 1818, m. Rev. Alpha Warren, Dec. 20, 1837, res. Roscoe, Ill.; Jesse (15).

(8) Howard b. Apr. 24, 1776, d. Dec. 7, 1857, m. Lucy, dau. of Nathaniel Allen, she b. Oct. 28, 1786, d. May 8, 1860, res. Troy, Pa., 10 children all b. Troy, Pa.: Henry Harmon (16); Eliza Ann b. Nov. 1, 1808, m. Orrin P. Ballard, Oct. 4, 1826, res. Troy, Pa.; Laura b. Mar. 10, 1811, m. Francis Smith Apr. 13, 1834, res. Troy, Pa.; Adolphus (17); John Allen b. Apr. 19, 1816, d. Apr. 20, 1818; Sally b. Aug. 25, 1818, d. Aug. 28, 1818; Howard (18); Nathaniel S. (19); Orlando b. Dec. 20, 1825, d. Feb. 15, 1826; Lucy H. b. Apr. 20, 1827, m. W. H. Peck, Sept. 22, 1852, res. Troy, Pa.

(9) Jared b. Oct. 20, 1778, d. Nov. 20, 1863, m. Naomi Baldwin of Newtown, Conn., Feb. 14, 1802, she d. Nov. 20, 1866, settled in Bath, Steuben Co., N. Y., Feb. 1808, 6 children: Harriett b. Apr. 11, 1803 in Mount Morris, N. Y., m. Samuel Neally, Jan. 29, 1824, he d. Mar. 23, 1865, age 73, she d. Aug. 17, 1839, res. Bath, N. Y.; Shepard (20); Frances b. Sept. 13, 1806, m. Daniel Tilton M. 8, 1837, res. Bath, N. Y.; Philo B. (21); Simon F. (22).

(10) Owen b. Feb. 2, 1803, Athens, Pa., d. May 3, 1882 in Waverly, buried Forest Home Cem., m. Eliza Dritilh, Jan. 13, 1825, she d. Apr. 23, 1869, no children. Mr. Spalding was a man of sterling integrity and was an important factor in the development of Waverly, much of which is mentioned in this history. This is written in the beautiful home he built a short time before he died, 403 Chemung St. He was a noble philanthropist.

(11) Amos Prentice b. July 23, 1805, d. Nov. 22, 1872, m. (1) Stratira B. Hoyt, May 2, 1827, she b. Mar. 19, 1807, d. July 28, 1855, m. (2) Mrs. Cornelia, wife of Stephen Clark of Hoboken, N. J., Apr. 23, 1856, res. Cameron, Clinton,

Co., Mo., 10 children, first b. Athens, Pa., others b. Waverly, N. Y.: Edward (23); John P. b. Aug. 24, 1829, went to Cal. 1851, killed in snow slide near Salt Lake City, Feb. 1878; Elizabeth P. b. Aug. 12, 1831, d. Nov. 28, 1839; Amos b. Apr. 11, 1834, d. Feb. 9, 1849; William Henry (24); Francis J. b. July 15, 1838, d. Mar. 1, 1841; Charles W. (25); Frederick H. b. Mar. 19, 1842, d. May 12, 1862 in the army; Percival b. and d. Oct. 2, 1848; Frank W. b. Apr. 11, 1857, res. N. Y. City.

(12) William b. Aug. 1, 1807 at Athens, Pa., d. Feb. 27, 1885 at his home Harmony, Wis., m. (1) Alma H. Wright, Aug. 31, 1838, in Smithfield, Bradford Co., Pa., she b. Mar. 18, 1809 in Sharon, Conn. d. Sept. 1, 1860. M. (2) Mrs. Lucy M. (Skinner) Richardson Jan. 28, 1862, she b. Apr. 29, 1825, res. Janesville, Wis., 6 children: Julia E. b. Aug. 23, 1829, d. May 22, 1853; Charles W. b. Nov. 16, 1840, d. Mar. 25, 1845; Owen W. (26); William (27); Harriett M. b. July 20, 1851, m. Charles E. Kinnee, res. Winona, Minn.

(13) Joseph b. Aug. 23, 1812, d. 1877, m. Lydia S., dau. of Gurdon Ellsworth, Feb. 7, 1839, she b. Nov. 4, 1807 in Ellington, Conn. res. Janesville, Wis., member of Wis. Assembly 1853 & 1863, 6 children: Martha S. b. Feb. 5, 1840, m. Newton C. Dow of Cresco, Iowa, Feb. 24, 1863, res. Janesville, Wis.; Mary P. b. Sept. 9, 1841, m. John B. Cassiday of Janesville, Wis., Feb. 26, 1859, res. Madison, Wis.; Emma E. b. Aug. 26, 1844, m. Edwin D. Coe of Watertown, Wis., Sept. 16, 1865, res. Whitewater, Wis.; Anna S. b. Sept. 19, 1846, m. Gerardo M. Hanchett of Cresco, Iowa, Sept. 16, 1866, res. Janesville, Wis.; Laura H. b. Mar. 13, 1849, d. June 13, 1849; Ella M. C. b. Dec. 16, 1851, d. Apr. 19, 1854.

(14) John b. July 9, 1814, d. Nov. 20, 1846, m. Mary Pierce, Sept. 12, 1838 at Smithfield, Pa., res. Janesville, Wis., 4 children: Sarah E. b. July 21, 1839, in Athens, Pa., d. Sept. 7, 1852 at Troy, Pa.; John A. (29); Jane P. b. Apr.

1, 1845 in Johnstown, Wis., m. Leroy F. Holloway Sept. 5, 1864 in Janesville, Wis., she d. Oct. 25, 1871; Frances E. b. May 24, 1847, in Janesville, Wis., m. Robert Reddington, res. Troy, Pa.

(15) Jesse b. Apr. 15, 1833 in Athens, Pa., m. lumberman on North Branch of Susquehanna, went to Chicago, 1857 and engaged in lumber business there and eventually became very successful in that and other lines and became wealthy. Presented the beautiful "Jesse Spalding Building" in Athens to the people of that village, 4 children: Charles F. (31); Elizabeth m. McElwar, res. in Chicago, Ill.; Eleanor m. Harris, res. Chicago Ill.; Robert L. d. Aug. 13, 1895.

(16) Rev. Henry Harmon b. Nov. 26, 1803, Bath, N. Y., d. Aug. 3, 1874 at Lapwai Mission, Idaho, m. (1) Eliza, dau. of Capt. Levi and Martha Hart of Berlin, Conn., Oct. 12, 1833 at Hudson, Ohio, she b. Aug. 11, 1807 in Berlin, Conn., moved with her parents to Oneida Co., N. Y. in 1816, she d. Jan. 7, 1851, in Brownsville, Oregon, a lingering victim of the Wailatpu (Wailatpu) Mission tragedy of November 29, 1847. For a complete account of their eventful lives, see "How Marcus Whitman Saved Oregon" by Oliver W. Nixon, 5 children, the first d. on day of birth at Prattsburg, N. Y.: Eliza b. Nov. 15, 1837, at Lapwai, now Nez Perces Co. Idaho, second white child b. on N. W. Pacific slope, m. Andrew J. Warren, May 11, 1854, res. Brownsville, Ore., they have 4 children: America Jane b. Nov. 7, 1856, Martha E. b. Jan. 9, 1859; Amelia b. Sept. 12, 1862; James H. b. Aug. 6, 1866; Henry Hart (30); Martha J. b. Mar. 10, 1845 at Lapwai Mission, Idaho, m. William Wigh, April 13, 1860, res. Brownsville, Ore., where she died. They had Joshua H. b. Sept. 9, 1861; Ida E. b. Apr. 28, 1863; Minnie L. b. July 15, 1865; Albert L. b. June 10, 1868; Amelia L. b. Dec. 12, 1846 m. John Brown Nov. 9, 1863, they have 3 children: Florence b. Aug. 7, 1865; Loretta b. Aug. 6,

1867; a son b. Apr. 13, 1870.

(17) Adolphus b. Apr. 28, 1813, Troy, Pa., m. (1) Laura, dau. of Solomon and Polly Morse, she d. July 25, 1847, m. (2) Sarah C., dau. of Addison and Lorina McDowell, b. Oct. 7, 1832. He is known as A. D. Spalding, 4 children: Dallas F. b. Oct. 25, 1843 in Troy, Pa.; Morrell G. b. Oct. 7, 1852 in Towanda, Pa.; George M. b. Dec. 12, 1860 in Troy, Pa.; Fannie L. b. Nov. 3, 1866 in Troy, Pa.

(18) Howard b. Feb. 13, 1820 in Troy, Pa., m. Susan Smith, res. Williamsport, Pa., 6 children, all b. Troy, Pa.: Sarah E. b. May 27, 1840, d. Jan. 17, 1841; Florid F. b. Dec. 6, 1841, d. Oct. 18, 1859; Lucien H. b. May 27, 1843, d. Mar. 11, 1860; Lucy E. b. May 14, 1845; Alice G. b. Dec. 5, 1858; Florence H. b. Oct. 5, 1861.

(19) Nathaniel Shepard b. Aug. 23, 1822 in Troy, Pa., m. Sarah Ward, July 11, 1855, res. Bangor, Me., 2 children b. in Troy, Pa.: Myron Shepard (32); Douglass H. b. Dec. 19, 1859, d. Apr. 3, 1862.

(20) Shepard b. Sept. 13, 1805 in Mount Morris, N. Y., d. June 15, 1865, m. Olive Walker of Bath, N. Y., Jan. 14, 1830, res. Elgin, Ill., where he settled 1843, 8 children, first five b. Bath, N. Y.: Susan T. b. Dec. 5, 1832, m. Alanson Haines Oct. 14, 1849, res. Grand Crossing, Ill.; Marian b. Apr. 20, 1835, m. Archibald Maitland Oct. 15, 1855, res. Maywood, Ill.; Harriet N. b. Mar. 15, 1837, m. George Shannon, Sept. 20, 1867, res. Irvine, Pa.; Edwin E. b. Apr. 15, 1839, served in Rebellion, d. in Hospital near Memphis, Tenn.; Jared Frank (33); Clarence Shepard (34); Edward Albert b. Oct. 25, 1846 in Hanover, Ill., served in Rebellion, d. June 16, 1865 in Hospital at Memphis, Tenn.; Abraham Arthur.

(21) Philo Baldwin b. Apr. 11, 1808, Bath, N. Y., m. Catherine Metcalf of Bath, N. Y., Jan. 20, 1831, 3 children: Mary C. b. Sept. 28, 1838, d. May 26, 1839 in Elgin, Ill.; Ellen F. b. Nov. 27, 1843, in Elgin, d. Bath N. Y., Jan. 21, 1861; Alice M. b. June 6 1850, d. Feb. 7, 1851.

(22) Simeon Franklin b. Mar. 11, 1810 in Bath, m. Mertine Brawner of Florissant, Mo., res. St. Louis, later Staunton, Ill., one child Mary N. b. May 14, 1864, d. in infancy.

(23) Edward b. Feb. 1, 1828, Athens, Pa., m. Amanda E. dau. of Orrin P. and Eliza A. (Spalding) Ballard, res. Williamsport, Pa., moved to Cameron, Mo., 1896, later to Lyndon, Kansas, 4 sons: Lucian R. (36); Edward P. (37); Orrin P. (38); Amos O. (39).

(24) William Henry b. Jan. 16, 1836 in Waverly, N. Y., m. Sarah A. Elliott, Feb. 13, 1861, she b. Oct. 12, 1839, res. Kansas City, Mo., one son Fred E. b. Nov. 21, 1861, Canton, Pa.

(25) Charles Warren b. June 15, 1840 in Waverly, N. Y., m. Helen Lindley Mar. 5, 1862 at Canton, Pa., she b. Jan. 1, 1840, res. Cameron, Mo., 3 children: Tyra H. b. Dec. 18, 1862, d. Dec. 2, 1864; Owen C. b. Apr. 18, 1866; Lorenia M. b. Sept. 10, 1868.

(26) Owen Wright b. May 2, 1844, Harmony, Wis., m. Rachel E., dau. of Miles and Deborah (Cooley) Pratt, Mar. 15, 1870 at Appleton, Wis. she d. Mar. 15, 1850 at Darien, N. Y., res. Milton, Wis., one child Grace P. b. Feb. 7, 1878.

(27) William Wright b. Feb. 12, 1847, Harmony, Wis., d. June 9, 1887, m. Sara Hartwell, 1876, she d. previous to 1896, no children.

(28) Edward Eugene b. July 25, 1865, Harmony, Wis., m. Frane Whiting 1890, res. Janesville, Wis., no children.

(29) John Abiram b. May 3, 1841, Smithfield, Pa., d. Dec. 22, 1886 in Milton, Wis., m. Sarah I. Carnochan, Jan. 25, 1866, Troy, Pa., res. Luna Rock, Wis., 2 children: Mary b. Sept. 4, 1867; Jeanette I. b. July 1, 1871.

(30) Henry Hart b. Nov. 24, 1839 at Lapwai Mission, Idaho, m. (1) Lucy A. Knifong of Walla Walla, Wash., Feb. 2, 1868, d. Feb. 2, 1870, no children; m. (2) Mary C. Warren, Mar. 31, 1875, dau. of Hugh and Esther Warren, she b. Oct. 16, 1854, Sullivan Co., Mo., res. Almota, Wash., 3 children b. there: Horace b. Nov. 24, 1881;

Fred E. b. Jan. 15, 1883; Dolph b. Jan. 6, 1890.

(31) Charles F. b. Oct. 5, 1865, Chicago, Ill., m. Elizabeth, dau. of J. V. Clarke, Feb. 1, 1888, res. Chicago, Ill., 3 children: Jesse b. Jan. 18, 1889; Bertrand b. July 23, 1890; J. Vaughan b. July 29, 1892.

(32) Myron Shepard b. Apr. 25, 1856, m. _____, resides Bangor, Me., had J. Chauncy, res. at one time Minneapolis, Minn., forestry expert.

(33) Jared Frank b. Mar. 3, 1841, m. Addie E. Anderson of Chicago, Ill. Apr. 24, 1866, res. Elgin, Ill., occupation, miller; 5 children: Mattie O. b. Nov. 12, 1869; Lulu May b. Apr. 8, 1871; Frank J. b. Aug. 7, 1873, d. Dec. 10, 1885; Mabel E. b. Aug. 7, 1875, d. June 17, 1876; Ella H. b. Oct. 10, 1878.

(34) Clarence Shepard b. Mar. 28, 1844, Hanover, Ill., where he resides, m. Margaret I. Shaver of Virginia, Mar. 5, 1868, no children, have adopted boy and girl.

(35) Abraham Arthur b. Feb. 22, 1849, Hanover, Ill., m. _____, 3 children, res. Irvine, Pa.

(36) Lucien Richard b. May 12, 1851, Troy, Pa., m. Alice E., dau. of Alonzo B. and Eliza R. Cady, Jan. 17, 1855, 3 children: Minnie L. b. Dec. 7, 1877, Marian A. b. Oct. 4, 1880, d. Feb. 7, 1882; Dora F. b. Sept. 15, 1884, d. Sept. 12, 1885.

(37) Edward Prentice b. Aug. 17, 1854, Canton, Pa., d. Aug. 4, 1891 m. Mr. Josephine Allard, no children.

(38) Orrin Porter b. Dec. 7, 1859, Canton, Pa., m. Cora C., dau. of Ichabod and Laura C. (Hart) Cooper, May 25, 1882, res. Los Angeles, Cal., she d. Oct. 4, 1862, no children.

(39) Amos Owen b. Nov. 3, 1863, Canton, Pa., m. Edith E., dau. of Robert and Lea C. Reeher, located Burlingame, Kan., 1869, Lyndon, Kan., 1887 and Portland, Ore., 1890, no children.

STEWART

Stewart, Moses, a blacksmith, lived for many years and died at Kortright, Delaware Co., N. Y. He

had the following children: David; Margaret; Mary; Julius; John; Laura; Moses, Jr. and William H., perhaps others. David lived to the age of 90 yrs. He m. Beatrice Bradstreet, an English woman. They had Benjamin Harrison Stewart; Margaret died single; Mary m. Mr. Rockwell and had two children; Julius killed in war of 1812; John was blind for many years, lived to an advanced age, had one daughter; Laura m. Charles Robinson, a lawyer of Honesdale, Pa.; Moses, Jr. died at Honesdale, Pa.; Wm. H. was a carpenter and lived at Afton, N. Y. where he is buried. He was b. May 11, 1797, d. Oct. 14, 1863, m. Eliza C., dau. of Andrew and Charlotte (Smith) Thetgee, b. Nov. 6, 1804, d. Feb. 16, 1883. Other children of Andrew and Charlotte (Smith) Thetgee are: Esther m. Reuben Palmer, Oliver m. Polly Roberts and lived as a farmer in the town of Chemung, N. Y. They had 10 sons and 3 daughters; Harriet m. Lewis Palmer, lived near Wellsburg, later moved West, had two sons and dau., Ella; Henry; Clinton; Julia; Rosina m. James Roberts, lived two miles north of Lowman where she died May 18, 1867, age 45 yrs. 6 mo. 23 ds. The children of Wm. H. and Eliza C. Stewart were Julius Andrew; Caroline E.; Hamilton; George W.; Julia Maria; Mary; Harriet P.; and David P. Julius Andrew Stewart b. June 8, 1823, d. June 4, 1887, when a young man he went to Florence, N. J., as a school teacher, became a merchant and lived the remainder of his life there. He m. Jan. 22, 1851, Mary Matlack Durrell b. Jan. 22, 1822 (alive 1912), they had Jemima Elizabeth; Wm. Durrell; Mary Eliza; Clara; Margaret Robinson; Ida May. Jemima Elizabeth Stewart b. May 30, 1852, m. June 15, 1882 James Galbally, a machinist of Florence, b.; they have one child Louis, a machinist of Camden, N. J., d. Oct. 9, 1918, b. July 27, 1883, m. Feb. 26, 1907, Ida S. Quicksall, b. June 12, 1881, they have Mary Elizabeth b. Dec. 16, 1909; William Durrell Stewart b. July 17, 1853, d. May 1, 1858.

Mary Eliza Stewart b. Dec. 26, 1855, d. Apr. 21, 1858; Clara Stewart b. Sept. 19, 1857, d. June 2, 1858. Margaret Robinson Stewart b. Apr. 11, 1859, m. Sept. 15, 1887, George F. Lockard, an upholsterer, no issue. They reside at Oakland, Cal. Ida May Stewart b. Jan. 24, 1862, m. Oct. 25, 1888, Adelbert S. Bullock, who d. about 1910 or 11, no issue. Caroline Eliza Stewart m. Lewis Albertson, see Albertson gen. Hamilton Stewart m. Abigail Hoover, had sons: William, John, Adelbert. George W. Stewart b. Aug. 6, 1828, murdered at Cairo, Ill., Jan. 25, 1866, buried at Afton, N. Y., m. Sarah of Louisiana, they had dau. Hattie b. about 1856. Julia Maria Stewart d. June 2, 1898, age 66 yrs., m. Erastus Sullivan of Afton, N. Y., d. Feb. 14 (about 1909) age 83, both buried at Afton. They had George d. young; Edward and Frankie. Edward Sullivan m. Flora Joslin, they had Mabel m. J. K. Lacy and had son; Charles m. Mary Davenport and Hazel who m. Oakley Bersley of Oneonta, N. Y. Frankie Sullivan m. (1) Allen Delong, a painter and lived at Binghamton. They had Hattie Sorillas, Jessie and Lulu. Frankie m. (2) Hanrahan she d. at Los Angeles, Cal. about 1908; Mary E. Stewart b. Nov. 20, 1826, d. in Chicago with Cholera July 1853; Hattie P. Stewart b. Mar. 7, 1837, d. Mar. 19, 1904, m. Simon J. Groat, b. Aug. 3, 1823, d. Feb. 16, 1903, no issue, buried at Afton; David P. Stewart b. Feb. 18, 1835 d. May 24, 1814, m. Beatrice Broadway, an English woman, b. Somersetshire, Eng., June 18, 1861, they had Benjamin H., b. July 2, 1893.

STONE

Luther Stone, (son of Luther, son of Col. James, son of Joseph, son of Deacon Samuel, son of Dea. Samuel, son of Dea. Gregory, the immigrant) was b. Stillwater, N. Y., Mar. 24, 1794, d. in Factoryville, now Waverly, N. Y., Aug. 13, 1866, tanner by trade, moved to Tioga Co., N. Y., about 1818, located near Owego where he conducted until 1829, when he moved

to Canada conducting a tannery there until 1833, when his property burned at which time he moved to Factoryville and in company with his brother-in-law, Isaac Rounds, bought the tannery owned by Jeremy Adams built in 1825. They conducted this business until his death in 1866. His sons Wm. P. and James R. continued the business for five years, then sold to John A. Perkins.

Luther m. at Stillwater, N. Y., Jan. 14, 1916, Mary, dau. of Jotham and Susanna (Wilbur) Rounds who came from Tiverton, R. I. She was b. Mar. 25, 1797, d. at Factoryville, Aug. 27, 1861, 6 children: Almira and Emily d. in infancy; Matilda (1); James R. b. Mar. 17, 1825, d. July 5, 1899, single; Wm. P. (2); Sarah E. (3).

(1) Matilda C. b. Oct. 21, 1822, d. N. Y. City, Dec. 25, 1905, m. Jan. 14, 1846, as his second wife William Brooks, b. Mar. 28, 1821 who was an inventor, lived at Factoryville, Oakland, Cal. and New York City where he d. Mar. 25, 1897, 5 children: Dr. William, dentist, Oakland, Cal., m. Fannie Stillwagon; Fred Emerson, the California poet, b. Factoryville Dec. 5, 1848, educated at old academy, Waverly, grad. of Colgate. Resided for several years in San Francisco, Cal., then in N. Y. City, now (1920) lives in Berkeley, Cal. He is a genius and has written several vols. of poetry, gives readings of his own poems and lectures all over the U. S. He m. (1) Dec. 1, 1884, Mary E. Tregido who d. Jan. 18, 1907; two dau.; M. (2) Mar. 28, 1913, Mrs. Emma John Holmes; Frank and John H. d. in infancy; James L. b. July 1858, d. Feb. 16, 1907, m. Mary Hankins.

(2) William P. May 8, 1827, lived in Waverly, where he d. Mar. 6, 1909, m. Oct. 5, 1853, Marietta Shipman, had George P. b. Dec. 1, 1855, machinist, Waverly, d. Jan. 14, 1901, m. (1) Ella Harden b. 1859, d. 1884, m. (2) Hattie, dau. of Miles E. and Mary (Hoover) Squires of Chemung no children by either marriage.

(3) Sarah E. b. Sept. 14, 1829, d. Waverly, Jan. 23, 1911, m. (1)

in Factoryville, John B. Hotchkiss b. Aug. 11, 1824, d. Feb. 14, 1853, of yellow fever on vessel opposite coast of Lower California, while on his way to San Francisco, no children. M. (2) at Factoryville, Oct. 24, 1860, William Emmet Moore b. Franklin, N. Y., Feb. 20, 1828, merchant, Waverly, where he d. Feb. 28, 1915, 2 children: Mary S. m. Fred A. Sawyer, see Sawyer; Mary J. d. in infancy. For very complete history of Stone family, see Gregory Stone Genealogy by J. Gregory Bartlett, pub. Bost., 1918.

STRONG

Elder John Strong, the emigrant was b. in Taunton, England in 1605, d. 1699, migrated from Northampton, England to Northampton, Mass., in 1630, m. (1) probably in England and had 2 children; m. (2) Abigail Ford b. 1608, d. 1688, had by second wife, 8 boys, 7 girls, one of them (2) Samuel b. Aug. 5, 1652, d. June 14, 1684, m. Esther Clapp, lived at Dorchester, Mass., had son (3) Josiah b. 1705 m. Elizabeth Fowler, children: (4) Josiah b. 1729, children (5) Josiah, revolutionary soldier b. 1758, d. 1841 Martha Green, children (6) Joel C., farmer at Honeypot near Candor, N. Y., b. Dec. 1, 1798, d. 1883, m. (1) children: Martha and Josiah. M. (2) Olive Lake children (6) Munson J.; Mary; Jane; Charles S. m. Elvira Robbins, 3 ch. M. (3)

(6) Munson J., farmer at Thurston, Steuben Co., N. Y., b. Nov. 9 1839, m. Mary Robins Corton, b. Sept. 29, 1841, 5 children: (7) Charles Curtis; Nancy C. b. July 1866, m. B. J. Woodward, live Chenango Forks, N. Y. they have Iva M.; Mary; J. Burton; Fred J. lives at Penn Yan, N. Y., m. Elizabeth children: Mary and Caroline Christopher W. Lives at Thurston, N. Y., m. Josephine Jerry, they have Otto, Russell, Adah, and Charles; Inez d. at age of 20, single.

(7) Charles Curtis, druggist in Waverly, N. Y., b. Dec. 28, 1864, m. Jan. 2, 1901 Anna J. Atwater of Waverly, b. Dec. 5, 1861, they

have Marion Atwater b. Mar. 30, 1903. Anna J. was dau. of Dewitt C. Atwater of Waverly, who was son of James Atwater b. Hamden, Conn., Feb. 27, 1785, and Thankful, dau. of Benjamni and Mary (Burrows) Avery b. Jan. 31, 1784 at Groton, Conn.

SWARTWOOD

(1) Swartwood (James), a soldier of the Revolution, came from Wantage, N. J., to Ellis Creek among the earliest settlers in 1791. He worked as a laborer until 1800 when he purchased 131 acres on the creek three miles from Ellistown at 50c per acre. He d. Nov. 9, 1826, his wife in 1850. I am unable to locate the graves. They had 9 children: Mary, m. Isaac Shoemaker; Martha m. Benjamin Smith; Sarah m. Joseph Langford; Kate m. Baskia Jones; Benjamin (2); James, Jr.; Jacob; John (3).

(2) Benjamin d. June 18, 1850, age 71 yrs. 10 mo. 9 ds., m. Catherine dau. of Ezekiel Williams, she d. June 18, 1850, age 71 yrs. 10 mo. 9 ds., 9 children: James, Jr. (4); John (5); Martha m. Luther Goodenow; Ezekiel (6); Benjamin; Harriet m. Robert Light; Lydia m. Adam VanAtta, see gen.; William (7); Mary B. d. Mar. 12, 1869, age 49 yrs. 16 ds.; Sally d. Jan. 7, 1887, age 64 yrs. 11 mo. 5 ds.

(3) John d. May 1, 1814, age 35 yrs., m. Nancy Hanna d. May 10, 1876, age 80 yrs., had son Seeley P., b. May 2, 1817, d. Feb. 8, 1869, m. Wife's first name S....., they had dau. Harriet d. Oct. 9, 1861, age 14 yrs. 5 mo. 5 ds. and Evey d. Mar. 27, 1863, age 1 yr. 5 mo. 27 ds.; Harrison, son of Seeley P. m. Maria d. Feb. 8, 1870, age 24 yrs. 8 mo.; Ebenezer; Henry B. m. (1) Eliza Diana she d. Oct. 25, 1838, age 25 yrs. 10 mo. 15 ds., m. (2) Sally Ellis, she d. May 23, 1846, age 37 yrs. 10 mo. 15 ds.

(4) James d. Nov. 3, 1888, age 83 yrs. 10 mo.

(5) John d. Feb. 12, 1886, age 75 yrs. m. Julia A. Wentz, she d. July 15, 1875, age 53 yrs.

(6) Ezekiel b. July 15, 1807, d.

Mar. 15, 1888, m. Sept. 24, 1831, Margaret M., dau. of John M. VanAtta, she d. Mar. 1, 1896, age 86 yrs. 3 mo.; had John M. d. June 7, 1863, age 21 yrs. 10 mos. 11 ds. Nancy m. John Harding; Hannah m. Charles Munn.

(7) William b. 1813, d. Nov. 19, 1890, m. Lydia, dau. of Reuben Harding, she d. Nov. 27, 1890, age 72 yrs. 6 mo.

STRUBLE

Henry Struble came from New Jersey, m. Susan McAfee, had 6 children: John (2); Arminda (3); Elizabeth d. young; Ruth (4); Hannah (5); Benjamin (6).

(2) John m. Frances Loop, 5 children: George; Viola; Eva; Moses and John.

(3) Arminda m. William Sharp, tailor, Waverly, had dau., Anna m. James Van Benscoten have Anna, Richard, Elmer.

(4) Ruth m. James Everett of Chemung.

(5) Hannah m. Wm. Goldsmith.

(6) Benjamin m. Florence Loomis, no children.

SWAIN

Swain (William) resided in Easton Town, Albany Co., N. Y., and his name appears on p. 234 "New York in the Revolution" as having served in the militia from that county. Seven children, probably others: Joseph (2); Charles m. Clarissa Holland; John; Daron; Nancy m. Charles Chittenden; Rachel m. William Prentice; Elizabeth m. Allen.

(2) Joseph, farmer, town of Chemung, d. May 12, 1850, age 68 yrs. buried Chemung Cem., m. Jane, dau. of John and Margaret (McCulloch) Hanna of Ellistown, d. June 25, 1829, age 39 yrs, thirteen children: Rachel (3); Margaret (4); William (5); Ransom d. Feb. 12, 1835, age 21 yrs. 3 mo.; John d. May 31, 1886, age 73 yrs, single; Robert m. Catharine Catlin, had son Charles; George b. 1819, d. 1897, single; Owen d. in Chemung at advanced age, m. Albina Gregory, no children; Alfred (6); Horace (7); Lewis d. single; Sarah E. (8); Jane m. George French.

(3) Rachel d. Oct. 23, 1886, age

77 yrs. 8 mo. 12 ds., m. John Joslin, farmer near Chemung, d. Oct. 20, 1888, age 80 yrs., three children: Jane (9); William (10); Joseph (11).

(4) Margaret m. George French, five children: Elizabeth; Emily; Joseph; Belle; Henry.

(5) William b. 1811, d. 1869, m. Lucy Ruggles b. 1823, d. 1889, five children: Celia m. James Reed of N. Y. City, no children; Adelaide m. Egbert Wood, had John, Percy, Lena, Gertrude, Sarah; Margaret known as Madge m. William McNair, druggist of N. Y. City, had Robert and Bessie; Sarah m. George S. Albertson, see Albertson; Owen lives Burlington, N. J., b. 1853, m. Pearl Cook, children: Victor, Kenneth, Florence, Robert.

(6) Alfred b. Nov. 16, 1821, d. Sept. 28, 1885, m. Ann Denson, b. Nov. 14, 1824, d. July 20, 1904, six children: Viola; Elizabeth; Albina; Marion; Nettie; John.

(7) Horace m. Sarah Edwards, five children: Joseph, single; George m. Cora Warren. Had Verna and Roy; William, second husband of Winifred (Manning) Joslin, no children; Phebe d. young; Wilson m. Adah Peterson, have Clara.

(8) Sarah E. b. 1822, d. 1901, m. Andrus Gere, shoemaker in Chemung, b. May 3, 1828, d. Apr. 17, 1890, five children: Josephine; Herbert; Frank m. Tilman; Jennie; Rose m. Frank Gibson, live Elmira, have several children.

TALMADGE

Talmadge (James) believed to be the ancestor of the Talmadges of Talmadge Hill. He served in the Revolution in the Dutchess Co. N. Y. Militia—New York in Rev. p. 251 — had son Joel (2) of Chatham, Columbia Co., N. Y., b. Nov. 25, 1757, m. Oct. 25, 1779 Rhoda, dau. of Joseph Potter b. July 27, 1761. The best available evidence shows that they lived in Schaghticoke, Schoharie Co., N. Y. and moved from there to Candor Tioga Co. They had 7 sons, 2 dau. Among them: Sutherland (3); Nathaniel P. (4); Franklin (5); William R. (6); Joseph (7).

(3) Sutherland b. June 24, 1788, d. Nov. 23, 1859, m. Mar. 9, 1824, Mary, dau. of Daniel and Mary

Bryan, d. Mar. 2, 1872, age 75 yrs., buried in East Waverly Cem., 4 children: Margaret L. d. 1900, m. Jackson Merrill, they had Judson lived Orleans Co., N. Y., Sutherland, Estelle m. Ernest Fisher, Kathryn m. Fred Mansfield of North Barton; Eliza J. d. 1894, m. Daniel Moore, had son John S. of Litchfield; Martha B. d. 1895, m. John Hulett, they had N. Talmadge and Jennie m. Jerome Knapp; Mary P. d. 1868 in her 30th year.

(4) Nathaniel P. came to Talmadge Hill in 1816, later moved to Wisconsin and became Territorial Governor.

(5) Franklin d. Nov. 14, 1844, age 53 yrs. 9 mo. 11 ds., settled on Talmadge Hill, m. Hannah d. Dec. 7, 1841, age 39 yrs., had son Solomon lived in Horseheads.

TERRY

Thomas Terry b. 1607, d. 1672, came from England to New England in ship "James" 1635, moved to Southold, L. I., after 1655, had son Jonathan m. (1) Eliza m. (2) Eleanor Newton, had son, Capt. Thomas b. 1714 or 15, d. June 9, 1775, m. Sept. 19, 1737 Lydia, dau. of Daniel and Mehitable (Horton) Tuthill, b. May 8, 1718, d. Aug. 25, 1780, had dau. Phebe m. Joseph Conkling Albertson and son John Stuart b. June 17, 1757 d. June 10, 1823, m. Feb. 7, 1778, Esther, dau. of Christopher and Phebe (Youngs) Tuthill, b. Aug. 4, 1757, d. Jan. 1, 1844, had son, John Stuart, d. Feb. 29, 1864, age 76 yrs. 4 mo. 4 ds., buried Forest Home Cem. at Waverly, came from Southold, L. I., about 1827, bought farm near Dry Brook, school house, town of Chemung, now (1918) owned by John Van Gasbeck, m. Christina Knapp, d. Nov. 13, 1867, age 70 yrs. 7 mo. Children: Oliver P. m. (1) Mabel Everett, no children, m. (2) at Owego, N. Y., Martha Deland, lived for several years and up to the time of the big freeze in 1895, at Deland, Fla., they had 3 children: Lillian, Mark and Edith; Julia b. 1832, m. Norman Hubbard of Cortland, N. Y., no children; Ezra lived at Elmira, m. Elsie Beers, had William and Charles; Jane m. Dr. Miller of

Ill., had Margaret, Stuart and Irving; John King, d. 1896, lived Waltersborough, S. C., m. Shafer; Thomas J. lived Waverly, buried Forest Home Cem., b. Dec. 27, 1818, d. Dec. 19, 1896, m. Charlotte E. Corbin, b. Feb. 22, 1832, d. Mar. 22, 1914, had five children: Fred S. m. Susie Shepard, no children; Walter T. m. Eliza Lynch, had Mabel, Stuart, Elsie; Arthur J. m. Nellie Simpson, have dry goods store, Waverly, no children; John Stuart d. Mar. 20, 1864, age 9 yrs. 11 mo. 14 ds.; Anna Mabel d. Jan. 5, 1865, age 3 yrs. 6 mo. 2 ds.

TEW

Tew (Richard) the emigrant, came from Maidford, Northamptonshire, England to Newport, Rhode Island, in 1640. He m. Mary, dau. of William Clark of Prior Hardwick, England. He d. 1673, she d. 1678, children: Seaborn (2); Elnathan (3); Mary (4); Henry (5).

(2) Seaborn b. June 4, 1640, during the voyage over, thus the name, m. (1) Jan. 5, 1658, Samuel Billings, had Amey b. Oct. 20, 1658, m. (2) Owen Higgins, had Mary b. Apr. 5, 1662; Richard.

(3) Elnathan b. Oct. 15, 1644, d. 1671 m. Thomas Harris b. Nov. 3, 1664, 9 children: Thomas b. Oct. 19, 1665; Richard b. Oct. 14, 1668; Nicholas b. Apr. 1, 1671; William b. May 11, 1673; Henry b. Nov. 10, 1675; Amity b. Dec. 10, 1677; Job b. Jan. 11, 1682; Elnathan; Mary.

(4) Mary b. Aug. 12, 1647, d. 1688, m. Dec. 8, 1670, Andrew Harris, 6 children: Mary b. Dec. 17, 1671; Anne b. Nov. 22, 1673; Andrew b. Feb. 4, 1677; Hope b. Dec. 14, 1679; Patience b. June 21, 1682; Tohation b. June 10, 1685.

(5) Henry b. Apr. 26, 1654, d. Apr. 26, 1718, m. (1) Dorcas, she d. 1694; 9 children: Mary (6); Henry (7); William (8); Richard (9); John d. 1718; Elizabeth (10) Sarah b. Mar. 1, m. Sylvester Sweet, had Sylvester b. 1719; Elisha b. 1691, d. Feb. 23, 1714; Edward d. Jan. 18, 1702, m. (2) Sarah Paul of Dighton, Mass., had 9 children: Dorcas b. Sept. 1796, d. Feb. 5, 1715; Paul b. Sept. 1699, d. May 24, 1711; Ed-

ward (11); Abigail (12); Elanthon; George b. Mar. 11, 1706, d. 1733; Thomas b. Feb. 1709; James (13); Paul b. Mar. 27, 1715, m. May 3, 1734, Patience Lillibridge, no children.

(6) Mary b. Oct. 12, 1680, d. May 3, 1752, m. June 10, 1703, William Peckham, 5 children: Mary b. Sept. 7, 1704; William b. Sept. 3, 1706; Dorcas b. July 3, 1709; Henry b. Feb. 26, 1711; Elisha b. May 6, 1716.

(7) Henry b. 1681, d. 1731, m. (1) Apr. 6, 1704, Ann Richmond, had 9 children: Henry b. Jan. 23, 1705; Amey (1) b. May 18, 1707; Ann b. Nov. 2, 1709; Elizabeth b. May 13, 1711; Edward (1) b. Aug. 8, 1712; Amey (2) b. June 1, 1714; James b. Sept. 2, 1715; Edward (2) b. Sept. 4, 1717; Dorcas b. Sept. 21, 1719. M. (2) Oct. 2, 1728, Margaret Easton, had 2 children: John b. 1730; Elizabeth.

(8) William b. 1638, d. Apr. 5, 1718, m. Mar. 16, 1708, Abigail Sisson, 5 children: Dorcas b. Dec. 9, 1709; Sarah b. Dec. 18, 1711; William b. Sept. 8, 1713; Abigail b. Nov. 10, 1715; Edward b. Oct. 18, 1717.

(9) Richard b. 1684, m. Dec. 1709, Ruth Sisson, 9 children: Richard b. Aug. 25, 1710; Child (1) b. Mar. 5, 1712; Henry b. June 21, 1713; Elisha b. Mar. 23, 1715; Child (2) b. Aug. 9, 1716; George b. Nov. 9, 1717; William (14) b. Apr. 18, 1720; John b. Dec. 24, 1721; Azariah b. May 26, 1723.

(9½) John d. 1718.

(10) Elizabeth d. 1796, m. Sept. 17, 1712, Edward Smith, 5 children: Dorcas b. July 10, 1714; Henry b. Feb. 10, 1716; William b. Apr. 7, 1718; Ann b. Mar. 2, 1720; Elizabeth.

(10a) Sarah m. Sylvester Sweet b. Mar. 1, 1764; one child, Sylvester, 1719.

(10b) Elisha b. 1691, d. Feb. 23, 1714.

(10c) Edward B. d. Jan. 18, 1702.

(10d) Dorcas b. Sept. 26, 1696, d. Feb. 15, 1715.

(10e) Pard, b. Sept. 1699, d. May 24, 1711.

(11) Edward b. Nov. 1, 1703, d. Nov. 4, 1749, m. Jan. 3, 1744, Mary Hoar, 2 children; Edward b. Mar.

13, 1746; Mary b. Jan. 21, 1748.

(12) Abigail m. Mar. 9, 1723, Robert Wrightington, 2 children: Robert b. 1725; Elanthon b. 1737.

(12 $\frac{1}{4}$) Elanthon b. and d.

(12 $\frac{1}{2}$) George b. Mar. 11, 1700, d. 1733.

(12 $\frac{3}{4}$) Thomas b. Feb., 1709.

(13) James b. Oct. 26, 1711, d. Feb. 6, 1784, m. Sept. 15, 1734 Ann Arnold, 8 children: James b. 1735; Thomas b. 1738; William b. Apr. 5, 1745; Benedict; Patience; Sarah; Anne; Bethsheba.

(13 $\frac{1}{2}$) Paul b. Mar. 23, 1715, d. M. Patience Gillbridge, May 3, 1724, She b. 1716, d. Aug. 10, 1736.

(14) William lived in Jamestown, R. I., Apr. 18, 1720, d. before 1766 m. Jane, dau. of Thomas and Hannah (Weeden) Carr, b. Jan. 14, 1723, d. Oct. 17, 1800, 6 children: Sarah b. Nov. 22, 1741; Hannah b. Aug. 6, 1743; John b. Mar. 4, 1746; Ruth (15); Elisha (16); Mary.

(15) Ruth b. Dec. 28, 1749, m. her cousin Peleg Carr, Dec. 7, 1766, b. Jamestown, Aug. 19, 1745, Ruth b. Mar. 22, 1788, d. Nov. 6, 1858, m. Mar. 2, 1816 her cousin George Tew, lived at Lawrenceville, Ulster Co., N. Y., 3 children: Henry (17); Richard (18); Elisha P. W. (19).

(16) Elisha lived Jamestown, R. I., b. Apr. 14, 1752, m. Jan. 31, 1782, Remember Green of North Kingston, R. I., child, George.

(17) Henry b. Dec. 11, 1817, d. Feb. 23, 1897, m. Feb. 23, 1841, Susan C. Haines of Morris, N. Y., children: Lewis E. b. 1843, killed at battle Cedar Creek, Va., Oct. 19, 1864.

(18) Richard, farmer near Wau-pun, Wis., b. July 4, 1819, d. Feb. 26, 1881, m. June 30, 1850, Mary P. Glidding of Wis., 8 children: James Henry (20); Ruth A. (21); Charles M. (22); Ruth A. (21); Charles M. (22); Mary M. (23); Ella D. (24); Willie d. young; Maud J. (25); Lillie M. d. in infancy.

(19) Elisha P. W., b. May 17, 1821, d. Nov. 24, 1873, m. Mary E., dau. of Isaac Terry b. Feb. 1826, d. Feb. 7, 1860, children: George F. and William d. young;

Frances I. (26); Fred P. (27); William E. (28).

(20) James Henry lives on homestead, Oakfield, Wis., b. Feb. 11, 1852, m. (1) Feb. 5, 1879 Eunice Bell who d. Aug. 26, 1881, leaving dau. Genervia b. Jan. 19, 1880, m. Robert Conroy. James Henry m. (2) Jan. 2, 1890, Mary Fisher, 4 children: Kinley D. b. Dec. 12, 1893; Leon N. b. Sept. 29, 1895; Lois F. b. Jan. 6, 1900; Guy E. b. June 6, 1902.

(21) Ruth A. b. Sept. 30, 1854, m. Nov. 30, 1871, Ephraim Duer of Waupun, Wis., 3 children: Henry b. Aug. 30, 1874; George S. b. Aug. 29, 1875; Ina A. b. Nov. 26 1880.

(22) Charles M. lives Fort Ripley, Minn., b. Mar. 30, 1856, m. (1) Oct. 2, 1882, Jane Adams who d. 1884, had dau. Maud M. (2) Betsey A. Rifenberg, 7 children: Ina d. in infancy; Carrie E. b. Feb. 21, 1889; Earl L. b. Dec. 7, 1890; Charles I. b. June 6, 1893; Marion A. b. Nov. 12, 1897; Richard b. June 25, 1900; William b. Sept. 12, 1902.

(23) Mary M. lives in Mildred, Montana, b. Feb. 19, 1858, m. Mar. 4, 1875, Newell Reynolds, 4 children: Guy J. b. June 22, 1876; Mary R. m. Sept. 2, 1877; Pluma S. b. Apr. 24, 1882; Jerry F. b. May 1891.

(24) Ella D. lives McHenry North Dakota, b. Oct. 30, 1860, m. Sept. 6, 1881, William T. Boyd, d. Dec. 9, 1898, 6 children: Grace S. d. young; Ralph A. b. May 23, 1884; Ernest R. b. Nov. 3, 1885; George Wm., b. May 2, 1887; Earl R. b. Feb. 23, 1889; Mary E. b. July 18, 1890.

(25) Maud J. lives at Oakfield, Wis., b. Oct. 1868, m. Aug. 17, 1885, William French, 2 children: Anah M. b. July 1888; Margie b. July, 1894.

(26) Frances I. b. Apr. 22, 1853, m. Feb. 22, 1871, Royal King, farmer, in Miller Hollow, 4 miles north of Waverly, 2 children: Bert b. Feb. 22, 1877, m. (1) Sadie Crozier of Ithaca, had son, Robert b. Jan. 27, 1908, Bert m. (2) Beatrice Head of Buffalo, N. Y.; Charles b. Jan. 1, 1884, m. Alice Coon of Ithaca, have dau., Inez b. Jan. 16, 1910.

(27) Fred P. b. May 10, 1855, d. July 27, 1913, m. (1) Hattie Traver of Ithaca, m. (2) of Chicago, has Henry; Daniel; Frederick.

(28) William E. real estate, Waverly, N. Y., b. May 9, 1857, m. Oct. 27, 1887, Emily A., dau. of Roswell and Amy (Bowen) Crane of Waterloo, N. Y., 2 children: Margaret Emily, teacher of domestic science, b. Sept 26, 1889; Edwin Crane, student, b. Feb. 1, 1893.

THOMAS

Thomas, Abraham, farmer, lived near Stamford, Delaware County, New York, b. Jan. 3, 1773, d. Oct. 1, 1848, m. May 2, 1794, Lydia Holloway, b. Mar. 24, 1776, d. May 12, 1849; 12 children: John B. (2); Sarah H. (3); James A. (4); Justus b. Jan. 4, 1800 d. Mar. 8, 1800; William H. (5); Mary A. b. Apr. 1, 1803, d. Mar. 22, 1804; Abraham, Jr., (6); Hiram (7); Dewitt C. (8); Maria Eliza (9); Geo. Augustus (10); Jane Ann (11.)

(2) John B., farmer near Stamford, Delaware Co., N. Y., b. Feb. 15, 1795, d. May 12, 1849, m. Feb. 15, 1817, Fanny Smith, 6 children. Abraham (12); Adelia (13); James (14); John (15); Louise (16); Adeline (17).

(3) Sarah H. b. Sept. 20, 1796, d. Sept. 19, 1873, m. Sept. 20, 1814, Richard Platt Herrick, b. Rensselaer Co., N. Y., 1799, Elected member of Congress, served in the twenty-ninth Congress from Dec. 1, 1845 to June 20, 1846, when he d. in Washington, D. C., 6 children; John James (18); Richard (19); Abraham twin with Richard, d. young; Harriet (20); Lydia (21); William Henry (22).

(4) James A. farmer near Stamford, Delaware Co., N. Y., b. May 17, 1798, d. Jan. 4, 1871 at home of his dau. at Athens, buried Stamford, Delaware Co., N. Y. m. Aug. 16, 1820, Priscilla Clark who came from England when 17 yrs. of age. b. Apr. 23, 1801, d. Aug. 9, 1866, 8 children: Lydia Anne (23); Clarke, deaf mute, b. Jan. 21, 1824, d. Apr. 11, 1895, single; Angeline Shepherd (24); Eliza Mary (25); Jane Anne (26); Richard Herrick (27); George Augustus b. Mar. 16,

1836, d. May 27, 1841; James Akin b. Oct. 24, 1839, d. June 21, 1891.

(5) William H. lives on Cayuta Ave., Factoryville, now East Waverly, b. Jan. 17, 1801, d. Jan. 22, 1875, m. Dec. 30, 1824, Angeline Folger of Hudson, N. Y., 7 children: George (28); Cordelia (29); William Henry (30); Abraham (31); Lydia (32); Frederick (33); Fanny (34).

(6) Abraham, Jr. lived near Stamford, Delaware Co., N. Y., b. Aug. 22, 1805, d. July 18, 1854, m. Oct. 20, 1832, Helen Toffy, a Quakeress, 2 children: Akin (35); Abraham (36).

(7) Hiram, farmer, Athens, Pa., owned farm where large part of Sayre, Pa., now m. Susan Winslow of Bennington, Vt., 2 ch.: Holly (37); Madaline (37).

(8) Dewitt C., farmer, near Stamford, Delaware Co., N. Y. at one time Sheriff of the Co. b. Mar. 4, 1810, d. Apr. 24, 1875, m. Oct. 20, 1834, Polly Toffy, cousin of Helen; 7 children: James (38); Herrick (39); John (40); Lillie (41); Eugene (42); H. R. (43); Dewitt (44).

(9) Maria Eliza b. Jan. 29, 1812, d. Feb. 5, 1841, m. Oct. 12, 1831, Daniel Eldred, 2 children: Annie (45); Jennie (46); m. John McDonald lived Delaware Co., N. Y.

(10) George Augustus, farmer, lived on homestead near Stamford, Delaware Co., N. Y., b. Feb. 27, 1816, d. Oct. 24, 1891, m. Sept. 19, 1843, Mary Akin of Roxbury, Delaware Co., N. Y., 5 children: Jennie (47); Marion, (48); Frances d. young; George (49); Augusta (50).

(11) Jane Ann lived in Kortright, Delaware Co., N. Y., b. Mar. 5, 1819, d. Dec. 10, 1870, m. Sept. 23, 1847, James Sackrider, 2 children: Abraham (51); Nellie (52) m. Gibson.

TILLMAN

Tillman (William), farmer town of Erin, Chemung Co., N. Y., m. Effie Van Dyke, had 9 children: Martin (2); Peter (3); Joseph (4); William (5); Aaron (6); Jacob (7); Catharine (8); Elizabeth (9); Rebecca (10).

(2) Martin lived in Chemung and Waverly, b. Mar. 26, 1818, d.

Aug. 2, 1910, four times married, (1) Laura Ann, dau. of Abner Carey, see Carey; m. (2) Sally Maria born Apr. 19, 1828, d. 1857, dau. of Christopher and Mary—Aunt Polly—(Brewster) Denman, 6 children; 3 d. in infancy: Prudence Ann m. George Howard, had son, Fred; Mahala Jane m. Derons Barbour, had 2 children; Prof. William Clay m. Florence Stalford, Julia Augusta m. C. E. Ellis, who have 3 children. M. (3) Eliza Ann Longhead b. Sept. 29, 1831, d. Mar. 1, 1890, 4 children, 2 d. in infancy; Andrew Martin m. Grace Kendall; Lillian May m. Frank Andrus Gere; M. (4) Mrs. Emma Decker who after Martin's death m. David Hulslander.

(3) Peter, farmer, lived on homestead in Erin, m. Harriet Hill, 3 children; Frank m. Barnes of Van Etten; Susan m. Braybrook, lived in Elmira; Kate blind, single.

(4) Joseph of Chemung m. Effie Robbins, 6 children: Seely d. young; Elizabeth m. Richard Horton, had Albert; Cynthia m. Palmer Atkins of Dixon, Ill., had Lewis; Rebecca (11); Delos (12); Cecelia m. Henry Downey, lived and d. in Wellsville, N. Y.

(5) William m. Elizabeth Goldsmith, 3 children: John; Charlotte; another dau.

(6) Aaron m. Lydia Blauvelt, lived on farm two miles north of Chemung, children: William; James (13); Mary m. George Morgan, no children; John McDowell m. Ruth Adelia Knight, see Albertson; Adelbert m. Alfa Robbins of Earlsville, Ill.; Elijah, a single.

(7) Jacob m. Middaugh, moved west.

(8) Catherine m. Elijah Depew, lived in Hornell, 6 children; Aaron; Jesse; Elijah; Phebe; Mary; Emma.

(9) Elizabeth m. (1) Oliver Herrington, children: William (14); Aaron (15); Effie (16) Charlotte (17). M. (2) Lewis Stager, had dau. Dell m. Wm. Hugg.

(10) Rebecca m. Absalom Carey, see Carey.

(11) Rebecca m. Thomas Waters of Burlington, Pa., had 10

children: Frank; Effie; Jefferson; Morgan; Charles; Elizabeth; Anna; Robert; Jesse; and Joseph.

(12) Delos m. Ida Brackett of Earlville, Ill., had Joseph and Anna.

(13) James m. Julia Harrington, adopted dau. of Andrew Albertson, had Belle; Beatrice; Bernice; Stowe; Merritt.

(14) William m. (1) Bunce, had two children; Charles of North Chemung; Burt who d. when 15, m. (2) Derry, had two children.

(15) Aaron of Sayre, b. Mar. 26, 1852, m. Alice, dau. of Andrew Raynor of Chemung, had Ray D. letter carrier Waverly, b. Aug. 25, 1876, m. Leta Thompson, they have Clifford b. 1902; Minnie m. Burt Wood, they have Alice and Charlotte; Merton m. Fannie Manderville; Julia d. in infancy.

(16) Effie m. Beckwith who died in Rebellion, had Ella d. 1910 m. F. W. Carpenter, no children.

(17) Charlotte m. Stephen Ellis, lives in Elmira, 6 children: Stephen; Myra m. Frank Moore; Charlotte m. Henlopen live in Pine City, N. Y.; Sarah; Gertrude; Louise.

TOZER

Tozer, Richard of Boston, Mass., came from Devonshire, Eng., very early in the history of the colony, m. at Boston by Richard Bellingham, Deputy Governor, July 3, 1656, Judith Smith, had Thomas (2) b. York Co., Me., May 5, 1659; Elizabeth m. Richard Randall of Dover, N. H.; Richard, Jr. (3); Simon (4); Elizabeth m. Richard Randall; Martha m. Saml. Lord; John Richard, Sr. was killed by Indians at Kittery, Me., Oct. 1675. He was there as early as 1659. His wife Judith Smith (it is quite possible that she was a widow whose maiden name was Blott) died previous to 1683, as on that date her son Richard was appointed administrator of her estate.

(2) Thomas had son, Richard of Colchester, Ct., who had son, Samuel of Montville, Ct., who had 6 children: Richard and James one or both were captured

by the English during the Rev. and died in a prison ship at New York; Julius (5); Lodemia m. Jonathan Harris, one of the early pioneers of Tioga Point; Mary m. Nathaniel Harris of Ct.; Susan m. Joel Murray, bro. of Noah, Sr.

(3) Richard, Jr. b. 1660, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Elder Wm. Wentworth. She was carried a prisoner to Canada. He built and lived in the old Tozer Garrison (so called) on the Berwick side near Salmon Falls.

(4) Simon of Watertown, farmer d. Dec. 30, 1818, m. Mary, they had several children. The following were alive Sept. 22, 1743; Martha m. Samuel Lord; Abigail m. Samuel Newton; Sarah; Judith m. Jonathan Burrows; Mary; John b. Oct. 8, 1695, m. 1718 Experience Jackson of Newton, Mass., had no sons, several dau.; Richard b. July 26, 1701, m. Elizabeth, had several dau.; Richard b. Oct. 15, 1732; Simon b. Nov. 7, 1743, possibly Elishama.

(5) Julius b. at Montville, Ct., soldier of the Rev., first driving a team of oxen with supplies and ammunition. Tradition informs us that the family moved to the Wyoming valley the year of his birth, where they remained until after the battle, when they returned to Ct., where Julius then but a lad, joined the Continental army. Other traditions inform us that he accompanied an older brother to Wyoming when a lad and then returned to Conn., after the battle. We believe the former to be correct. Soon after the war, Julius m. Hannah, dau. of Ananias Conkling of Colchester, Ct., she was b. at Sag Harbor, L. I., Oct. 7, 1764, d. Mar. 5, 1832. Julius was b. June 16, 1764, d. Dec. 7, 1852, buried in Tioga Point Cemetery, just north of receiving vault. After their marriage they first moved to Richfield Springs, N. Y., where their first child was b. 1788, they then moved to Exeter, Pa., (1791) where they remained until 1794, when they came and located at or near Tioga Point where they spent the remainder of their days, and where many of their descendants are now located.

Soon after his arrival in the valley he was elected Col. of Militia and was ever after known as Col. Julius. During the war of 1812 he raised a company of which he was Captain and served during the war. His sons, Samuel and Guy were members of this company. They had 13 children: Hannah (6); Alse (7); Elizabeth (8); Samuel (9); Julius (10); Lucy (11); Dorothy b. Jan. 28, 1798, d. single; Guy (12); Albert (13); Susan (14); Joel Murray (15); Mary Ann b. June 21, 1807, d. single; Cynthia (16).

(6) Hannah b. Richfield Springs, N. Y., Oct. 4, 1788, m. Hugh Alexander, had children, lived and died at Belleville, Ill., Feb. 1852.

(7) Alse b. Mar. 5, 1789, m. Daniel Pierce, lived at Belleville, Ill.

(8) Elizabeth b. Aug. 28, 1791, d. Jan. 1851, m. James D. Thomas lived at Belleville, Ill.

(9) Samuel b. Wyoming, Aug. 1, 1792, d. Sept. 1849, m. lived in Belleville, Ill.

(10) Julius, Jr., b. Wyoming, Mar. 7, 1794, m. his cousin, May-bee Tozer at Richfield Spring, N. Y., lived and died in Athens, Pa., had 3 dau.: Julia and Ida, single; Mary Ann m. Dr. John C. Corbin of Athens, they had 2 children: Adell m. Prof. Wm. Benedict of Elmira and Julius T. Corbin, lawyer of Athens.

(11) Lucy b. Athens, Jan. 25, 1796, m. Heathcot Floyd, lived near Spanish Hill, 3 children Thomas m. Julia Briggs, lived at Kirby, Oregon; Clarissa m. Orrin Price, lived at Bunker Hill., Ill.; Guy d. single.

(12) Guy b. Mar. 7, 1799, d. Sept. 20, 1877, buried Tioga Point Cem., m. Oct. 4, 1827, Welthia, dau. of Joseph Kinney of Sheshequin, 3 children: Ralph m. Sarah Ovenshire, they had Albert of Waverly; Guy m. Emily Mathewson, they had 2 children: Elias d. single, and Edmund Herrick of Athens, who m. Flora Hallett; Albert G. m., lives at Port Huron, N. Y.

(13) Albert b. May 30, 1801, d. Jan. 4, 1888, m. Hannah Bovier, of Southport, part of Elmira, had son Samuel who d. when 17.

(14) Susan b. Mar. 1, 1803, m. (1) Wm. Rice, had 3 children: William, Jane m. David Walker; Mary Ann. Susan m. (2) James Weed lived Racine, Wis., had 4 children: Julia; Helen; Guy; Jay.

(15) Cynthia b. May 1, 1809, m. (1) James Griswold of Southport, Elmira, had 4 children: Adelaide m. Simpson, no children; Cordelia m. Joseph Davis, had two children; William; Cynthia, Cynthia m. (2) Charles Bulkley, lived at Osceola, Pa., no children.

Tozer, Elishama, a soldier of the revolution, having served as a Lieutenant in the Green Mountain Boys, 1775 and 1776, also accompanied Coy. Benedict Arnold to Quebec. Later he served as Captain in Colonel Williams regiment from Charlotte Co., N. Y. In 1786 he was Captain of a Militia regiment and resigned in 1787. He was a resident of Skenerborough, known later as Whitehall, as early as 1772. When the first census was taken in 1790, he resided in the town of Whitehall, Washington Co., N. Y., and his family consisted of four males and four females. With this large family he came and settled one mile north of Factoryville, now North Waverly, on Cayuta Creek about 1801, perhaps earlier.

I am unable to connect him with the Col. Julius line but positive they were closely related as the children of each were known as cousins. I am also unable to locate his grave, but inclined to believe he is buried in an unmarked grave at "The Rest." Children: Baruch (16); Mary (17); Elishama, Jr., (18); James (19); Betsy; Lydia m. John Parker, moved to Lawrence Co., Ohio; Lucy m. Luther Doolittle, moved to Lawrence Co., Ohio; probably Richard; Thomas.

(16) Baruch married, lived in Factoryville, buried in "The Rest." had Frederick d. July 29, 1871, age 72 yrs. 24 ds.; Alpheus (20); Elisha (21); Caroline (22); Almira (23); George drowned in Galveston Flood; perhaps others.

(17) Mary d. May 4, 1846, m. Salmon Johnson, b. Apr. 26, 1767,

d. Ohio May 4, 1846, moved from Factoryville, N. Y., to Quaker Bottom, Lawrence Co., Ohio, 1824. They moved by wagon from Factoryville to Olean, N. Y. and from there by boat. This must have been a beautiful trip down the Allegheny and Ohio Rivers. They had 10 children. Three of the dau. were married and accompanied their parents to Ohio, Charlotte (24); Rebecca (25); Salmon, Jr. (26); Diantha (27); Cyrus (28); William (29); Thos. Floyd (30); Alva Tozer (31); Elizabeth (32); Deborah (33).

(18) Elishama, Jr., known as Elder Elisha b. at Whitehall, N. Y., d. at home of his son, Harris at Waverly, July 8, 1875, age 81 yrs. 4 mo. 12 ds. He served in the war of 1812, m. (1) Mary Rexford who d. Aug. 6, 1823, age 35 yrs. 9 mo. 13 ds., buried Rest Cem. M. (2) Rachel Kendall, d. Mar. 8, 1858, age 60 yrs., 3 children: Guy went to Michigan, twice m., raised large family; John d. single; Harris lived and died in Waverly, m. Clarissa, dau. of Peter and Melissa Harford, 3 children; Mattie Jenks; Elisha; John F. of Waverly, liveryman, m. Emma, dau. of Nathaniel and Melissa Taft of Port Jervis, N. Y., they had 3 children: Nathaniel, Leon d. when 17; Anna m. Thomas Sheahan of Waverly.

(19) James b. Washington Co., N. Y., June 10, 1780, d. Feb. 16, 1839, m. Cynthia Wilson, lived for a time on the south side of Chemung River, one mile west of Waverly. Cynthia b. June 30, 1789, d. Sept. 19, 1862 buried Forest Home, 9 children: Alonzo b. July 18, 1810, d. July 13, 1888, single; Hawley W. (34); John C. (35); Almerin H. (36); Edward A. (37); Anna M. (38); Charles P. (39); Catherine W. (40); Esther R. (41).

(20) Alpheus d. Waverly, Feb. 12, 1882, age 80 yrs. 3 mo. 24 ds., m. (1) Calista Gore who d. Oct. 13, 1865, age 58 yrs. m. (2) Phebe A. d. Jan 28, 1884, age 58 yrs. buried Factoryville, Cem.

(24) Charlotte Johnson b. Whitehall, N. Y., Nov. 12, 1791, d. at Amherst, Ohio, Jan. 1864, m. Feb. 7, 1811 at Tioga Point, Henry son of George

Walker, b. Salem, Pa., Sept. 25, 1786, d. at Amherst, Ohio, Mar. 4, 1865. He lived on a farm one mile west of Amherst, known as Quigley's Corners, they had 7 children: Jacob; James; Mary; Charlotte; Diantha; William; Zulima.

(25) Rebecca Johnson b. Whitehall, N. Y., Nov. 26, 1792, d. Aug. 4, 1865, m. at Tioga Point, Andrew, son of Philip Crans, farmer at Amherst, Ohio, 5 children: Mary Eliza; Luther; Sophia; Elay; Abigail.

(26) Salmon Johnson, Jr., drowned probably before going west.

(27) Diantha Johnson b. at Whitehall, 1793, d. Amherst, Ohio, 1864, m. Ebenezer, son of James Jacob Swartwood, a revolutionary soldier, see Swartwood.

(28) Cyrus Johnson b. Whitehall, N. Y. 1799, d. at Waverly, N. Y. Mar. 2, 1877, m. Jane Ellis, no children.

(29) William Johnson went to Alabama and Texas. He m. in the south and died there, when a young man.

(30) Thomas Floyd Johnson b. at Factoryville, N. Y., Nov. 24, 1804, m. June 1829, Lucinda, dau. of Parish Saunders, farmer near Waverly; 5 children: Barbara (42); Diantha Jane (43); Sarah (44); Cyrus (45); Emma (46).

(31) Alva Tozer Johnson b. Factoryville, N. Y., Oct. 10, 1807, d. 1880, farmer and stone cutter at Amherst, Ohio, m. Feb. 27, 1833, Fannie Leslie, b. Ithaca, N.Y., 1810 d. Vermillion, Ohio, 1905, 8 ch.; Fannie Louise; Lovina Bertha; Alva Vernon; Byron; Mary Ann; Ellen Adelaide; Emma Jane; Lucius Floyd.

(32) Elizabeth Johnson b. at Tioga, N. Y., Sept. 29, 1809, d. June 9, 1890, m. Aug. 24, 1826, Abner Smith, b. Va., May 6, 1802, d. Dec. 8, 1889, he was son of Augustine and Sarah Smith of Augusta Co., Va. Abner lived at Quaker Bottom, now Proctorville, Lawrence Co., Ohio, 5 children: Mary; Amanda; William; Sarah; John Edwin.

(33) Deborah Johnson d. Dec. 13, 1815, d. Dec. 13, 1853, m. May 3, 1841, Dr. James Quigley of York, Pa., b. Sept. 21, 1826, d. Dec.

11, 1874, lived Vermillion, Ohio, 2 children: Joseph; Reber.

(34) Hawley W. b. Apr. 4, 1812, d. Nov. 9, 1898, m. Jerusha Harris b. Tioga Point, Sept. 10, 1815, d. Apr. 25, 1891, buried Tioga Point Cem., children: Minard H. d. June 3, 1866, age 21 yrs., probably others.

(35) John C. b. July 13, 1814, d. Mar. 21, 1845, went South, m. there, no children.

(36) Almerin H. b. Nov. 8, 1816, d. Oct. 27, 1892, lived in Waverly, m. Sarah Rexford, d. 1906, buried Rest Cem., 3 children: Helen d. young; James m. Nettie Corrigan, lived Troy, Pa.; Frank m. Lovina Terwilliger of Pittsburg, Pa., had Francis Albertina who m. Edward Rediner.

(37) Edward A. b. Feb. 10, 1819, d. Oct. 19, 1909, m. Diantha J., dau. of Thomas Floyd and Lucinda (Sanders) Johnson, b. July 30, 1838, lived at North Waverly, 1 child Cynthia T. b. Sept. 20, 1864, m. Edwd. C. Hart, b. June 27, 1863, no children.

(38) Hannah m. Rev. William Harvey King, see King.

(39) Charles P. b. Apr. 18, 1825, d. June 21, 1868, m. Lavina Angel-meyer b. 1838, d. 1901.

(40) Catherine W. b. Aug. 12, 1827, d. Nov. 12, 1909, m., children; Cornelia, m. John Doubleday live at Jamestown, N. Y., they have 3 children; Edna m. Rev. Charles Georgia; Ethelbert m. Blanche Robertson and have Ethelbert; Sibil.

(41) Esther R. b. Mar. 1, 1831, d. Feb. 7, 1908, m. L. G. Laine, lived at Addison, N. Y., had Reinette who m. Rev. Fenimore H. Cooper.

(42) Barbara Johnson b. Aug. 1, 1834, d. Sept. 15, 1903, m. (1) Dec. 25, 1854, Daniel, son of Andrew Dewitt of New England. Daniel d. from exposure at Battle of the Wilderness in war of Rebellion, 3 children: Alvah (47); Floyd d. young; William (48). Barbara m. (2) Apr. 22, 1867, Wm. S. Weller b. July 14, 1840, 3 children: Catherine (49); Caroline (50); Maud b. Jan. 25, 1874, trained nurse, N. Y. city.

(43) Diantha Jane Johnson b. July 30, 1838, m. Edward A., son of James, son of Elishama Tozer, bro. of Mary Tozer Johnson, Edward b. Feb. 10, 1819, d. Oct. 19, 1909, lived on Shepherds creek road, one mile north of Factoryville, one child: Cynthia b. Sept. 4, 1864, m. Feb. 16, 1887, Edward C. Hart, b. June 27, 1863, no children.

(44) Sarah Johnson b. Apr. 13, 1841, m. 1880 Oscar Burke, moved to Rainier, Washington, where he d. 1899, no children.

(45) Cyrus Johnson, farmer near Waverly, b. Dec. 17, 1843, d. Waverly Aug. 16, 1916, m. Jan. 29, 1863, Harriett, dau. of Hobert Edgecomb, 2 children: Frances LaPett b. Jan. 16, 1874, m. Oct. 9, 1893, Hugh Harding who d. Nov. 13, 1907, no children; Hobert Ward b. Sept. 10, 1886, m. May 1, 1911, Bessie Fuller, 2 children: Robert Fuller and Richard Edgecomb.

(46) Emma Johnson b. July 3, 1853, m. Charles Parker b. Oct. 2, 1852.

(47) Alvah Dewitt b. Oct. 10, 1855, m. Feb. 23, 1880, Nora, dau. of Charles Swain, of Factoryville, moved to Boulder, Colorado where Alvah died, 2 children: Charles b. Aug. 23, 1881, Civil Engineer, Boulder, Col., Daniel b. May 9, 1885.

(48) William Dewitt, chief of Police, Waverly, b. Jan. 29, 1862, m. (1) 1883, Nettie Page, had one child; George b. Apr. 26, 1882 at Sayre, Pa., m. (2) Harriet Evans, 3 children: Arthur; Harold and Howard, twins, Howard d. young.

(49) Catherine Weller b. Apr. 20, 1868, m. Feb. 6, 1889, James Smith b. Aug. 12, 1864, Station Agent D. L. & W. R. R. at Waverly, one son: Raymond b. Apr. 6, 1896, m. Oct. 21, 1916, Eva Mae Besemer.

(50) Caroline Weller b. Dec. 13, 1871, m. Nov. 25, 1915, P. Knapp of N. Y. City.

For added information relative to Johnson, Walker, Quigley families see Genealogy of Tozer & Johnson family by Emily Esther Tilden, Lorain, Ohio, 1917.

TUTHILL

Tuthill (John) d. Jan. 6, 1864, age 73 yrs. 9 mo. Tradition informs me that his ancestors came from Wales. He m. Annie children: Jacob G. (2); Barton (3); Joseph (4); Nelson (5); Pheb (6) m. Martin of Port Jervis; another (7) m. Cornell.

(2) Jacob G. of Waverly d. Aug. 3, 1868, age 51 yrs. 3 mo. 13 ds., m. Elvira Horton (sister of Tuttle Horton of West Hill), children: M. Horton m. Elizabeth Slawson, see gen.; William (8) m. Sarah Johnson; Lucinda; Harry; Leonora of N. Y. City; Caroline, teacher for 37 yrs. in Waverly schools; Emma E. (9); Joseph (10).

(3) Barton d. Feb. 22, 1881, age 70 yrs., m. Fannie d. Mar. 1, 1881, age 70 yrs., children: Charles m. Lucinda Tuttle, his cousin, had Grace; Bertha and Harry.

(5) Nelson m. children: Clark of Waverly m. Lulu Smith; Elvira m. Nathan Thornton; Anna m. Ellis of Auburn.

(8) William m. Sarah Johnson, lived in Waverly, children: Hyacinth m. Harry Spalding of Sayre; Cecil; Gould; Linn; Elizabeth; Dorothea; Arthur.

(9) Emma E. b. 1851, d. 1904, m. Philetus B. Johnson lived in Waverly, children: Ella, Eva and May.

(10) Joseph m. children: May m. Furman Whitcomb of Union; Gertrude; Ella m. Eugene Hussong of Hornell, N. Y.

TYLER

Tyler, Joseph, son of Ephraim, who is said to have resided in the Wyoming valley at an early date, came to what is now the town of Athens from Orange Co., N. Y., previous to 1790. Soon after his arrival he was assaulted by some unknown person, from the effects of which his reason was impaired the remainder of his days. He m. Jane Armstrong, children: Charles d. Dec. 16, 1832, age 38 yrs. 6 mo. 11 ds.; Caleb b. 1781; Ephraim b. 1783; Sally b. 1785; Archibald; Francis b. Middletown, Orange Co., N. Y., Oct. 1, 1787, d. Nov. 13,

1871, m. Nov. 25, 1810, Anna, dau. of Daniel McDuffy, d. Feb. 14, 1867, age 85 yrs., buried Athens Cem., six children: Mary A. m. Alonzo Long of Troy, Pa.; Eliza m. Edward Curran Herrick, see gen.; F. Armstrong m. Cynthia, dau. of Robert Spaulding; Jane m. M. Pomeroy of Troy, Pa.; Hugh lawyer, d. single; Charles d. single.

VAN ATTA

Van Atta, some times spelled VanEtta and other ways. Thomas (1) b. N. J. Apr. 5, 1717 is the earliest ancestor of this line that we have been able to authentically trace. He had the following named children, probably others: Joanna; Anna; Bridget; Benjamin (2); and Laura.

(2) Benjamin b. N. J. Apr. 12, 1753, m. Margaret Middaugh and lived at Rocksburg, near Belvidere, N. J., 6 children: Peter; Marettta; Thomas moved to Ohio; Johannes M. (3); Elizabeth; Isaac of N. J.

(3) Johannes, farmer, later written John, b. Rocksburg, N. J., Nov. 1, 1782, came to town of Barton, Straw Hill, 1823, where he resided until his death Mar. 7, 1862, buried in Barton Cemetery, m. Elizabeth Albright b. Aug. 16, 1787, d. Sept. 1, 1870, 10 children: Peter (4); Margaret A. (5); Adam (6); William (7); Benjamin (8); Caroline (9); Sarah (10); Isaac b. July 22, 1826, d. young; Rebecca M. b. Dec. 11, 1832, d. Mar. 14, 1906 single; Azariah (11).

(4) Peter, farmer on Straw Hill, b. July 28, 1810, d. Mar. 8, 1885, buried Barton Cem., m. Fanny Jane Harding, d. Aug. 12, 1887, age 71 yrs. 5 mo. 7 ds., 4 children: Oscar H. b. May 29, 1845, d. Jan. 24, 1896; Eliza m. I. F. Hoyt b. 1849, d. 1910; Nancy m. Harding; John d. single.

(5) Margaret A. b. Nov. 21, 1811, d. Mar. 1, 1898, m. Ezekiel Swartwood, d. Mar. 15, 1888, age 81 yrs. 8 mo., buried Barton Cem., had John M. d. June 7, 1863, age 21 yrs 10 mo. 17 ds.

(6) Adam b. Nov. 18, 1813, d. Dec. 25, 1872, m. Lydia, sister of Ezekiel Swartwood, d. Dec. 25, 1858, age 38 yrs. 2 mo. 19 ds., children: Harriet Estelle, d. Feb.

6, 1858, age 3 yrs 4 mo. 12 ds.; Walter m. Ellen Parshall, moved to Toledo, Ohio.

(7) William b. Feb. 1, 1816, m. Catharine Sliter, 3 children; Alfred m. Huldah; John m. Hulse, live in Va., have James; Peter lives in Canada; Elizabeth; Anna d. Aug. 27, 1875, age 30 yrs. 2 mo. 9 ds.; m. C. Wesley Harlow d. Aug. 10, 1900, age 59 yrs. 2 mo. 13 ds., had son James W. m. Mattie Grace, he d. Sept. 30, 1900.

(8) Benjamin b. June 6, 1818, d. Aug. 9, 1894, m. Mehitabel Crotsley, d. Mar. 21, 1888, age 70 yrs. children: Sarah d. Jan. 4, 1912, second wife of C. Wesley Harlow, lived Dry Brook, Chemung; Ida, twice married; Flavey m. George Wiggins; Margaret m. Peppard, live in Denver.

(9) Caroline b. June 19, 1821, m. John Schuyler, 5 children: Elizabeth; Sarah; Harmon; George; Burt.

(10) Sarah b. July 15, 1823, m. Hamilton Albright, no children.

(11) Azariah b. Dec. 15, 1827, d. 1913, Carpenter, later Supt. of Waverly Water Works, buried Forest Home Cem., m. Calista, dau. of Calvin and Sarah Ames, d. Feb. 12, 1912, 4 children: Clarence F. d. in infancy; E. Clair, harness dealer, m. (1) Augusta, dau. of Dr. Daniel D. Harnden of Waverly, b. Mar. 3, 1857, d. Nov. 18, 1882, no children, M. (2) Kitty Spencer of Scranton, no children; John C., druggist of Waverly, m. Carrie, dau. of Bert Campbell, have son, Ronald; Edwin H., druggist, m. Rose Graft, have dau. Virginia.

VANDERLIP

The Vanderlips, VanDerlips, Vander Lippes, originally or previous to 1500, lived in what is now (1916) Germany. At about that date one branch of the family moved to Norway. There is a genealogy of that line, some of them having come to America abt. 1850, spell their names VanderLippe. A genealogical history of the German line can be found in Adels Lexicon from the 12th Century down to the present time. Mr. Frank A. Vanderlip, financier of

New York City, has engaged Charles Edwin Booth, member of the "National Arts Club" 15 Gramercy Park, N. Y. City, to make careful research and he is compiling a history of the family.

(1) John Vanderlip came from Vermont to the present town of Chemung in company with his son, Stephen in 1808, perhaps earlier and located on the farm at Wilson's stop on the trolley line two miles west of Waverly. After remaining one year he returned to Vermont and brought on his family.

Mr. Booth states that John m. Lucinda and that there were 12 children: Ira b. Jan. 26, 1797; Nancy b. Jan. 1799; William b. May 13, 1806; Stephen (2).

Local history informs us that there were several Vanderlips among the very earliest settlers on the Susquehanna River, brothers of John mentioned above, as they were evidently about his age (possibly his children). Several of John's children settled in Canada, where their descendants now reside.

(2) Stephen d. age 83 yrs. m. (1) Hulda Delano whose parents resided on south side of Chemung river, nearly opposite where John settled. In 1846, Stephen and Hulda moved on the present Benj. Doan farm, by the present Waverly Water system, where he died. They had 5 children: Stephen Tuthill (3); Elvira (4); Ira (5); Huldah (6); Mary drowned in Chemung river when young. Stephen m. (2) Nancy Delano, a younger sister of his first wife, 7 children: Lucinda and Mark d. young, scarlet fever; Edward (7); William (8); Mary (9); Elizabeth, single, lived and d. in Waverly at advanced age about 1910; Addison enlisted 14 Reg. N. Y. heavy Artillery, d. of pneumonia at Fort Richmond Apr. 16, 1864.

(3) Stephen Tuthill b. 1808, d. 1874, farmer on West Hill, known as "Rough Poet" and "Old Hunter" author of a collection of poems, pub. Waverly, 1869, m., 9 children; two d. young; Priscilla m. Ransom Fralick, lived in Waverly; Hattie d.

single, 1887, N. Y. City; Wesley, Erie R. R. Employee, lives in Elmira; Charles deceased, m. May Sayonley, (?) one dau.; Mary m. George D. Genung, see gen.; Ida d. young; Carrie m. St. John Clark of N. J.

(4) Elvira m. James R. Baker, lived in Pa., 7 children: George; Thomas; Harry; Mary; Edward; Sarah.

(5) Ira, farmer, d. at or near Big Flats, N. Y., July 25, 1895, age 77 yrs. 5 mo. 19 ds., m. Rebecca, dau. of Phineas Rogers, lived for many years on Dry Brook, town of Chemung, 6 children: Martha; Mary; Emma; Phineas; Fred; Willis.

(6) Hulda m. Wm. Thorp of Dean Creek, 2 children: Cordelia; Drabrow.

(7) Edward enlisted 6 Reg. N. Y. Heav. Art., b. 1821, d. 1887, m. Frances, had Wm. b. 1875.

(8) William b. 1825, d. Sept. 20, 1906, m. Mary Thomas of Catton, N. Y., moved to St. Louis, Mo. later to Kansas, 5 children: William; Edward; Josephine; Elizabeth; Martha.

Complete except wife of Stephen Tuthill, see Geo. D. Genung.

WALDO

Waldo (Lyman) was of Huguenot ancestry. He moved from Conn. to Newark Valley, Tioga Co., N. Y. in 1806, being one of the earliest settlers at that place. He had son George F. (probably other children) b. 1816, d. 1891, m. Hannah, dau. of Wm. Richardson, b. 1813, d. 1908 and settled first in Rushford, Allegany Co., N. Y., where he resided for four years and was superintendent of a woolen factory, from there he moved to VanEtten, N. Y., and filled a similar position. He then moved to Factoryville and had charge of the Brooks woolen mill near the state line and the Wheelock mill at Milltown for the following fourteen years. He then went into the drug business in Waverly, later E. G. Tracy became his partner. Six children: Adelaide Louise b. VanEtten, N. Y., 1841, d. Elmira, N. Y., 1871, m. 1862 Louis Talcott Waldo, they had child that d. in infancy; Charles, William and

Amelia d. in infancy; Charlotte Elizabeth b. Factoryville Apr. 21, 1853, m. Jan. 13, 1874, Martin Lee Taylor, 6 children: George Nathaniel b. Oct. 28, 1874; Louis Berwick b. May 10, 1880; Lee Richardson b. May 21, 1882; Ruth Hannah b. July 28, 1884; Bertha Lee b. Nov. 14, 1877, m. Clarence W. Dickinson of Spencer, Sept. 21, 1899, they have four children; Clarence W. b. May 29, 1902; Elizabeth W. b. Dec. 25, 1903; Charles Lee b. June 1, 1905; Ruth b. June 19, 1906; Henry Waldo b. Mar. 16, 1879 m. Oct. 21, 1903 Mary Marguerite Walton of Weiser, Idaho, they have 5 children Phil Watson b. Sept. 7., 1905; Bertha b. Aug. 7, 1907; Donald Locke b. Jan. 8, 1909; Henry Waldo, Jr., b. Nov. 1, 1910; Richard Lee b. May 7, 1912.

WALKER

George Walker, the immigrant, spelled Wolger or Volger, but always spelled Walker by the immigrant, ancestor of this line probably came over in ship Priscilla, Capt. William Meiers, landing at Phila., Sept. 11, 1749 from Rotterdam with his father, John Jacob Walther. Tradition informs us came from Holland to America in 1749 when he was nine years of age, with his parents and half brothers and sisters, he being the only child of a second marriage. Sept. 17, 1774, he purchased 300 acres of Northumberland Co., now Luzerne Co., Pa. He lived at Nescopeck, evidently until about 1785, then moved to Salem, Pa., where he remained until 1888, moving from there to the east bank of the Susquehanna River, a short distance above the state line, at what is now known as Litchfield station, where he purchased a large farm which included the island which the D.L. & W. R. R. passes over in crossing the river. In history and documents previous to 1800 this location was mentioned as Owego, Nichols and Litchfield. When he moved from Nescopeck he leased his farm for 99 years. This is now very valuable coal land but the public records have been burned

and the original lease lost. Zephaniah Walker of Athens went down and located the land after the expiration of the lease, but was unable to obtain possession for lack of the necessary evidence. George was twice m., probably at Nescopeck. The first wife was the mother of three sons: Peter (1); Jacob (2); and Daniel (3). We have been unable to obtain her name. George m. (2) 1783, Mary Ourtine b. about 1752, they had Elizabeth (4); Henry (5); Samuel (6); Mary (7); Elias (8); George (9); John (10). George, the immigrant, d. at Litchfield, N. Y., Apr. 16, 1812, his wife Apr. 15, 1815 buried in family plot near D. L. & W. R. R. just south of Litchfield station. He left will of three legal cap. pages dated Mar. 4, 1812. Charles Coryell, Edmund Palmer, Emanuel Coryell witnesses, Probated Elmira Apr. 24, 1812. This will is now (Aug. 10, 1919) in the possession of Nathan F. Walker, Athens, Pa. He purchased 500 acres on the banks of Cayuta Creek extending east to Pemberton's Pond and erected a grist mill on the west side of the creek twenty rods north of the present state road bridge at East Waverly. All of his property was left to the children by second wife and it was immediately following his death that Jacob left for Canada and so far as we are able to find never communicated with any of the family after.

(1) Peter Walker b. about 1774 at Nescopeck, drowned in Rock Rift, Susquehanna River.

(2) Jacob Walker b. 1786, at Nescopeck, went to Canada, 1812.

(3) Daniel Walker b. 1778 at Nescopeck, d. July 17, 1854, at Lawrenceville, Pa., m. Margaret Wilson, b. 1777, d. Lawrenceville, Pa., Feb. 1836, 2 children: Amy (11); Abram (12).

(4) Elizabeth (Betsy) b. 1784 at Nescopeck, d. at Dansville, N. Y., m. George W. Haines b. 1800 at Litchfield, 6 children: George m. Cornelia Van Vetchen, farmer, Mich.; John b. 1801, laborer, Owego, m. Susan Houk; Phebe b. 1803, Litchfield, m. (1) Silas Fox, farmer, Windham, Pa., m. (2) Henry

Vanover, farmer, Litchfield, Pa.; Mary b. May 18, 1805, Cownesqua, Pa., d. Mar. 23, 1888, Ellistown, N. Y., m. Christopher Sanders, b. Rhode Island, Apr. 7, 1798, d. Jan. 14, 1875, farmer, Ellistown, Susan b. 1807, d. at Henpin, Ill., m. Locey; Sally b. Jan. 7, 1809, d. Jan. 7, 1870, Tioga Center, N. Y., m. (1) Robert Sanders b. June 5, 1800, at Ellistown, d. Aug. 25, 1850, farmer, Chemung, m. (2) Ira Brooks, Tioga Center.

(5) Henry Walker, farmer, b. Salem, Pa., Sept. 23, 1786, d. North Amherst, Ohio, Mar. 4, 1865, m. Charlotte Johnson, Feb. 7, 1811 remained on the homestead with his father until he d. 1812, when he inherited 181 acres of the homestead, later sold 60 acres to his brother-in-law, Willard Hunt, 1821 or 2 sold the remainder to Fred Fitzgerald, later owned by Samuel Hunt, his nephew. He then moved west to the Ohio river. In 1825 moved to North Amherst, 9 children, two d. young, some say 10 children: Jacob (13); James (14); Mary (15); Charlotte (16); Diantha (17); William (18); Zulima b. Nov. 29, 1827, N. Amherst, d. Feb. 11, 1848, N. Amherst, single.

(6) Samuel Walker lived Nichols, N. Y., b. Sept. 16, 1788 at Salem, Pa., m. Sally Schoonover, b. Aug. 25, 1792 at Newtown, N. J., d. Jan. 5, 1879 at Nichols, 8 children: Jane B. Walker (19); Charles (20); Frances b. May 3, 1819, d. Jan. 22, 1823; Daniel B. (21); Henry (22); William K. (23); Alonzo P. (24); Adelia (25).

(7) Mary Walker b. Owego, N. Y., Oct. 29, 1789, d. July 26, 1866 at Nichols, m. Willard Hunt, Aug. 29, 1811 at Owego, b. Jan. 22, 1789, d. at Nichols, Mar. 11, 1848, 10 children: Sally Hunt (26); Brown Hunt, farmer, b. Oct. 30, 1814, Nichols, d. Mar. 14, 1886, Corning, N. Y., single; Charlotte P. Hunt (27); Mary A. (28); James B. Hunt (29); Samuel Hunt (30); George Hunt b. Oct. 1, 1825, d. Aug. 5, 1846, single; Fanny Eliza b. Jan. 26, 1829, d. Nov. 20, 1831; Willard Delos Hunt (31); Helen Hunt (32).

(8) Elias Walker b. at Owego,

July 15, 1792, d. at Factoryville, N. Y., Oct. 30, 1851, farmer and mill owner at Factoryville, m. Mary Whitaker, Dec. 31, 1820 at Litchfield, b. Jan. 20, 1804 at Unionville, N. Y., d. Jan. 15, 1890 at Waverly, N. Y., 10 children: Emily H. (33); Mary E. (34); Horace M. b. Feb. 28, 1826, d. Aug. 12, 1832; Wm. E. b. June 4, 1828, d. Sept. 2, 1832; John W. b. Dec. 19, 1830, d. Sept. 4, 1832; Lewis (35); Sarah S. (36); Eliza b. Aug. 11, 1838; Julia (37); Amelia A. (38).

(9) George Walker, Jr., farmer, mill owner, b. Litchfield, N. Y., Mar. 5, 1795, d. Feb. 14, 1837 at Factoryville, m. Nov. 1, 1817, Zulima, dau. of Major Zephon Flower of Athens, Pa., b. at Sheshequin, Pa., April 6, 1800, d. Sept. 1 at Waverly, 9 children: Glencarn, b. Aug. 30, 1818 at Factoryville, d. Dec. 27, 1842, single farmer on father's farm; Leonora (39); Leander (40); Zephon Flower (41); Thaddeus Sobieski (42); Helen Valeria b. Feb. 24, 1829, Factoryville, d. Aug. 5, 1846, single; Marion Braidfort (43); Geo. Clinton (44); Portia Zulima b. Nov. 8, 1834, d. Aug. 30, 1852, single.

(10) John Walker, farmer, inherited 153 acres of homestead, sold same to Samuel Walker and settled in Chemung, b. Town of Owego, May 8, 1798, d. Chemung, Nov. 2, 1859, m. 1816, Margaret Cooper b. Chemung, Aug. 26, 1800, d. Chemung Feb. 7, 1877, 9 children; Susan m. Irvin Rogers, see Rogers; George W. (45); Esther (46), m. (1) Edwin Rogers, see Rogers, m. (2) Isaac Peppard; Mary I. m. John R. Rogers, see Rogers; Martha M. (47); John P. (48); Emeline S. b. 1836, d. Mar. 1863; Francis M. (49); Thomas C. (50).

(11) Amy Walker b. Nov. 20, 1811, at Lawrenceville, Pa., d. Mar. 19, 1850 at Lawrenceville, Pa., m. at Lawrenceville, Nov. 5, 1832, Austin Lathrop b. Aug. 19, 1805, 7 children: Margaret Lathrop b. Sept. 3, 1833, m. Charles Merrill; Martha Lathrop b. June 28, 1836, m. John Knox; Austin Lathrop b. Apr. 9, 1839, m. Feb. 1893, N. Y., Emma Wellington; Delos Lathrop b. Oct. 1, 1841, d. Sept. 13, 1880,

Geneva, N. Y., single; Daniel Lathrop b. Dec. 31, 1843, d. Dec. 2, 1869, Lawrenceville, single; William Lathrop b. May 2, 1847, d. Corning, N. Y., m. Corning, Arvesta Bissell; Mary Lathrop b. Mar. 18, 1850.

(12) Abram Walker b. Feb. 20, 1814, m. Lawrenceville, Mar. 31, 1836, Amy Keep b. Lawrenceville, b. Dec. 9, 1819, d. Mar. 7, 1876, 3 children: Daniel b. Aug. 23, 1839, d. Oct. 29, 1888, Lawrenceville, m. June 21, 1880 at Tioga Pa., Julia Marrtor, b. 1845; Walter I. b. May 11, 1841, Lawrenceville d. Sept. 16, 1843; Frank b. Aug. 12 1848, m. Lawrenceville, 1876, Sarah Buchanan, d. Apr. 20, 1883, Corning, they had Fred A. b. Feb. 3, 1877; Walter L. b. May 21, 1879; Hugh R. b. Mar. 13, 1882; Estella b. Aug. 15, 1894; all b. Lawrenceville.

(13) Jacob Walker, ship builder, farmer, N. Amherst, Ohio, b. Apr. 19, 1812 at Tioga, N. Y., d. Feb. 24, 1877, m. (1) at Black River, Ohio, Jan. 8, 1837, Orphia Brown, b. May 3, 1819, Black River, Ohio, d. Mar. 30, 1842, N. Amherst, Ohio, 2 children: Alice b. Oct. 7, 1837, Black River, Ohio, d. Apr. 19, 1885, Atchison, Kansas, m. Feb. 7, 1859 at North Amherst, Alanson Wakefield b. June 6, 1833, Milan, O., had son Lorin b. Nov. 12, 1859, Atchison, Kansas; Celia b. June 4, 1839, Jacob m. (2) Dec. 28, 1852, at Avon, O., Lydia Sawyer, b. Aug. 17, 1850 at Avon, O., d. Nov. 13, 1895, N. Amherst, O., 4 children: Mary b. July 18, 1855, teacher; Everett, farmer (51); George, farmer, N. Amherst, b. Jan. 2, 1864; Howard b. Nov. 30, 1865, farmer, N. Amherst, O., m. Dec. 2, 1892 at N. Amherst, Mary Tolhust, b. Jan. 6, 1874.

(14) James Walker b. May 24, 1814, ship builder, farmer N. Amherst, d. Aug. 30, 1871, Frankfort, Mich., m. Feb. 20, 1852, Isabella Carhart, b. Feb. 20, 1831 at Elyria, O., d. May 18, 1863, m. N. Amherst, O., 2 children: Henry C. (52) Lotlie (53).

(15) Mary Walker b. July 29, 1816, Tioga N. Y., d. Jan. 11, 1887, S. Frankfort, Mich., m. Jan. 24, 1836 at N. Amherst, Smith Elliott

Crandall, son of Silas and Zada (Elliott) Crandall, b. Onondaga Co., N. Y., Aug. 16, 1807, farmer, hotel keeper, N. Amherst; 6 children: Henry Crandall b. Feb. 11, 1838, d. in Va., union soldier, Jan. 13, 1862, single; Emerancy Crandall (54); Mortimer Crandall (55); Helen Charlotte Crandall (56) Charles Crandall, b. Apr. 14, 1849, d. Frankfort, Mich., Aug. 30, 1881, single; Almeron Crandall b. N. Amherst, O., Oct. 27, 1853, lives Oswego, Oregon, druggist, m. Miriam Stewart.

(16) Charlotte Walker b. Nov. 12, 1818, Tioga, N. Y., d. Feb. 23, 1846, Mich., m. Feb. 26, 1845, N. Amherst, E. Eddy.

(17) Diantha Walker b. Jan. 30, 1822, Nichols, N. Y., d. Aug. 20, 1856, N. Amherst, O., m. July 7, 1844, A. A. Cross, d. Aug. 31, 1882, physician, N. Amherst, 2 children: Ellen Cross, b. May 4, 1845, d. Apr. 13, 1871, single; Mary Cross b. Dec. 22, 1850, m. May 9, 1871, Henry Barnard (lives at Portland, Oregon) no children; d. 1920.

(18) William Walker, farmer, N. Amherst, b. Oct. 23, 1823, Ohio; d. Mar. 10, N. Amherst, m. Apr. 9, 1850, Leapha Smith, b. May 16, 1832, Zulima (57); Charles (58); William, house painter, N. Amherst, b. Feb. 13, 1855, d. Oct. 6, 1892, single.

(19) Jane B. Walker b. Aug. 13, 1813, Nichols, d. July 15, 1875, Athens, Pa., m. July 9, 1829, Nichols, Dr. William Kiff, physician, Athens, b. Bloomville, N. Y., May 22, 1790, d. Aug. 10, 1886, 4 children: Wm. Percival Kiff b. Sept. 16, 1831, d. Jan. 13, 1833; Horace Agard Kiff (59); Francis J. Kiff (60); Isabell M. Kiff b. Nov. 30, 1835, Athens, Pa., d. Aug. 22, 1854, Athens, Pa.

(20) Charles Walker, farmer, Windham, Pa., b. Dec. 26, 1815, Nichols, d. Jan. 31, 1889, Windham, Pa., m. May 7, 1839, Nichols, Minerva Osborn, b. Windham, Pa., Dec. 31, 1820, d. Nov. 1, 1874, Jane (61); Samuel (62); William (63); Henry (64).

(21) Daniel b. Walker, farmer, jobber, Ulster, Pa., b. Aug. 22, 1821, Nichols, N. Y., d. Mar. 5, 1879, Ulster, Pa., m. Dec. 18, 1844,

Ulster, Pa., Mary Ann Lockwood b. Mar. 7, 1826, Ulster, Pa.

(22) Henry Walker, farmer, builder, Reed City, Mich., b. Nichols, Aug. 25, 1824, d. Reed City, Mich., Jan. 6, 1892, m. (1) Nov. 24, 1852, Carner, m. (2) Jan. or Sept. 9, 1863 at Waverly, Julia Walker b. Factoryville, July 27, 1841, d. Ulster, Pa., Feb. 23, 1874, m. (3) Margaretville, N. Y., Hannah Hinkley, b. May 13, 1838, Griffin Cor. N. Y.

(23) William K. Walker, farmer, Morris, Minn., b. Nichols, May 3, 1828, m. July 7, 1852, Litchfield, Mary Jane Keyser, b. Sussex, N. J., Jan. 24, 1831.

(24) Alonzo P. Walker, builder, Iowa City, Iowa, b. Nichols, Sept. 25, 1834, d. Iowa City, 1896, m. Cedar Rapids, Iowa, Mar. 18, 1860, Jennie E. True.

(25) Adelia Walker b. Nichols, Jan. 18, 1831, m. July 29, 1852 at Nichols, Isaac Terwilliger, b. Elmira, Feb. 17, 1821, d. 1896, farmer near Elmira.

(26) Sally Hunt b. Nichols, Aug. 22, 1812, m. Nov. 30, 1830, Henry Hoover, b. Wilkesbarre, Pa., June 10, 1808, supposed to have been murdered in California, Dec. 1850, 10 children: M. Elizabeth Hoover b. Nichols, Nov. 29, 1831, d. June 27, 1835; Mary Frances Hoover (65); Charlotte M. Hoover b. Nichols Apr. 15, 1835, d. Princeton, Ill., Dec. 26, 1855, m. Princeton, Ill., Aug. 5, 1855, (Name of husband not given); Sarah J. Hoover, b. Nichols, Feb. 23, 1837, d. July 7, 1837; George H. Hoover b. Nichols, Apr. 29, 1838, d. Memphis, Tenn., July 31, 1863, while in U. S. Army, m. El Paso, Ill., July 3, 1863 (name of wife not given); John W. Hoover (66) b. Hennepin, Ill., Mar. 9, 1840, 3 years in Rebellion, m. Pontiac, Ill., Dec. 31, 1868 (name of wife not given); D. Niles Hoover (67); b. Hennepin, Ill., Aug. 29, 1842, d. Gridley, Ill., Oct. 7, 1863, m. Apr. 30, 1863, Hennepin, Ill. (name of wife not given); James M. Hoover b. Hennepin, Ill., June 9, 1844, m. June 10, 1865, (name of wife not given), served 3 yrs. in Rebellion, lives at Wichita, Kansas, has 10 children; D.

Leonard Hoover (68) b. Hennepin, Nov. 11, 1846, m. Washington, Ill., June 14, 1869, (name of wife not given) one year in Rebellion, lives Santa, California; Julius G. Hoover b. Hennepin, Ill., Jan. 28, 1848, d. Memphis, Tenn., July 14, 1864, in Rebellion.

(27) Charlotte P. Hunt b. Nichols, June 15, 1816, m. Nichols Jan. 22, 1844, Julius Gilbert, b. Otsego, Co., N. Y., June 23, 1807 d. Gibson, N. Y., Sept. 4, 1869.

(28) Mary A. Hunt, b. Nichols, June 28, 1817, d. Guilford, N. Y. June 2, 1843, m. Apr. 15, 1840, Nichols, N. Y., Julius Gilbert b. Otsego, Co., N. Y., June 23, 1807, d. Gibson, N. Y., Sept. 4, 1869, 1 child; Rosalia D. Gilbert b. Guilford, N. Y., Jan. 16, 1841, m. June 26, 1870, Benjamin F. Brown, they had Mary G. Brown b. Feb. 10, 1875.

(29) James B. Hunt, farmer, Massankee, Mich., b. June 12, 1821, d. Nichols, Mar. 3, 1889, m. Rogue River, Ill., Mar. 3, 1847, Catharine L. Simms, 10 children: Helen Hunt (69); Emily Hunt (70); Alonzo C. Hunt (71); Mary C. Hunt (72); John W. Hunt (73); Sara J. Hunt (74); Nora Hunt (75); Dora Hunt m. Ansel Davis, both d. Marrankee, Co., Mich.; James H. Hunt b. Mar. 9, 1871, Tioga Co., Pa., d. Massankee Co., Mich.; Ida Hunt m. Howard Holmes.

(30) Samuel Hunt, farmer, part of first George's homestead, b. Nichols, Aug. 6, 1823, d. Nichols, May 19, 1896, m. Nichols, Oct. 2, 1872, Eliza Slawson, d. Mar. 14, 1874.

(31) Willard Delos Hunt, physician, Chicago, b. Nichols, July 3, 1831, d. Chicago, Feb. 23, 1895, m. Jan. 4, 1859, Samantha m. Myers b. Savanna, O., Nov. 24, 1837.

(32) Helen Hunt b. Nichols, June 4, 1836, d. Elmira, Mar. 22, 1873 m. Nichols, Oct. 20, 1858. James Terwilliger, had adopted dau., Helen Harrington.

(33) Emily H. Walker b. Oct. 17, 1821, Factoryville, N. Y., d. Factoryville, Aug. 20, 1851, m. Factoryville Sept. 26, 1842, Nelson Stewart b. Otsego Co., N. Y. Apr.

7, 1810, d. Waverly, Oct. 18, 1860, farmer, a liveryman, Factoryville, 4 children: Mary Alice Stewart b. May 1, 1844, d. Jan. 31, 1860; Emily Helen Stewart, b. Feb. 8, 1847, d. Dec. 8, 1848; Caroline Stewart b. June 6, 1849, d. same day; Elias Walker Stewart b. Aug. 22, 1850, d. Aug. 9, 1853.

(34) Mary E. Walker b. Factoryville, N. Y., Sept. 24, 1823, m. June 5, 1841, Factoryville, Henry S. Davis, merchant, lawyer, b. Ulster, Pa., May 23, 1821, 7 children: Horace W. and Edmund d. in infancy; Isabel C. Davis b. Chemung, Sept. 22, 1845; George Clifford Davis (76); Mary Ella Davis (77); Helen d. in infancy; Henry Walker Davis (78).

(35) Lewis Walker, farmer, editor, San Francisco, Cal., b. Factoryville, N. Y., Aug. 11, 1832, m. (1) Mary E. Lang, b. Buffalo, N. Y., Jan. 24, 1837, d. San Francisco, Apr. 4, 1858, 2 children: Lulu M., b. Factoryville, July 5, 1855, d. Mar. 12, 1866; Gertrude b. Wapuna, Wis., Dec. 31, 1857. M. (2) Georgie E. Wall, b. Nov. 18, 1849, 3 children: Maud (73); Lewis E. b. Woodland, California, Apr. 15, 1882; George M. b. Woodland, Calif., Sept. 23, 1883.

(36) Sarah S. Walker b. Factoryville, N. Y., Mar. 19, 1835, m. Factoryville, May 20, 1853, Adolphus G. Allen, b. Troy, Pa., Nov. 8, 1820, d. Waverly, N. Y. where he practiced law for many years, 2 children: Duke W. Allen, attorney, Waverly, b. Waverly June 18, 1854, found dead under E. R. R. bridge over road at Holbert's crossing, one mile east of Chemung about 1907, m. Hattie Newton, no children; Kate M. Allen b. Waverly, Jan. 7, 1859, m. Dec. 24 1885, Clarence C. Campbell, telegraph operator, b. May 11, 1862, they had 2 children: Eudora May Campbell b. Waverly, Mar. 17, 1887; Allen Justine Campbell b. Waverly, July 14, 1891.

(37) Julia Walker b. Factoryville, July 27, 1841, d. Ulster, Pa., Feb. 23, 1874, m. Jan. 9, 1863, Waverly, Henry Walker, carpenter and farmer, Reed City, Mich., b. Nichols, Aug. 25, 1824, d. Reed

City, Jan. 6, 1892, had 3 children: Fred Walker, b. Waverly, Apr. 4, 1865, d. Reed City, Mich., Jan. 8, 1892; Lewis Walker b. Ulster, Pa., June 15, 1867; Alvah J. Walker b. Ulster, Pa., Sept. 6, 1868, d. Reed City, Mich., May 6, 1886.

(38) Amelia A. Walker b. Factoryville, Aug. 9, 1844, m. Apr. 4, 1864, Rochester Minn., A. Willoughby Blakesly b. Newark, July 26, 1842, editor and publisher, Rochester, Minn., 2 children: Clarence W. Blakesly b. Jan. 14, 1867; Ralph L. Blakesly, Nov. 3, 1869, both b. Rochester, Minn.

(39) Leonora Walker b. Factoryville, Apr. 3, 1820, d. Waverly, July 22, 1891, m. (1) Sept. 28, 1842, Factoryville, Joseph Cox, b. Gilbertsville, N. Y., May 9, 1816, d. Cedar Co., Ill., July 24, 1854, Jeweler, Gilbertsville, N. Y., 2 children: Sarah Elizabeth Cox (79); Dr. Geo. Aldemar Cox (80) M. (2) at Gilbertsville, N.Y., Nov. 20, 1864, Perry Weatherby b. Gilbertsville, N. Y., Sept. 28, 1819, d. Waverly, N. Y., Nov. 11, 1880, farmer, Gilbertsville, coal dealer, Waverly.

(40) Leander Walker, farmer, merchant, Waverly b. Factoryville, May 20, 1822, d. Waverly, Aug. 25, 1897, m. Jan. 7, 1846, at Ellistown (a neighborhood east of Waverly) Julia W. Hanna b. Ellistown, Aug. 11, 1827, d. Waverly, Apr. 29, 1897, 5 children: Geo. Hanna (81); Charles Thaddeus b. Waverly, July 17, 1854, d. Waverly, Nov. 29, 1879; Catherine Z. (82); Joseph Emmet (83); Howard Sumnerfield (84).

(41) Zephon Flower Walker, farmer, civil engineer, Athens, lived on and owned farm of Col. John Franklin of Wyoming fame who is buried near the residence on east side of Susquehanna river, one mile south of Athens. Zephon spent much time collecting material for the history of the Walker family which was done in a neat and efficient manner, b. Factoryville, July 21, 1824, d. Athens, Oct. 7, 1897, m. Seneca, Mich., Aug. 9, 1855, Rebecca M. Franklin, great granddaughter of Col. John Franklin, b. Seneca, Mich.,

Aug. 9, 1837, d. Athens, Mar. 16, 1907, 6 children, all b. Athens: Franklin Zephon b. June 4, 1856, on Engineer corps. L. V. R. R.; Nathan Flower, farmer, engineer, chief engineer of U. S. Pipe Line Co., resides on Col. Franklin homestead, b. May 28, 1858; Alfred Irving (85); Clara A. (86); Ada May b. Apr. 15, 1867, Telegrapher, L. V. R. R., Sayre Pa.; Helena Lillian b. Mar. 5, 1881, single, resides with Nathan on homestead.

(42) Thaddius Sobieski Walker, farmer, merchant, Waverly, b. Factoryville, Apr. 30, 1827, d. East Waverly, May 18, 1894 on the Geo. Walker homestead one half mile north of Village on road to Lockwood, m. (1) Oct. 24, 1849, Factoryville Ambrosia M., dau. of Geo. W. and granddaughter of John Hanna, b. May 21, 1849, d. Sept. 29, 1869, had son Edward Ellsworth b. Factoryville Oct. 21, 1861, merchant Waverly, m. Waverly Mar. 1884, Alice Goldsmith, b. Waverly, Feb. 2, 1865, no children. M. (2) Ola Swain of Chemung, no children.

(43) Marion Braidfoot Walker b. Factoryville, Dec. 26, 1830, d. 1902, m. Feb. 22, 1861 at Athens, Pa., Horace Whitaker, farmer and jobber of Waverly, b. town of Barton, Jan. 5, 1832, d. Waverly abt. 1915, had Lena Mabel Whitaker b. Waverly Dec. 30, 1863, d. Waverly Oct. 27, 1899, m. Waverly, June 27, 1894, Grant Follett, b. Waverly, Aug. 29, 1864, they had Mabel and Lena.

(44) George Clinton Walker, merchant, Detroit, Michigan, b. Factoryville, Oct. 10, 1832, m. Sept. 27, 1855 at Waverly, N. Y., Julia A. Delano, b. Florence, N. Y., Aug. 18, 1834, d. New Baltimore, Mich., July 5, 1865, one child: Belle Walker b. Waverly, Nov. 5, 1864, d. Towanda, Pa., Mar. 28, 1877; m. (2) Dec. 8, 1880 at New Baltimore, Mich., Ella D. Perkins b. Albany, N. Y., Dec. 1, 1847.

(45) George W. Walker, farmer, Chemung, b. Nichols, Mar. 28, 1820, d. Chemung, Oct. 26, 1856, m. Loraine, O., July 3, 1845, Lydia Onstine, b. Amherst, O., May 28,

1827, d. Leona, Minn., Nov. 16, 1857, 3 children: George I. (87); Roselma (88); John I. (89).

(46) Esther M. Walker m. Edwin Rogers, see Rogers.

(47) Martha M. Walker b. Chemung, Jan. 2, 1831, m. (1) Feb. 28, 1852, at Chemung, Charles F. Peppard, farmer, Chemung, b. Orange Co., N. Y., Apr. 28, 1828, d. in Chemung, May 21, 1872, m. (2) at Chemung, Sept. 23, 1873, Addison E. Wheeler, minister, teacher, farmer b. Syracuse, N. Y., July, 1830, d. Chemung, May 24, 1887.

(48) John P. Walker, soldier in Rebellion, merchant, b. Sinnemahoning, Pa., June 23, 1833, m. Canoe Camp, Pa., Feb. 2, 1857, Ellen C. Gillette, b. Canoe Camp, Pa., Sept. 1839.

(49) Francis M. Walker b. Chemung, Aug. 28, 1839, soldier in Rebellion, farmer m. Lanesboro, Pa., Oct. 18, 1874, Effie V. Kelly b. Afton, N. Y., Feb. 2, 1858, 5 children: John I. b. Afton, N. Y., June 31, 1875; Lena b. Chemung, Dec. 31, 1877; F. Edwin b. Chemung, June 22, 1880; Bessie H. b. Afton, N. Y. June, 4, 1885; Blanche M. b. Chemung, Sept. 19, 1888.

(50) Thomas C. Walker, farmer, Chemung, b. Chemung, Oct. 20, 1841, m. Barton, N. Y., Apr. 10, 1864, Aseneth Goodnier, b. Barton, 1844, 6 children: Mattie b. Chemung, May 20, 1865, m. Chemung, 1883, Quentor Boyles, farmer, Mich. b. N. Lansing, Mich., Sept. 23, 1859; Chas. F. locomotive fireman b. Chemung, May 1868, m. Erie, Pa., Oct. 22, 1891, Lizzie Toppin, b. Erie, Pa., June 12, 1864; Ala b. Chemung, 1870; Ella b. Chemung, June 19, 1874, m. Sept. 1894, Paul G. Saunders b. Waverly Apr. 2, 1865; Archie b. Chemung Dec. 18, 1875; John b. Chemung June 18, 1878.

(51) Everett Walker, farmer, N. Amherst, O., b. N. Amherst, Nov. 11, 1861, m. Elyria, O., May 8, 1886, Ruby Hazel b. N. Amherst, O., 5 children all b. N. Amherst: Ray b. Dec. 26, 1887; Clara b. Aug. 22, 1889, Warren b. Feb. 13, 1890; Mary b. Oct. 4, 1892; Frank b. Oct. 1, 1893 and several others.

(52) Henry C. Walker, marine engineer, N. Amherst, O., b. Dec. 23, 1852, m. Oberlin, O., Jan. 1, 1876, Nellie Spooner b. Oberlin, June 3, 1856, died this winter (Mar. 2, 1920.)

(53) Lottie Walker b. N. Amherst, Aug. 24, 1858, m. Loraine, O., June 28, 1876, James Madison Gilmore b. Loraine, O., Sept. 16, 1854, 2 children: Bernice Gilmore b. Frankfort, Mich., Feb. 16, 1885, m. Raymond H. Fay, one child Robert, live in Cleveland; Helen Gilmore b. Cleveland, O., Feb. 19, 1889, m. Frank Klatt, live in Cleveland.

(54) Emerancy Crandell b. N. Amherst, O., Apr. 10, 1840, m. Sheffield, O., Mar. 5, 1861, Isaac Reeve, farmer N. Amherst, b. England Mar. 7, 1829, d. Hopkinton, Iowa, Aug. 9, 1891, 2 children: Henry Reeve b. Sheffield, O., Nov. 29, 1864, d. Oct. 22, 1866; Fred Crandall Reeve b. Sheffield, O., Apr. 4, 1868, m. Ella Tibbits in Hopkinton, Iowa, have one child, Zada Elliott Reeve, live in Hopkinton, Iowa. He is a banker.

(55) Mortimer Crandall, meat market b. N. Amherst Apr. 19, 1843, served thru the Rebellion, m. Frankfort, Mich., Jan. 1, 1869, Mell Farley b. Coldrain, Mich., Sept. 9, 1848, 4 children: Helen M. b. Frankfort, Mich., Dec. 29, 1869, m. S. Frankfort, Mich., Oct. 22, 1890, Elbert Whitney, lawyer, Frankfort, Mich., d. Sept. 18, 1891, St. Louis, Mich.; Cora b. Frankfort, Mich., Nov. 18, 1873; Charley b. Loraine, O., June 2, 1883; Beryl b. Ann Arbor, Mich., Sept. 18, 1892. This entire family are all dead. Helen left no children. Charley left a dau. Cora m. Ruel Dewey and had one dau. Helen Dewey living in Grand Rapids, Mich. Beryl never m.

(56) Helen Crandall b. N. Amherst, O., Mar. 10, 1845, m. Oberlin, O., Feb. 7, 1866, Conrad Cornelius Reid, lake steamboat Captain, b. N. Amherst, O., July 23, 1836, 3 children: Mary A. Reid, b. N. Amherst, O., July 12, 1867, m. Cleveland, O., Apr. 5, 1892, David Edward Parsons b. N. Y. State, Superintendant Mercantile Store,

Cleveland; George Croghan Reid b. Lorain, Dec. 9, 1876, m. Mary Calhoun of Boston. He is now Col. U. S. Marine Corps at Santo Domingo; Florence Reid b. Lorain, Mar. 7, 1879.

(57) Zulima Walker b. N. Amherst, O., Mar. 9, 1851, m. N. Amherst, O., Jan. 1, 1867, Amos Kent, locomotive engineer, b. N. Amherst, May 14, 1844. He is dead. She lives in Toledo, O., had 3 children, 1 son, 2 dau.

(58) Charles Walker, farmer N. Amherst, b. N. Amherst, O., Jan. 14, 1853, m. (1) N. Amherst, Apr. 19, 1877, Lizzie Hoffner b. N. Amherst, Sept. 3, 1857, d. Oct. 6, 1892, N. Amherst, had Burt b. N. Amherst, Sept. 11, 1887, m. (2) Apr. 12, 1892 Margaret Cliff, had Russell b. Oct. 26, 1894.

(59) Horace Agard Kiff, market gardener, Athens, Pa., b. Apr. 20, 1832, m. Athens, Pa., Mar. 9, 1854, Louisa Drake, b. Bennington, Vt., Feb. 3, 1834, had Isabel Kiff b. Athens, Pa., July 10, 1861, d. Athens, Pa., June 29, 1888, m. Athens, Pa., Sept. 24, 1884, George Northrup, grocer, Athens, Pa., b. Apr. 24, 1856, they had Leah L. Northrup, b. Athens, Pa., Nov. 13, 1886, Anna Northrup, b. Mar. 9, 1888, d. Aug. 12, 1888.

(60) Francis J. Kiff, b. Athens, Pa., Feb. 8, 1834, m. Athens, Pa., Oct. 15, 1857, Delos O. Hancock, lawyer, Owego, N. Y., b. New Berlin, N. Y., Oct. 1, 1821, d. Owego, N. Y., Apr. 19, 1883.

(61) Jane Walker b. Windham, Pa., Apr. 20, 1840, m. Nov. 2, 1856, Windham, Pa., James Johnson b. Windham, Pa., May 5, 1834.

(62) Samuel Walker b. Windham, Pa., Apr. 18, 1842, m. Wysox, Pa., Aug. 30, 1863, Ellen Johnson b. Windham, Pa., Aug. 23, 1847, 4 children: James (90); Floyd b. Windham, Pa., Aug. 19, 1870, m. Nichols, N. Y., Jan. 27, 1892, O. Rockefeller b. Windham, Aug. 15, 1871; Ida b. Windham Nov. 22, 1872, m. Windham, Pa., Jan. 29, 1890, S. Bixby b. Windham, Dec. 1, 1867, they had Hazel Bixby, b. Jan. 5, 1893; Ira b. Windham, Oct. 23, 1874.

(63) William Walker b. Wind-

ham, Apr. 9, 1844, m. Owego, N. Y., Nov. 8, 1866, E. Wilber, b. Nichols, N. Y., Feb. 6, 1848, 2 children: Carrie b. Windham, Pa., Oct. 16, 1867, m. Windham, Pa., June 3, 1888, Fred Dunham b. Windham, Pa., Jan. 28, 1868. They had Lester Dunham b. Owego, N. Y., Oct. 6, 1899; Adah b. Windham, Pa., Nov. 1, 1874, m. Owego, N. Y., May 18, 1892 Fred Clock.

(64) Henry Walker b. Windham, Pa., Apr. 6, 1848, m. Windham, Pa., Jan. 15, 1868, Anna Corbin b. Warren, Pa., Feb. 19, 1848, 4 children: Mertie b. Windham, Pa., Aug. 30, 1870, m. Windham, Pa., Dec. 18, 1889, C. Barnes b. Windham, Pa., May 24, 1867; Fannie b. Mar. 6, 1880; Jennie b. Feb. 4, 1882; Flossie b. May 22, 1889.

(65) Mary Frances Hoover b. Nichols, N. Y., Aug. 27, 1833, m. (1) May 29, 1849, Hennepin, Ill., Joshua Nickerson, d. Menonk, Ill., Aug. 1869, 9 children: David H. Nickerson, b. July 22, 1850; Henrietta Nickerson b. Nov. 21, 1851; Sarah K. Nickerson b. June 6, 1854; Charlotte M. Nickerson b. Dec. 21, 1845; Mary E. Nickerson b. Mar. 8, 1858; Clark J. Nickerson b. Mar. 15, 1859; Joshua W. Nickerson b. July 24, 1862; Addie J. Nickerson b. Feb. 22, 1866; Florence G. Nickerson b. May 20, 1868; first five b. Princeton, Ill., m. Pontiac, Ill., next four b. Pontiac, Ill., m. (2) May 29, 1844, Pontiac, Ill., John Herald, had Edward Herald: Leonard Herald. M. (3) G. W. Hudson.

(66) John W. Hoover b. Hennepin, Ill., Mar. 9, 1840, soldier in Rebellion, m. Mary, Pontiac, Ill., Dec. 31, 1868, 4 children, all b. Pontiac, Ill.: Ella Ines b. Sept. 7, 1873; Helen Pearl b. June 26, 1875; Edna Elva b. Jan. 2, 1878; Maud W. b. July 7, 1883.

(67) D. Niles Hoover b. Hennepin, Ill., Aug. 29, 1842, d. Gridley, Ill., Oct. 7, 1863, m. Jennie, 3 children: Gilbert G. b. Winona, Ill., Feb. 16, 1864, m. Oct. 17, 1869; Cora b. Pontiac, Mich., May 10, 1866, m. Bloomington, Ill., May 13, 1888; Perry W. b. Pontiac, Ill., Dec. 16, 1869.

(68) D. Leonard Hoover b. Hennepin, Ill., Nov. 11, 1846, served in Rebellion, lives Santa Tooble, Cal., m. Washington, Ill.

(69) Helen Hunt b. Nichols, N. Y., Jan. 1, 1848, d. Massankee Co., May 19, 1876, m. Feb. 14, 1870, Nichols, N. Y., Horace Merrill, b. Litchfield, Pa., May 3, 1832, farmer d. Sayre, Pa., Sept. 2, 1885, 3 children: Arthur L. Merrill b. Nichols, N. Y., Feb. 2, 1872, m. Apr. 10, 1892, at Sayre, Pa., Edith A. Springer b. Sayre, Pa., Sept. 14, 1875, they had Horace E. Merrill b. Sayre, Pa., Mar. 14, 1893; Clarence A. Merrill b. Pioneer, Mich., Feb. 9, 1873; Burton A. Merrill b. Aug. 25, 1875.

(70) Emily Hunt b. Byron, Ill., Apr. 22, 1850, m. Kendallville, Tioga Co., Pa., Jan. 23, 1868, Chancy Brace, farmer, b. Potter Co., Pa., Aug. 12, 1835, no children.

(71) Alonzo C. Hunt, farmer, b. Ogle Co., Ill., Feb. 3, 1852, m. Apr. 21, 1878, S. Boardman, Mich., Margaret Wells, b. Lower Providence, Canada, 4 children: Orpha b. Jan. 18, 1885, Mertie b. Apr. 29, 1882; Carrie b. Aug. 8, 1883; Clarence b. Mar. 27, 1887; all b. Massankee, Mich.

(72) Mary C. Hunt, b. Iowa, Feb. 12, 1854, d. Feb. 22, Massankee, Mich., m. S. Boardman, Mich., Apr. 12, 1878, Wm. Kyme, farmer, Washington b. New York State, 3 children: Arvilla C. Kyme, b. June 2, 1880; John Kyme b. Mar. 24, 1879; William Kyme, Jr.; all b. Mooertown, Mich.

(73) John W. Hunt, farmer, Nichols, N. Y., b. Iowa, Apr. 22, 1856, m. Dec. 16, 1880, Maud Holeman, b. Ill., Nov. 22, 1860, 3 children: Clara b. Massankee, Mich., Oct. 24, 1881; Ethel b. Massankee, Mich., July 20, 1884; Willard b. Nichols, N. Y., Sept. 19, 1890.

(74) Sarah J. Hunt b. Nichols, N. Y., Jan. 6, 1860, d. Sept. 9, 1887, West Branch, Mich., m. John Canan, farmer, Mich., 4 children: Samuel; Bertha; Jennie, infant, all b. Moorestown, Mich.

(75) Nora Hunt b. Tioga Co., Pa., d. Washington, m. Isaac Hardy b. Mich., live Washington.

(76) George Clifford Davis,

hardware merchant, Chanute, Kansas, b. Waverly, N. Y., Dec. 7, 1847, m. Pauling, N. Y., Oct. 27, 1885, Grace Louisa Merritt b. Pauling, N. Y., Oct. 5, 1864, 6 children: George Clifford, Jr., b. Sept. 19, 1886; Helen Claire b. Apr. 27, 1888; Dean Holmes b. Apr. 12, 1890; Hugh Russell Aug. 30, 1892; Mary Alice b. July 20, 1895, all b. Chanute, Kansas.

(77) Mary Ellen Davis b. Waverly N. Y., June 5, 1850, m. July 1, 1875, J. C. Merritt, b. Jan. 22, 1839.

(78) Henry Walker Davis, post office inspector, b. Waverly, N. Y., Jan. 29, 1857, m. Denver, Col., Sept. 11, 1890, Alice Allen Waterbury, b. Denver, Col., Sept. 10, 1872, 2 children: Willard Waterbury b. Aug. 25, 1891, d. Sept. 9, 1894; Florence Alice b. Dec. 20, 1892, both b. Denver.

(79) Sarah Elizabeth Cox b. Athens, Pa., May 2, 1844, d. Winter Haven, Fla., Sept. 4, 1900, m. Sept. 15, 1868, Waverly, N. Y., William B. Campbell b. Litchfield, Pa., Apr. 22, 1831, d. Waverly, Polk Co., Fla., Feb. 1, 1898, had Bessie Evalyn Campbell b. Waverly Aug. 5, 1882.

(80) George Aldamer Cox, physician, Albany, N. Y., b. Gilbertville, N. Y., May 17, 1846, m. Cohoes, N. Y., May 17, 1871.

(81) George Hanna Walker, farmer, Chemung, second farm on bank of river below Erie depot, b. Waverly, N. Y., Jan. 3, 1847, d. Ellistown, N. Y., Feb. 7, 1877, m. Waverly, Mar. 2, 1868, Nancy Dell Raymond b. Ellistown, May 12, 1846, d. Waverly, N. Y., Sept. 25, 1897, 4 children: Marion Ambrosia b. town of Athens, Pa., Oct. 5, 1869, d. Litchfield, Pa., Feb. 1907, m. Waverly, N. Y., Nov. 4, 1891, Mercur Park, farmer b. Litchfield, Pa., Sept. 10, 1868; Clementina Dell b. Chemung, Aug. 21, 1871, m. Apr., 1893, William S. Woodworth, farmer, Sayre, Pa., b. Athens, July 29, 1868; 5 children: Isaac R., b. May 11, 1894; Helen, Rebecca, Marion; Isaac Leander later changed to Irving Lee b. Chemung July 18, 1873, doctor in insane hospital,

Rochester, N. Y., m. Rochester, N. Y., July, 1907, Alice Turner, 2 children; George Wilfred b. Chemung, Aug. 7, 1875, electrical engineer, Cincinnati, O.

(82) Catherine Z. Walker b. Waverly, N. Y., Jan. 7, 1856, d. Waverly, abt. 1903, m. (1) Waverly, Sept. 21, 1876, Luman Palmer, clerk, salesman b. Spencer, N. Y., Apr. 8, 1854, d. Owego, N. Y., Jan. 30, 1881, 3 children: Luman Herbert Palmer b. Owego, Oct. 18, 1877; Martha Elizabeth Palmer b. Owego, Feb. 20, 1880; Julia Pearl Palmer b. Waverly, Mar. 14, 1881, m. (2) Elmira Oct. 3, 1887; Geo. W. Vannortwick, laborer b. Ithaca, N. Y., Jan. 10, 1860, had George Walker Vannortwick b. Waverly, N. Y., Oct. 26, 1893.

(83) George Emmett Walker, farmer, Waverly, b. Waverly, N. Y., Oct. 15, 1857, m. (1) Waverly, Oct. 20, 1878, Sarah L. Lawlor, b. Chemung, N. Y., May 16, 1857, d. Waverly, N. Y., Oct. 7, 1889, had Henry Joseph b. Waverly, N. Y., Apr. 8, 1881. M. (2) Newark Valley, N. Y., Mar. 25, 1891, Adella Wade b. Newark Valley, N. Y., May 4, 1861, had Lewis Edgar b. Waverly, N. Y., Jan. 21, 1891, m. Apr. 12, 1918, Mary Cumming b. Towanda, Pa., Mar. 27, 1897; Mabel Florence b. Waverly, N. Y., Dec. 28, 1892.

(84) Howard Summerfield Walker, laborer, b. Waverly, N. Y., Apr. 17, 1866, m. VanEttenville, N. Y., Sept. 10, 1889, Mary G. Austin b. Elmira, N. Y., Nov. 14, 1867, had Emma Lena b. Waverly, N. Y., June 10, 1891.

(85) Alfred Irving Walker b. Athens, Pa., Jan. 28, 1860, m. Waverly, N. Y., Aug. 30, 1883, Emma Snell b. Athens, Pa., Aug. 22, 1866, had Lillian Bell, b. Athens, Pa., July 11, 1884, m. Waverly, N. Y., Dec. 26, 1901, Charles DeHolden.

(86) Clara A. Walker b. Athens, Pa., Feb. 28, 1865, m. Athens, Pa., June 1, 1892, George D. Bonfoey b. Towanda, Pa., Nov. 15, 1867, employee of L. V. R. R.

(87) George I. Walker, horticulturist, b. Amherst, O., Aug. 7,

1848, m. Rushford, Minn., July 13, 1871, Eva L. Carpenter, b. Erie Pa., May 4, 1851.

(88) Roselma Walker b. Chemung, N. Y., June 8, 1852, m. Lenora, March, 1872, Joseph Underwood, blacksmith b. Minn. 1848.

(89) John I. Walker, carpenter b. Chemung, N. Y., Jan. 16, 1854, m. Rushford, Minn., Jan. 5, 1883, Carrie Hanson b. Norway, Jan. 14, 1862 4 children: Nora b. Jan. 3, 1884; Irvin b. Aug. 27, 1886; Eva b. Dec. 8, 1889; Portia b. June 23, 1893. All b. Lenora, Mich.

WARNER

Warner, (Samuel) of Mass., was of English descent, came to Milltown from Silver Lake, Pa., about 1818. Soon after his arrival he became a deacon in the Athens church, which position he held for many years. He was twice m. By his first wife he had three sons: Addison; Edward W. (2); James. He m. (2) Abigail Stevens, dau. of Moses Chamberlain, 8 children: Mary; Abigail; Harriet; Samuel C.; William F. (3); Moses C.; Anne Paine; Sarah Welles.

(2) Edward Welles m. Mary Ann, dau. of Ashbel Welles. They lived at Athens, Pa., children: Frederick Welles, a business man of Rochester, N. Y., and Edward R. lived at Bay View, Iowa, probably others.

(3) William, F., lawyer, b. at Hardwick, Vt., Jan. 18, 1819, d. Nov. 7, 1890. Studied law in office of Col. W. Davis in Owego, later became his partner for nine years until 1853; then alone until 1858 when he formed a partnership with Benj. F. Tracy and Gilbert C. Walker, later the firm was Warner and Tracy, Mr. Walker having removed to Chicago. In 1865, Mr. Warner opened an office in N. Y. City, continuing two years; later he practiced in Niles, Mich., returning to Waverly in 1871. He was a student of local history, writing the Centennial History of Tioga Co. He m. Helen J., dau. of Eleazer Dana, May 7, 1846.

WESTBROOK

Col. Levi Westbrook b. Jan. 10, 1798, d. Jan. 7, 1853, m. Louisa b. Jan. 9, 1812, d. Feb. 4, 1852. They came from Orange Co., 1836 and purchased a large tract of land south of Spanish Hill, a part of what was known as the Erwin tract. Later this property was sold to his brother, known as Gen. Abraham Westbrook b. May 26, 1800, d. Dec. 16, 1873, m. Charlotte b. Aug. 7, 1808, d. May 10, 1887, they had William, farmer, lived and died on homestead, 1913; Jacob G. m. Clara S. Ovenshire, had Charles E., Perry J. and infant dau., d. young and Florence.

WHITAKER

Whitaker, one Richard came from England, with the Fenwick Colonists and settled in Salem County, N. J., in the 17th Century, and a large number of descendants are now located in Northern New Jersey and central and southern New York.

Richard (1) of Orange Co., N.Y. or possibly over the state line in New Jersey, probably son of Richard who went to the Wyoming valley and escaped from there in 1778 and returned to the Minisink, son of John who d. at Unionville, Orange Co., N. Y., will dated Dec. 15, 1792, probated May 12, 1798, had wife, Eve and sons Richard, Peter, John, Jr.; dau. Jean and Elizabeth.

(1) Richard of Orange Co., had children: J. Wisner (2); Adelia m. Ackerson, lived at Sparta, N. J.; Foster m. lived near Goshen; Henry m. Tappan, lived at Port Jervis, N. Y.; Frank m. Bogart, lived near Goshen, N. Y.; Julia m. Braisted, lived at Middletown, N. Y.; Delia m. George Kermlln of Boston, Mass.; Richard (3); Elizabeth m. Levi Westbrook, lived near Nichols, N. Y.

(2) J. Wisner, b. Aug. 30, 1813, d. Apr. 8, 1891, lived in Ellistown, m. Jane Tapping b. Jan. 15, 1819, d. Mar. 8, 1893, children: Henry b. Dec. 26, 1843, d. June 26, 1892,

m. S. M., had Jennie b. Dec. 27, 1783, d. Sept. 4, 1874.

(3) Richard b. 1820, d. 1869, m. Ann Eliza Wickham b. 1824, d. 1909, children: Richard W. of Waverly, N. Y., m. Nettie Tillman, see Tillman; William D.; Jessie, b. May 30, 1864, m. Charles Weller, res. Waverly, baggagemaster, L. V. R. R. they have 2 children, Percy, singer in Comic Opera and Blanche m. Dr. John Slawson, res. Lake Mahopack.

Whitaker, John, Jr., son of John (2) son of Richard (1), lived at Deckertown, N. J. He was twice m. By 1st wife, 10 children: Squire (4); James (5); Polly (6); Mary (7); Julia (8); Eliza (9); Amelia (10); Lewis (11); Salina (12); Arminda (13). John Jr., m. (2) had son Aaron (14), lived at Wilkes-Barre, Pa.

(4) Squire, a respected citizen of Waverly, b. at Deckertown, N. J., June 1, 1808, d. May 15, 1887. He came to Factoryville with his parents in 1816, walking the entire distance. In 1832 he m. Sally dau. of John and Margaret Hanna, 7 children: Horace (15), see Walker; Jane (16); Phebe (17); Lewis (18); James (19), b. May 5, 1841, d. Oct. 7, 1898; William (20); Emily (21).

(5) James kept hotel in Factoryville, buried in Tioga Point Cem., b. Jan. 21, 1809, d. May 12, 1877, m. Lucinda Osser b. Feb. 16, 1822, d. Jan. 20, 1895, children: Stella m. Julius Hayden of Sayre; Mary m. Prosper Luce of Scranton; Henrietta b. Oct. 6, 1845, d. May 30, 1873, m. James Coleman of Scranton; Wm. W. b. Oct. 6, 1853, d. Oct. 12, 1880; Charles Arthur b. May 5, 1856, d. Sept. 12, 1864; John, single, reporter, N. Y. City.

(6) Polly m. (1) Elias Walker, children: Emily m. Nelson Stewart; Mary m. Sharp Davis; Julia m. Henry Walker; Eliza, single; Amelia m. Wm. Blakeslee; Lewis m. lives in Kansas.

(12) Salina m. Judge A. G. Allen, see Allen gen.

(13) Arminda m. (1) Woodruf of Trumansburg, children: Joseph; James; John; Sar-

ah; Fannie. M. (2) Thomas Pratt, children: Anna; William.

(15) Horace of Waverly and Detroit, Mich., b. Jan. 5, 1832, m. Marion B. Walker b. 1830, d. 1902, 1 child: Lena m. Grant Follett, they had Mabel and Lena.

(16) Jane b. June 8, 1834, m. D. D. Knapp of Waverly, 1 child: Charles m. Anna Granger of Candor, N. Y., d. June 12, 1812, they had 1 dau. Florentine m. Garrett Roberts.

(17) Phebe, see Hallett Gen.

(18) Lewis b. Jan. 22, 1839, d. Oct. 13, 1899, m. Frank Parker, no children.

(20) Wm. m. Margaret, had son, Geo., accidentally killed by discharge of gun at Wysox, Pa.

(21) Emily Francis b. Feb. 6, 1848, d. Dec. 2, 1896, m. Wilbur Finch, 2 children: James d. young; Philip m. Nellie Patchen of Viola, Minn.

WILCOX

Wilcox (Isaac) d. May 6, 1855, age 80 yrs., m. Jerush Newcomb, who d. Sept. 14, 1849, age 71 yrs., 13 children: Samuel; James; Newcomb; Crandall; Gilbert; Gardner; Elizabeth; Cornelia; Maria; Jane; Hutchin T. d. Nov. 2, 1850, age 32 yrs.; Sheffield W. d. Aug. 2, 1848, age 28 yrs., Isaac, Jr., b. Sept. 17, 1801 m. Sarah Stark, had George S. b. Aug. 2, 1826 in Plains Township, Luzerne Co., Pa., m. Mar. 30, 1852, Clara E., dau. of Ezra and Mary (Black) Williams, lived in Waverly, 4 children: Evaline b. Apr. 15, 1853, single; Horatio Seymour b. Jan. 31, 1855, m. Clara Brosius, several children, live in Sayre; William Wyatt b. Feb. 4, 1856, single, lives with sisters in Waverly; Mary Elizabeth b. Feb. 4, 1863, single.

WILKINSON

Wilkinson, Johnathan and Martha Clark, his wife, came from Wilkesbarre, Pa., and settled in Ellistown. They had son, Joseph (2), b. Sept. 13, 1812, d. Feb. 15, 1888, farmer lived and d. in Ellistown, buried at Emery Chapel, m. Martha, dau. of John and Margaret Hanna b. Sept. 8,

1804, d. July 28, 1898, children: Margaret m. Archie Little, moved west had four children, all d. young; Charlotte m. William Corey of Waverly, had Ida m. Parsons, they had May and dau. who d. young; George m. Margaret, no children; Lenora b. Oct. 13, 1830, d. Feb. 19, 1903, single; Esther; John; William d. single; Catharine m. Jehial LaBarre, had Arthur and Charlotte; Charles (3); Elizabeth m. Albert Swartwood of Ellistown, had Harry m. in Kansas, lives in Manitoba, four children; Isabel, single.

(3) Charles b. July 16, 1841, d. 1912, farmer Ellistown, m. Charlotte, dau. of Isaac L. and Eliza (Swartwood) Raymond, Oct. 7, 1863, children: Charles R.; Wilfred L.; Fannie E. m. Dewitt C. King, d. Oct. 7, 1893, age 23 yrs.; Martha E.; Mabel A. m. Geo. Walker, see Raymond gen.; Joseph L.; and Raymond.

WILSON

Wilson (Andrew) b. in England, Nov. 30, 1762, came to America and settled in N. J. He had 8 children. The oldest was Joseph Wilson who m. and moved to Cayuga County, N. Y. He had 8 children, one of them Robert Carr Wilson b. 1811, d. 1887 m. in 1835 Mariam Young b. 1814, d. 1890. They came in 1843 and purchased the farm west of the Chemung Narrows where they spent the remainder of their lives, loved and respected by all who knew them. They had four children: Derlessa b. 1836, d. 1910, m. James Bell, they had son, Judd W. Bell d. Apr. 6, 1891, age 27 yrs.; Emily Y. b. Feb. 23, 1839, d. Sept. 11, 1908, single; John V. b. 1846, d. 1911, single; Harriet B. b. July 18, 1844, m. Morgan S. Manning of Chemung b. Mar. 17, 1844.

WOLCOTT

Wolcott (Erastus) d. Oct. 27, 1863, age 70 yrs. 11 mo. 26 ds. He was the son of a Conn. clergyman and b. in that state, m. Sarah A. Beach Dec. 2, 1877, age 80 yrs. He moved to this section in 1821 and lived in the house on west side of

Elmira St., next below DL&W RR bridge. This house was then located where R. R. is, facing north, later he moved up mile lane west of the Chemung river and gave to that place the name of Wolcott Hollow. Two children: George B. d. Apr. 10, 1888, age 55 yrs. 1 mo. 1 day; Ira M. b. at Hardwick, Otsego Co., N. Y., June 23, 1819, m. Mary J., dau. of Joshua Smith of Enfield, N. Y. Ira M. enlisted 1863 Co. C., 171 Pa. Vol, had T. Smith of Waverly, N. Y. d. Feb. 23, 1916, m. (1) Margaret A. Davenport d. Apr. 8, 1891, had Olive May b. Apr. 16, 1889, m. Charles Bingham of Waverly. T. Smith m. (2) Annie Manning.

WOLCOTT

Wolcott (Silas) Revolutionary Soldier, d. June 4, 1834, age 78 yrs. 10 mo. He was b. Conn., moved from Bald Eagle near Lock Haven, Pa., on west branch of Susquehanna river to Catharine Town, N. Y., thence to Ithaca, where he built a saw mill, thence to Saterlee Creek in 1805 or 6, where he remained two years then moved to Litchfield on the Susquehanna river on the Park farm, buried Park Cem. m. Margaret Rowen of Lancaster, Pa., d. Dec. 20, 1844, age 88 yrs. 2 mo., 11 children: Mollie m. Thomas Munn; Jane; Elijah (2); Dorcas m. Joseph Pew, lived at Ithaca; Loviah m. John Perrigo; Minerva m. William Reed, moved to Michigan. Benjamin m. Betsey Merrill; Margaret m. (1) Samuel Park, m. (2) Thomas Park; John R. m. Susannah Wolcott; Nancy.

(2) Elijah d. Jan. 30, 1840, age 59 yrs. 10 m. 1 day, m. 1802 Elizabeth Park d. Jan. 26, 1873, age 86 yrs., lived and d. in Litchfield, twelve children: Susan d. May 9, 1843, age 38 yrs., had five sons, four dau.; Silas (3); Samuel P. (4); Maria m. Ira Merrill; Elijah, Jr., m. Harriett Rose; Polly m. Hiram Merrill; William m. Asemath Hotchkiss; Hannah; Amos Prentice m. Esther Munn; Louisa m. E. M. Hadlock; Marion m. W. K. Green of Athens. Of the above

all lived in Litchfield except Thomas and Marion.

(3) Silas d. Aug. 13, 1870, age 61 yrs. 9 ds., m. Maria McCulloch b. Middletown, N. Y., d. Jan. 18, 1912, age 92 yrs., seven children: Mary m. James J. Dunham of Sayre, Pa.; T. P.; Raymond P.; Silas, Jr. and others. The following were grandchildren of Silas and Maria: Mrs. George Norris; Austin Wolcott; Lyman Wolcott; Owen S. Dunham, Waverly; Mrs. Mame Munn.

(4) Samuel P. b. Dec. 29, 1811, m. Aug. 24, 1834, Lydia, dau. of James and Esther (Moore) Bidlack of Sheshequin and granddau. of Capt. James Bidlack, killed at Battle Wyoming, 8 children: Oscar F. m. Sarah T. Hadlock; Euphemia D. m. H. F. Johnson; Theron D. m. Eva Hastings; Mary B. m. Frederic Gohl; Esther E. m. Warren Green and d. in Iowa, Apr. 1866; Eliza L. m. Archie McVaugh; Franklin S. and Emma d. young.

WRIGHT

Wright (Festus A.) colored, son of Robert and Sylvia Stout Wright, was b. Minisink, Orange Co., N. Y., Aug. 10, 1822, d. in Waverly, Mar. 14, 1908. He accompanied Benjamin Sawyer from Orange Co. to Waverly when a mere lad and remained in the employ of the Sawyer family until the time of his death. He was a man of extreme intelligence and sterling integrity and was respected by all who knew him. He m. (1) Sept. 16, 1847, Julia G., dau. of James and Amelia Hollensworth who d. May 29, 1853, age 24 yrs., they had James R. d. Sept. 24, 1871, age 20 yrs. 8 mo. 28 ds.; Mary E. m. Augustus Milbury, a soldier in Co. K 54 Mass. Vol., d. age 51 yrs., they had Cora m. Rev. E. A. Brooks; Julia m. Lewis, they had Julia m. Samuel Jordan. Mr. Wright m. (2) Widow Elizabeth (Burrell) Hines, Oct. 5, 1860, she d. Apr. 11, 1879, age 52 yrs. 7 mo. 11 ds. She had dau., Lillian who m. Harmon O. Cole, had son, Harmon O., Jr., of Montana. She d. June. 1914.

WYNKOOP

Wynkoop (Cornelius) a Holland Dutchman purchased property at Fort Orange, now Albany, Jan. 29, 1657, m. Maria Jans. Langedyck, had son Evert (2) b. Mar. 24, 1765, d. July 31, 1746, m. Aug. 26, 1688 Gertrude Elemndorf, had son Tobias (3), bap. Apr. 28, 1717, m. Nov. 11, 1741, Leah Legg. They had Major William (4); Cornelius; Hezekiah; Tobias; Petrus; Ann; Leah; Catherine.

(4) Major William, bap. Mar. 4, 1753, served during the Rev. war in the Ulster Co. Militia and was present at the surrender of Gen. Burgoyne. He came to Chemung from Esopus in 1788 or 1789, probably the latter as the papers for this land purchase were made out in Albany in 1788. There is a doubt as regards the date of his death, some alleging that he d. at the age of 80, others 89. We believe the latter to be correct. From the best information we can obtain, he with his wife and Benjamin and his wife were buried on a knoll at the side of Wynkoop creek, a short distance below the Erie R. R. bridge. He m. Widow Charity Schemerhorn, 2 children: Hannah b. Feb. 9, 1778, m. Sept. 1, 1796, Benjamin Wynkoop, a distant relative, see Benj. line; Jane m. Philip McConnold. She and her husband d. at Newtown, Chemung Co., N. Y., childless.

Benjamin, the settler, was a jeweler by trade, b. Apr. 1769. He was persuaded to come to Chemung to make jewelry and trinkets for the Indians, by Major William whose dau. he married. He was son of Benjamin bap. Apr. 9, 1732 who m. Grissel, dau. of Jabez Frost of Fairfield, Conn., Mar. 6, 1754 and remained there until his death by drowning 1782; son of Benjamin bap. May 23, 1705, probably in N. Y. City as he was admitted to Fairfield Church by letter from Dutch church that place, Oct. 6, 1734, m. Eunice, dau. of Judge Peter Burr, cousin of Aaron, Sr., president of Princeton College; son of Benjamin bap. Nov. 5, 1673, m. Femetje Van-

derHuil Oct. 20, 1697, records show that he was of Kingston, she of N. Y.; son of Cornelius and Maria Jans Langedyck, the ancestor of Major William Benjamin, the pioneer had 4 bro. and 2 sisters. Abraham disappeared during the Revolution; John lived Conn., 1813, after which his widow, Esther Griffin moved to Chemung; Gershom settled in Tioga Co.; Peter was a sea captain; Grissel m. Mr. Hurd, had dau. Delia m. Chauncy Wilcox, lived in Waverly, after his death Anna m. and had dau. Harriett and Mary Ann.

Benjamin m. Hannah, dau. of Major William Wynkoop b. Feb. 9, 1778, children: Harriet b. May 19, 1797, m. Alonzo Fey and lived in town of Chemung, raised large family; Julia Antoinette (5); Alonzo Illus (6); Almira b July 19, 1803; m. Nelson Quick; Minola Theban (7); Nile Frost (8); Ann, single, b. Jan. 25, 1810; Archimedes Burr b. June 6, 1812, went to California; Cornelia Amanda (9); William Tell (10); Delia b. Aug. 29, 1819, m. Sayre Redfield.

(5) Julia Antoinette b. Apr. 18, 1799, d. Sept. 23, 1855 at Bellevue, Iowa, m. William Seaward, 5 children: Amos; Benjamin Wynkoop; Hannah Jane; Ophelia Cecelia; William Tell.

(6) Alonzo Illus, farmer of town of Chemung, b. June 17, 1801, d. Sept. 15, 1874, m. Phebe, dau. of Philip Heerman and Mary Fellows of Scranton, Pa., b. July 4, 1818, d. 1913, 6 children: Mary Cornelia (11); Harriet Louise b. June 6, 1841, m. Prof. Charles S. Farrar of Vassar College; Helen Mar (12); Josephine, teacher, single, b. Jan. 9, 1846; Frank, only son, b. Sept. 23, 1849, d. in Wauconda, Ill., Apr. 8, 1874, single; Myra Kate b. June 9, 1856, d. July 1919.

(7) Ninola Theban b. Aug. 19, 1805, d. Mar. 26, 1869 at Bellevue, Iowa, m. Christine Moore, dau. of Fullerton of Minisink, Orange Co., N. Y. After Ninola's death, the family moved to Howells, Orange Co., N. Y., 10 children: Cecilla Bradner b. July 29,

1834 in Chemung, m. Augustus Gideon Hammond; Don Alonzo b. Sept. 17, 1836, m. Anne Carroll Coulehan; Sarah Louise b. Dec. 7, 1838, d. July 26, 1862, m. Edward Ford of Great Barrington, Mass.; Harriet Cornelia b. Jan. 1, 1841 at Phillipsburg, N. Y., m. Henry James Hall; Anne Elizabeth b. Apr. 13, 1842; Mary Isabella b. Apr. 5, 1844 at Thebandale, Orange Co., N. Y.; Phebe Delia b. May 11, 1846, m. Edgar Seaburn Colton; Emma G. b. at Wyoming, Stark Co., Ill., June 22, 1850; Kate b. Dec. 29, 1852; Alice Almira b. Mar. 19, 1856 at Bellevue, Iowa.

(8) Nile Frost, farmer at Holberttown, Chemung, b. Nov. 9, 1807, m. Ann Heerman (sister of Phebe mentioned above) 7 children: Guy b. July 15, 1841, enlisted 10 Reg. N. Y. Cav., taken prisoner to Andersonville, escaped and d. with fever while trying to reach union lines; Sayre b. Mar. 12, 1844, served 3 years in Rebellion, m. Arabella Clark, lives in Bay City, Mich.; Delia Antoinette b. Feb. 29, 1846, m. Henry S. Bridgman, have son, Guy, lives in Elmira; Alice Louise b. Sept. 1, 1852, m. Charles Rockwell of Burlington, Pa., have Luther, Sayre, killed, Frank, Nellie; Philip H., farmer Chemung b. Sept. 25, 1854, m. (1) Kate Snell, 3 children: Dr. Ray, N. Y. City, Kathleen and Fletcher; M. (2) Sarah Snell; Adah Belle b. Oct. 31, 1857, m. Joseph Rockwell, live in Burlington, Pa.; Joe Frost b. May 26, 1864, m. Mattie Bodine of Burlington, Pa.

(9) Cornelia Amanda b. Oct. 6, 1814, m. Daniel J. Watkins, 6 children: Wm. Wynkoop d. young; Wm. Wynkoop (2) b. Yazoo Co., Miss., Mar. 19, 1845; George Torrey b. at Bellevue, Iowa, Jan. 23, 1848, d. young; May Hannah; Daniel J.; Cornelia.

(10) William Tell b. May 25, 1817, m. Sarah Jane Booth. He was killed by a runaway team at Bellevue, Iowa, Jan. 30, 1870.

(11) Mary Cornelia b. July 15, 1839, d. July 17, 1867, m. Charles Munsen Young, merchant, N. Y.

City, b. at Wantage, N. J., Sept. 11, 1834, son of Silas Young and Huldah Lewis, had Charles Munson, Jr., reared by his grandparents after his mother d., b. Nov. 30, 1864, now (1913) a farmer at Andover, N. J., m. Margaret McGregor.

(12) Helen Mar b. Sept. 7, 1843, m. Wm. Waite, son of John and Catharine (Brown) Everett, 6 children: Kate; Walter W.; Harry H.; Maude; Josephine; Frank.

YATES

Yates, the earliest ancestor of the Waverly family of that name is John b. at Sapperton, near Burton, Derbyshire, England, Nov. 9, Humphrey b. at Sapperton, Mar. 22, 1625, had son Thomas b. at Sapperton, Jan. 9, 1663, who m. Anna Whitacre of Sudburyroad. They had son Arthur b. at Sapperton, July 10, 1702, had son Harry b. at Sapperton, June 24, 1740. He m. Jan. 12, 1765, Elizabeth, dau. of William and Anna (Philips) Plant. They had the following children b. at Sapperton: William (1) b. Nov. 13, 1767, d. Mar. 7, 1857; Harry b. Aug. 31, 1769; Hester b. Mar. 20, 1772; Ann b. Aug. 15, 1778; Thomas b. Sept. 12, 1785.

(1) William b. Nov. 13, 1767, d. Mar. 7, 1857, m. Apr. 22, 1802, Hannah, dau. of Capt. Ichabod and Mary (Wakalee) Palmer. Captain Ichabod was a Revolutionary soldier, he was m. May 9, 1776. William became a doctor and was an intimate friend of Dr. Jenner, the discoverer of vaccination, having studied with him and when he came to Phil., in 1792 brought some of the virus with him, and was probably the first one to vaccinate in this country. At that time they rubbed the virus on the hands and between the fingers. He purchased a large tract of land from William Cooper in Otsego Co., N. Y., where he located and lived the remainder of his life, 10 children: Harry b. June 16, 1803, d. Apr. 17, 1804; Elizabeth b. Apr. 18, 1805, d. Aug. 10, 1810; Arthur (2); Henry b. Feb. 17, 1809, d. May 7, 1826;

Thomas (3); William Palmer (4); Trevor (5); George Augustus (6); Horatio (7) and Octavius (8). Hannah was b. at Brookfield, Conn., Jan. 18, 1781, d. at Morris, Otsego Co., N. Y., Feb. 24, 1869, where all of the children were b.

(2) Arthur b. Feb. 7, 1807, d. June 23, 1880, m. (1) Jan. 7, 1836, Jerusha, dau. of Zeba and Nancy (Northrup) Washburn, and granddaughter of Nathan and Mabel (Glover) Washburn. Nathan served in the Revolutionary War. Jerusha d. Sept. 5, 1853, 7 children: Emma W. (18); Mary A. b. Sept. 12, 1839, d. Oct. 30, 1840; William (19); Arthur Gould (20); Frederick b. Nov. 10, 1846, d. Apr. 13, 1867; Russell B. b. Aug. 5, 1849, d. Sept. 12, 1881; Sarah Jerusha b. June 15, 1853, d. Apr. 11, 1876. Arthur m. (2) Elizabeth B. Dean, Nov. 20, 1856, dau. of Sherman Page of Unadilla, N. Y., she d. at Waverly, N. Y., 1899.

(3) Thomas b. May 17, 1811, d. Waverly Sept. 20, 1876, settled in Factoryville, and m. Sept. 22, 1843, Margaret Emily, dau. of Dr. William and Armenia (Gates) Knapp, granddaughter of William Knapp, a Revolutionary soldier, 5 children: Benjamin Pitney d. Nov. 14, 1863; Thomas Palmer; Jerome Noble; Norman Sands (9); Mary Elizabeth.

(4) William Palmer b. Apr. 5, 1813, d. July 24, 1894, settled in Elmira and m. Sept. 19, 1844, Louisa Ann, dau. of John and (Holden) Parmenter, she d. Dec. 5, 1887, 2 children: Horatio G. b. Jan. 25, 1846, d. Mar. 18, 1896, m. June 4, 1884, Alice Salmon, they had Fanny and William; Minnie Palmer m. July, 1878, Frederick Collins, lives in Elmira, they had Frederick Yates, d. in infancy.

(5) Trevor b. Dec. 10, 1815, d. Mar. 31, 1877, m. Oct. 5, 1841, Martha, dau. of Nathaniel and Martha (Hall) Moore of Morris, N. Y. They lived for a time at Factoryville, N. Y., later purchased a part of the ancestral acres at New Lisbon, Otsego Co., N. Y., where he spent the remainder of his days, 5 children: Helen Elvira

b. Mar. 21, 1845, d. in infancy; George Augustus (10); Walter Henry (11); Martha (12); Nathaniel Ferdinand, (12½).

(6) George Augustus b. Aug. 3, 1818, d. Aug. 12, 1900, lived on the old homestead at Morris, N. Y., m. Oct. 28, 1867, Arrianus Corbin, dau. of Francis J. and Jane (Jackson) Duroe of New Lisbon, N. Y., natives of England; 4 children: Franklin b. Dec. 28, 1868; Ethlene (13); Winifred (14); Harry Gustave (15).

(7) Dr. Horatio b. Feb. 11, 1821, d. Mar. 11, 1882, settled in Kingston, Canada, and was for many years in charge of the Kingston Hospital, a noted lung and heart specialist. He m. Sept. 8, 1846, Jane Bower, a native of England, who d. Sept. 17, 1896, 2 children: Stella (16); Agnes Horatia (17).

(8) Dr. Octavius b. June 24, 1824, d. Nov. 10, 1875, m. July 29, 1858, at Cobourg, Ontario, Canada, Bessie Daintry, located at Kingston, Canada, where he was a great success as an eye specialist; 5 children: Adaline b. June 29, 1859, m. Alexander Gorni, a Civil engineer; Anna Bertha, b. June 30, 1860, d. 1891, m. G. H. Nuttall, a Civil engineer, Hannah Louise b. June 16, 1868, m. John Petrie, banker, have 3 daughters; Helen b. June 27, 1873, m. Richard Hooper, banker; Daintry b. Dec. 10, 1874, m. Henry Dickinson, a Major in the British army.

(9) Norman Sands m. Sept. 23, 1885 at Geneva, N. Y., Catharine Kingsland, dau. of John A. and Louis A. (Hopgood) Mitchell, live at Honeoye Falls, no children.

(10) George Augustus b. Oct. 4, 1846, m. June 26, 1878. Laura Ann dau. of Timothy and Laura G. (Betterly) Crandall, lives on father's farm, New Lisbon, N. Y. have son Trevor Crandall b. Sept. 13, 1879, m. Mrs. Emina DeLong Dec. 2, 1906.

(11) Walter Henry b. Dec. 28, 1849, d. Apr. 2, 1911, m. Nov. 4, 1886, Carrie Theresa Russell, who d. April 19, 1913 no ch.

(12) Martha, b. Nov. 14, 1852, m. Sept. 27, 1876, Cyar L. Nearing, who d. Oct. 17, 1911, lived and d.

at Oneonta, N. Y. 2 ch. Walter b. Sept. 28, 1877, d. Oct. 15, 1878, Helen Edith, b. Aug. 3, 1883.

(12½) Nathaniel Ferdinand b. July 8, 1858, m. July 12, 1894. Mary Belcher, who d. at Cherry Valley, N. Y., July 8, 1895, one ch. Florence, b. June 10, 1895, m. 2, Apr. 6, 1899, Ethel C. Hammond, she d. at Cherry Valley, N. Y. Dec. 7, 1911, ch. Katharine, b. Feb. 8, 1902.

(13) Ethlene, b. Mar. 28, 1871, m. Elbert Lyon Morehouse, of Lena, N. Y., Oct. 27, 1898, live at Garrattsville, N. Y. 2 ch. Henry Alden, b. Nov. 19, 1905; Benjamin Bassett, b. Oct. 27, 1907.

(14) Winifred, b. Apr. 2, 1873, m. William Henry Harris, Nov. 14, 1899, live at Morris, N. Y., 5 Ch.: Collis Parco, b. May 15, 1903; Essie Corinne, b. Apr. 1, 1905; Avis Loraine b. Aug. 9, 1906; Winton Yates, b. July 6, 1911; Adah Gronne b. Jan. 18, 1915.

(15) Harry Gustave, b. Nov. 29, 1874, remained on Homestead, Morris, N. Y. m. Lillian Holt, dau. of Sidney Palmer and Mary L. (Holt) Spurr, of Columbia, N. Y., 4 ch.: dau. d. in infancy; Palmer Rodney, b. Aug. 14, 1910, d. in infancy; William Harry, b. Dec. 26, 1911; George Arthur, Dec. 26, 1911, twins.

(16) Stella, b. June 8, 1849, m. F. H. DuVernet, Bishop of Caledonia, Sept. 17, 1885, have son and dau.

(17) Agnes Horatia b. Apr. 2, 1851, m. W. H. Ford, a civil engineer, Apr. 30, 1875, have son Carleton Yates, Captain British Medical Corps.

(18) Emma W. b. June 16, 1837, d. Mar. 8, 1894, m. James R. Blackman, Sept. 12, 1866, lived at Gilbertsville, N. Y., where he d. Nov. 10, 1883, 6 ch. Frederick Yates (21), Robt. Gilbert, b. Dec. 3, 1870; Wm. Russell (22); Arthur Forbes, b. July 7, 1874, d. Jan. 5, 1913; Russell b. Mar. 5, 1876, d. Apr. 6, 1913 m. May Roberts; Harry H. b. Jan. 14, 1878, d. Sept. 7, 1878.

(19) William b. Sept. 16, 1841, d. Feb. 21, 1875, m. Juliana Forbes, Jan. 10, 1873, no ch.

(20) Arthur Gould Yates b. Dec. 18, 1843, d. Feb. 1909, m. Dec. 26, 1866, Virginia L., dau. of Roswell and Mary Ann (Heggie) Holden. He was for many years president of the B. R. and P. R. R. residing at Rochester. 6 ch. Frederick (23) Harry (24); Florence (25); Arthur d. young; Howard L. d. young; Russell P. b. Apr. 5, 1878, m. dau. of Dr. Geo. Paderia, have son, Russell.

(21) Frederick Yates Blackman, b. Feb. 19, 1868, d. Jan. 1, 1900, m. Oct. 14, 1893, Julia, dau. of John and Mary (Neagle) O'Connor, settled in Punxsutawney, Pa., where he d. 2 ch. Emma Yates, b. June 9, 1895; Helen Patricia, b. Dec. 9, 1897.

(22) William Russell Blackman b. Jan. 14, 1872, m. Aug. 24, 1904, Harriette L. dau. of Elijah Lemon, lives in Rochester.

(23) Frederick W. b. Rochester, Sept. 7, 1868, m. Oct. 15, 1890, Anna F. settled Rochester, 3 ch. Arthur Gould, b. Oct. 9, 1894, Frederick L. b. Mar. 21, 1896; John H. b. July 21, 1902.

(24) Harry b. Nov. 30, 1869, m. Oct. 25, 1892, Mary T., dau. of Walter B. Duffy, of Rochester, live in Buffalo, 7 ch.: Teresa L. (26); Walter A. b. Sept. 22, 1896, Virginia A. b. Oct. 5, 1897; Richard C. b. Aug. 21, 1901; Harry D. b. July 21, 1904; Mary E. b. Dec. 7, 1906; Robert L., d. Feb. 14, 1910.

(25) Florence b. July 23, 1871, m. Oct. 2, 1895, Lewis, ch. Levi F. and Alice (Smith) Russell, have Levi Yates.

(26) Teresa C. Yates, b. Aug. 25, 1894, m. June 1 A. More, live in Buffalo, have George Yates, m. 1916.

(The End)



